ESTC

THE LIBRARY
OF
THE UNIVERSITY
OF CALIFORNIA
LOS ANGELES

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

http://www.archive.org/details/parliamentaryorc24londiala

A

GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

Twenty-three Volumes

OF THE

PARLIAMENTARY

OR

CONSTITUTIONAL

Hiſtory of England.

LONDON,

Printed, and ſold by WILLIAM SANDBY, againſt *St. Dunſtan's Church, Fleet-Street.* MDCCLXI.

A GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

Twenty-three Volumes

OF THE

PARLIAMENTARY

OR

CONSTITUTIONAL

History of England.

301
H17
V.24

INDEX

TO THE

PARLIAMENTARY HISTORY

OF

ENGLAND.

	Vol.	Page.
A		
ABBIES, when ſuppreſſed in *England*	3	145
ABBOT, *George*, *Abp. of Cant.* his Speech to King *James* I. on the *Spaniſh* Match and *Palatinate.* —	6	91, 2
——in Behalf of both Houſes of Parliament. — — — ———	6	101, 2
His Report to the Lords of a Complaint againſt *Samuel Harſnet*, Biſhop of *Norwich.* —	6	312 *to* 14
— Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. ——	8	75
— Admonition to Dr. *Manwaring* at his Trial before the Lords. —— ——	8	209, 10
ABSOLUTION given by Cardinal *Pole* to the Parliament, *Anno* 1554, Form of. —	3	323
ABSTRACT of an Act concerning the Choice of Members to ſerve in Parliament. ——	22	131, 2
ABSTRACTS of the moſt remarkable Acts of the Houſe of Commons, paſſed *An.* 1652.	20	126, 7, 8
ACADEMY, propoſed to the Houſe of Lords, for Perſons of Quality. ——— ———	5	337,
ACT of the Houſe of Commons againſt proclaiming any Perſon as King of *England*, Form of. ——— ———	18	546, 7

1134069

	Vol.	Page.
ACTON, —— *Esq*; *Sheriff of London*, ſummoned to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords as a Delinquent. —— —— ——	8	287
— His Anſwer to the Accuſation againſt him.	8	287
— Committed to the Tower. —— ——	8	287
— His Submiſſion and Diſcharge. — ——	8	290
ACTON-BURNEL, *Statute of*, when enacted by the Parliament. —— ——	1	88
ADAMS, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; *Alderman of London*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon.	17	85
Charge againſt him. —— ——	17	112
His Behaviour at his Trial, and the Proceedings againſt him, Account of. —— ——	17	118, 19
— Paper, diſavowing the Authority of the Peers over his Perſon. —— ——	17	119
Diſcharged from Proſecution. —— ——	17	212
Diſabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of *London*. — ——	19	97
ADJOURNMENT of Parliament different from a Prorogation, and how. ——	5	465
Form of. —— —— ——	5	471
ADVICE from the Council of War in the Parliament's Forces, to Sir *Thomas Fairfax* their General. —— ——	15	385 *to* 389
ADULTERY, Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	451, 2
How puniſhed by them in 1650. ——	19	260
AGATIS CIRCUMSPECTE, *Statute of*, when enacted by the Parliament. — ——	1	88
AGINCOURT, when taken by the *Engliſh*. —	2	147
AGITATORS, who meant by them; what their Employment; and by whom ſet on Foot.	15	342
Their firſt Conſultation, Effect of. ——	15	342
Deliver to General *Skippon* a Letter, exclaiming againſt the Parliament. —— ——	15	358, 9
Their Anſwer to ſome Queries of the Commons concerning it. —— ——	15	359, 60
AIRMYN, *Sir William*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in *Scotland*, —— ——	9	480
And to treat with the *Scots* about the *Iriſh* Rebellion. — — ——	10	94

	Vol.	Page.
ALBANS, *St. Town of*, Battle there, *An.* 1455.	2	277
- - - - - - - - - - *An.* 1461.	2	309
ALDERMAN, antient Meaning of. - - -	4	397
ALDERMEN, List of, disfranchised at *York* by an Ordinance of Parliament - - - -	13	360, 1
ALEXANDER *King of Scotland*, his Interview with King *Henry* III. at *York*. - - -	1	35
Occasion thereof. — — —	1	35
His remarkable Answer to *Ottoboni*, the Pope's Legate. — — —	1	35, 6
ALFORD, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on some Propositions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	397, 8
— against the Lords Addition to the Petition of Right. — — —	8	118
ALIMONY *of Wives*, Debate thereon by the Commons. — —	23	9, 33, 34
ALLEGIANCE, *Nature of*, as stated by a seditious Paper. — —	10	451, 2, 3
ALLINGTON, *William*, *Esq*; chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1429. — —	2	206
— — — — in 1472.	2	340
— — — — in 1477.	2	353
ALPHONSUS, *King of Castile*, his Alliance with the Crown of *England*, Account of.	1	56
ALURED, *Colonel*, his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the House of Commons. — —	20	50
AMSTERDAM, Informations from thence of Officers and Arms embarking in *Holland*, for the Use of King *Charles* at *York*.	11	263, 4
ANATHEMA pronounced against the Violators of *Magna Charta*, Form of. - - -	1	53, 4
ANABAPTISTS, *Sect of*, whence sprung.	3	253
ANDERSON, *Sir Edmund*, how employed at the Parliament in 1587. — —	4	306
ANNATES, what thereby meant. - - - -	3	88
When prohibited in *England*. - - - -	3	88, 9
ANNIVERSARIES, Explanation of. - - -	3	225
ANN *of Cleve*, marries King *Henry* VIII.	3	156
Obtains a Jointure by the Parliament.	3	163
Divorced from the King by a Sentence of the Clergy. — —	3	167

	Vol.	Page.
ANSELM, *Abp. of Cant.* Prolocutor to the Prelates and Nobles at their Convention in 1107. —— —— ——	1	11
ANSWER of an anonymous Writer to the Commons Declaration againſt making any further Addreſs to the King. - - -	17	31 *to* 42
APPAREL, *Luxury in*, how reſtrained in 1362.	1	293
Surprizing Account of the Exceſs thereof in 1388:	1	441
—— —— —— in 1464.	2	327
—— —— —— in 1575.	4	184
APPEAL, *Cauſes of*, when firſt tried at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords. —— ——	4	235
APPEALS, to the See of *Rome*, prohibited by Act of Parliament, *Anno* 1534. ——	3	93
How ordered to be made for the future.	3	94, 5
APPELLANTS, who meant by that Name.	1	412
Liſt of. —— ——	1	412
Their Proteſtation touching their Appeal.	1	412
—— Service to the Country, how rewarded by the Parliament. —— ——	1	413
In what Manner ſupported by them.	1	413, 14
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt the Abp. of *York*, the Duke of *Ireland*, the Earl of *Suffolk*, the Judges, *&c.* —— ——	1	414 *to* 427
—— Proceedings thereupon. — ——	1	427 *to* 430
Liſt of, at a Council of Peers at *Nottingham* in 1397. —— ——	1	460
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt the Duke of *Glouceſter*, the Earls of *Arundel* and *Warwick*, and *Thomas Mortimer*.	1	466, 7, 8
—— Proceedings thereupon. —— —	1	469 *to* 477
—— Promotions, Account of. —— —	1	483
—— Declaration to the King concerning the late attainted Lords. —— ——	1	483
—— Expences allowed them, at the Inſtance of the Commons. —— ——	1	487
APPROPRIATIONS, *Statute of*, when firſt enacted, and the Advantage thereof to the Clergy. —— ——	1	447, 8
APPRENTICES, *in London*, their Speech and Petition to the Houſe of Peers concerning a Regulation in the State, *&c.* ——	16	108, 9, 10

AP-

	Vol.	Page.
APPRENTICES, *in London*, their riotous Behaviour before the Houſe of Commons, Account of. —— ——	16	173, 4, 180, 1
Their Force put on the Parliament, Particulars of.	16	181
APULIA, *Territory of*, offered by the Pope to Prince *Edmund* II. Son of King *Henry* III.	1	58
ARCHER, *Mr. Serjeant*, made Juſtice of the Common Pleas, —— ——	22	55
ARCHERY, *Uſe of*, when commanded by an Act of Parliament. —— ——	3	13
ARGYLE, *Marquis of.*—*See* CAMPBELL.		
ARMADA prepared by *Philip* II. King of *Spain*, to invade *England*, ſome Account of.	4	306, 312
ARMOUR, Debate thereon by the Commons	4	415, 16
ARMY, *under Sir Thomas Fairfax*, Reaſons againſt its being quartered in the Counties near *London*. —— ——	15	335, 6, 7
Their Petition concerning their Want of Pay.	15	342, 3
—— Repreſentation of their Deſires ſignified to the Parliament. —— ——	15	343, 4
Reſolutions of the Peers concerning it.	15	352
—— of the Parliament for diſbanding it.	15	377 *to* 380
Great Diſorders therein, ſome Particulars of.	15	390, 1, 2
Diſpatch a Party of Horſe to *Holdenby-Houſe*.	15	393, 4
Take the King from thence, and carry him away to *Newmarket*. —— ——	15	396, 7
Votes of Parliament paſſed for their Satisfaction, Particulars of. —— ——	15	397, 8
Their formidable Power and Authority, Account of. —— ——	15	407
—— Engagement, declaring their Reſolutions as to Diſbanding. —— ——	15	424 *to* 430
—— Letter to the City of *London*, touching their Demands on the Parliament.	15	431 *to* 434
Liſt of, who ſigned it. —— ——	15	434
Their March to *St. Albans*, Account of.	15	443, 4
—— Reaſons for this Motion. ——	15	445
—— Repreſentation of their Deſires for the Settlement of Peace previous to Diſbanding.	15	455 *to* 470
—— Liſt of Members of the Houſe of Commons, objected to. —— ——	15	470
—— Heads of a Charge againſt them. - - -	15	470 *to* 473

	Vol.	Page.
ARMY, their Paper in Consequence of their Charge against the Eleven Members. — —	15	473, 4, 5
Votes of the Commons in their Favour, and in what Particulars. —— ——	15	497
Their Remonstrance to the Parliament on the State of Affairs. —— ——	16	4 *to* 19
—— Letters to the City of *London* on this Occasion. —— ——	16	24, 5, 6, 7
—— Principal End in charging the Eleven Members with Treason, Account of.	16	29
—— Concessions to the King, with relation to his Chaplains. —— ——	16	29
—— Letter, concerning their Motions.	16	31
—— Declaration, concerning their Demands on the Parliament. —— ——	16	36, 7, 8, 9
—— Paper, signifying their Acceptance of the Parliament's Proceedings. ——	16	45, 6
—— Declaration against the Report of a private Treaty between the King and them in 1647. —— ——	16	60, 1
—— Conduct towards him about that Time, Account of. —— ——	16	63, 4
—— Charge of Impeachment against the Eleven Members. —— ——	16	70 *to* 92
—— Further Propofals to the Parliament.	16	160, 1
—— Resentment against a Petition and Engagement of the Trained Bands, Apprentices, *&c.* of *London*, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, *&c.* ——	16	168 *to* 172
—— Insult offered to the Earl of *Lauderdale*, one of the *Scots* Commissioners. —	16	201, 2, 3
—— Declaration concerning Tumults. —	16	210 *to* 212
—— Heads of some further Propofals in order for Peace. —— ——	16	212 *to* 224
—— Declaration, setting forth the Reasons for their marching towards *London*. —	16	225 *to* 237
Encamp on *Hounslow-Heath*. — —	16	237
March through the City with Laurel in their Hats. —— ——	16	238
Their Remonstrance, in Vindication of all their Proceedings. —— ——	16	251 *to* 273

	Vol.	Page.
ARMY, their Method to enforce their Remonſtrance's Acceptance with the Parliament.	16	274
Their principal Aim in proſecuting the Eleven Members. —— ——	16	275
—— Petition to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, concerning their Indemnity, Arrears, *&c.* —	16	336, 7
—— Remonſtrance, demanding preſent Pay.	16	370 *to* 396
—— Declaration againſt an intended Ordinance for taking away Free Quarter. — —	16	474, 5, 6
—— —— for adhering to the Parliament in their Proceedings againſt the King.	16	494, 5, 6
—— —— for ſupporting the Peerage.	16	496, 7
How complimented for this laſt Declaration.	16	497, 8
State and Diſpoſition of, in *May* 1648.	17	149 *to* 153
Their Remonſtrance to the Houſe of Commons againſt a Treaty with the King, and demanding Juſtice upon him. ——	18	161 *to* 238
—— Letter to Col. *Hammond*, requiring him to ſecure the King in *Cariſbrooke-Caſtle*.	18	260
—— —— Concerning their Remonſtrance for Juſtice upon the King. ——	18	260, 1
—— Remonſtrance, ſetting forth their Reſolution to march up to *London*. ——	18	266 *to* 272
—— March to *London*, Account of. ——	18	289, 90 293
—— Removal of the King from *Newport* to *Hurſt-Caſtle*. —— ——	18	293, 4, 5
How actuated by the Jeſuits, Particulars of.	18	428 *to* 444
Their Reſentment on Account of the Votes of both Houſes in Favour of the Treaty.	18	447
—— Seizure and Uſage of their Opponents in the Houſe of Commons on this Occaſion.	18	447 *to* 453
—— Propoſals for accuſing *Denzil Hollis*, Eſq; and others, of Faction, *&c.* ——	18	458 *to* 461
—— Treaty with a Committee of the Houſe of Commons about the Diſcharge of the impriſoned Members. — ——	18	462
—— further Proceedings relating to thoſe Gentlemen. — — ——	18	476, 7
—— Petition to the Houſe of Commons concerning a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. —— ——	18	516 *to* 519

	Vol.	Page.
ARMY, their Plan for a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. — — — —	18	519 *to* 536
How complimented by the Commons on this Occaſion. ——— ———	18	536
Their Declaration to the Kingdom relating to their Plan of Settlement. ———	18	537 *to* 541
Monthly Charge thereof, *Anno* 1650. —	19	254
Augmented by the Commons, and on what Occaſion. ——— ———	19	258, 9
Their Declaration, addreſſed to the Elect Saints in *Scotland*, upon their March to invade that Kingdom. — — —	19	298 *to* 309
—— ——— —— to the People of *Scotland* in general — — —	19	310 *to* 312
—— prodigious Expence in 1651, Account of.	19	498
—— Petition againſt *Cromwell*'s being made King	21	122, 3, 4
—— Declaration to ſupport him as Protector.	21	208
—— Addreſs to *Richard Cromwell* on his Acceſſion to the Protectorate. — —	21	233 *to* 236
—— Diviſions among the Officers, ſome Account of. — — —	21	339, 40
—— Petition to the Protector, concerning their Want of Pay. — ———	21	340 *to* 345
Make themſelves Maſters of the Kingdom.	21	362
Their Coalition with the Republican Party.	21	363
—— Demands and Proceedings thereupon.	21	363 *to* 367
—— Declaration, inviting the Members of the Long Parliament to return to the Exerciſe of their Truſt. — ———	21	367, 8
—— Proceedings with the Republican Party for opening a new Seſſion of Parliament.	21	369, 70
—— Petition to the Parliament for ſettling the Government of the Commonwealth.	21	400 *to* 405
—— Reſentment on the Choice of a new Council of State. ——— ———	21	411
—— Petition and Propoſals to the Parliament concerning Government. — —	21	460 *to* 465
How anſwered. ——— ———	21	465, 6, 7
Liſt of their Officers diſcharged from all Military Employment. ——— ———	21	469
Ordered to be governed by Commiſſioners.	21	469, 70

	Vol.	Page.
ARMY, their violent Proceedings in Conſequence of their being ordered to be governed by Commiſſioners. —— ——	21	470 *to* 477
Take upon themſelves the Supreme Power.	22	1
Appoint General *Fleetwood* their Commander in Chief. —— —— ——	22	1
Their Treatment of the Officers who appeared againſt them for the Parliament. ——	22	2
—— Council of Ten, Liſt of. — ——	22	2
Appoint Col. *Lambert* Major-General of the Forces in *England* and *Scotland*. ——	22	2
Their Committee for nominating Officers, Liſt of.	22	2
Conſtitute a Committee of Safety. ——	22	2
Their Manner of applying to the Members thereof to undertake that Truſt. ——	22	2
—— Vote concerning the Election of Members to ſit in Parliament. — ——	22	25
Permit the diſcarded Members to aſſume their Seats in the Houſe. —— ——	22	28
ARRAY, *Commiſſion of*, by whom granted, and for what. —— ——	11	220
ARTICLES of a pretended private Treaty between the King and the Army in 1647, Particulars of. — —— ——	16	61, 2
Of Faith, with Scripture Proofs, preſented to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, by the Parliament's Commiſſioners, Particulars of.	16	420 *to* 426
Different from thoſe now received, and how.	16	421 *to* 426
For the Government of the Commonwealth as ſettled by Gen. *Cromwell* and his Council in 1653, Particulars of. — ——	20	248 *to* 262
ARUNDEL, *Earl of*. See HOWARD.		
ARUNDEL, *Thomas*, *Biſhop of Ely*, one of the Committee appointed to ſurvey the Government of the Perſon and Court of King *Richard* II. —— ——	1	366
His Application to the King in Behalf of *Henry Spencer*, Biſhop of *Norwich*. — ——	1	388
How oppoſed therein. —— ——	1	388, 9
His ſmart Reply. —— ——	1	389
Made Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	1	396

	Vol.	Page.
ARUNDEL, *Thomas*, *Biſhop of Ely*, his Declaration to the Parliament in 1388, touching the Cauſe of their Summons.	1	411
Removed from the Office of Chancellor.	1	441
Tranſlated to the See of *York*, and again made Chancellor of *England*.	1	449
His Declaration to the Parliament concerning the Cauſe of their Summons in 1392.	1	449, 50
——— in 1393.	1	451
——— in 1394.	1	452
Made Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*.	1	458
Impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons.	1	464
Charge againſt him.	1	464
His Anſwer before the King.	1	465
— Sentence of Baniſhment, Particulars of.	1	465
— ſecret Expedition to *Henry* of *Bullingbroke*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, in *France*.	1	499
— Return to *England* with the Duke.	1	499
— Speech to the Parliament in 1399, concerning the Depoſition of the King.	2	5, 6
— Speech on the Acceſſion of the Duke of *Lancaſter* to the Throne.	2	31, 2, 3
——— to the new King, concerning the Plots of the Commons againſt the Clergy.	2	87
— Reprimand to that Houſe.	2	88
Made Chancellor again.	2	107
His Speech to the Parliament in 1407.	2	107
— Power of viſiting the Univerſity of *Oxford* confirmed by Parliament.	2	121
ASCHAM, *Mr.* appointed the Parliament's Agent to *Spain*.	19	247
Aſſaſſinated at *Madrid*.	19	285
ASHE, *Mr.* his Cenſure of the Earl of *Warwick*'s Conduct, in relation to ſome revolted Ships.	18	56
ASHBURNHAM, *Wm. Eſq*; his Speech againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*.	8	194
Committed to Priſon for being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament.	9	373
Admitted to Bail.	9	437
Order of the Commons concerning him.	9	437
Debate about him, Particulars of.	9	491, 2

	Vol.	*Page.*
ASHBURNHAM, *Wm. Eſq*; expelled the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	10	97
Accompanies the King from *Oxford* to the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. — ——	14	376
Demanded by the Commons to be delivered up.	14	411
Makes his Eſcape. —— ——	14	413
His Letter written in Cyphers to the King, decyphered. —— ——	15	376
ASHLEY, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech at a Conference of both Houſes on the Liberty of the Subject. —— ——	8	47 *to* 52
Ordered into Cuſtody on this Account. - -	8	68
Acknowledges his Fault at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords, and diſcharged. ——	8	69
ASHTON, *Sir Robert*, made Chamberlain and Lord High Treaſurer to King *Edward* III.	1	325
His Speech to the Parliament in 1377, concerning Papal Uſurpations. —— ——	1	326
ASKE, *Richard, Eſq*; appointed a Judge in the Upper Bench. —— ——	19	129
ASSOCIATION eſtabliſh'd by Parliament for the Surety of Queen *Elizabeth*. ——	4	259, 280
——— in ſeveral Counties for the Parliament againſt King *Charles* I. —— ——	12	178
ASTLEY, *Sir Jacob, one of the King's Generals*, his great Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Particulars of. —— ——	14	297 *to* 301
ATHELMAR, *Elect Biſhop of Wincheſter*, his Deſcent and Alliance to King *Henry* III. Account of. —— ——	1	64
Driven out of *England* by the Barons. - -	1	66
ATKINSON, ——, *Eſq*; *Student of the Inner Temple*, his Speech againſt the Oath of Supremacy. —— ——	4	21 *to* 31
His remarkable Expreſſion on that Occaſion.	14	301
ATTORNIES, their Number, how limited by a Statute in the Counties of *Norfolk*, *Suffolk*, and *Norwich*. —— ——	2	284
AUDLEY, *Lord Hugh, junior*, one of the Confederate Lords againſt the *Deſpenſers*.	1	177
His Delinquency remitted, and on what Account.	1	177

	Vol.	Page.
AUDLEY, *Lord Hugh, junior*, created Earl of *Glouceſter*. —— ——	1	224
His Application to the Parliament in Behalf of King *Edward* III. —— ——	1	238
AUDLEY, *Thomas, Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1529. —— ——	3	41
His Speech on that Occaſion. — ——	3	41, 2
Knighted by King *Henry* VIII. and made Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	3	92
His Speech at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1537. —— ——	3	119 *to* 121
—— Reply to the Speech of *Richard Rich*, Eſq; Speaker for the Commons. — —	3	122, 3
Opens the Parliament in 1540, with the Reaſons of their Meeting. — — —	3	140
— — — in 1541, to the ſame Purpoſe.	3	157, 8
His Speech to the Commons. — — —	3	162, 3
—— Motion to the Houſe of Lords touching the Validity of the King's Marriage with *Ann* of *Cleve*. —— ——	3	165, 6
—— Speech at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1542. —— ——	3	173 *to* 176
AUGMENTATIONS, *Court of*, when firſt erected, and by whom. — —	3	117
AUGUSTINE, *St. Biſhop of Hippo*, his extreme Poverty, Account of. —— ——	18	369
His Reſignation of his Biſhoprick, and on what Occaſion. —— — ——	18	371
—— memorable Saying thereupon. — —	18	371
AWARD of *Lewis* King of *France*, between King *Henry* III. and his Barons. — —	1	67
Againſt the diſinherited Barons in 1266. - -	1	73, 4, 5
Between King *Edward* I. and the King of *France* in 1298, Particulars of. ——	1	111, 12
Againſt the two *Deſpenſers* at the Parliament in 1321. —— ——	1	164, 5
AXTEL, *Col.* excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Reſtoration. — —	22	348
His Behaviour at the Trial of King *Charles* I.	22	380, 1
Order for ſecuring him. —— — ——	22	381

	Vol.	*Page.*
AYERMYN, *William*, *Biſhop of Norwich*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners to treat with the *French* King about the Reſtitution of *Aquitain*. —— ——	1	211
AYSCOUGH, *Sir George*, *Admiral*, his Reduction of the Plantations to the Obedience of the Houſe of Commons. - - - -	20	89
His ſucceſsful Engagement with the *Dutch* Fleet in 1652. —— —— ——	20	89
B		
BACON, *Lord*, his Account of the Proceedings of the firſt Parliament of *Henry* VII.	2	403 *to* 408
His Account of the Statutes made at his ſecond Parliament. —— —— ——	2	419 *to* 423
—— —— third Parliament.	2	426 *to* 431
—— Obſervation on the King's Speech to his Parliament in 1492. — — —	2	433, 4, 5
—— Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament in 1505. — — —	2	444 *to* 447
BACON, *Sir Nicholas*, *Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal*, his Speech at opening the firſt Parliament of Queen *Elizabeth* in 1558.	3	365 *to* 374
—— —— —— in 1562.	4	2 *to* 7
Made Lord-Chancellor. — — —	4	39
Anſwer to the Speech of *Thomas Williams*, Eſq; Speaker for the Commons. - - - -	4	49 *to* 52
His Direction to the Parliament at their Seſſion in 1566. —— ——	4	59
—— Speech at the Diſſolution thereof. — —	4	82, 3
—— —— at Opening the Parliament in 1571.	4	87 *to* 94
—— —— at the Cloſe of that Seſſion in 1571.	4	156 *to* 164
—— — at the Parliament in 1572. - -	4	166 *to* 176
—— —— —— in 1575. - -	4	218 *to* 226
—— Anſwer to a Speech of *John Popham*, Eſq;	4	254
BACON, *Francis*, *Eſq*; his Speech for a Subſidy. —— ——	4	372, 3 / 383, 4
—— —— for the Increaſe of Huſbandry.	4	414, 15
—— —— on a Bill for ſuppreſſing Abuſes in Weights and Meaſures. — —	4	436, 7

BACON,

	Vol.	Page.
BACON, *Francis*, *Esq*; his Speech on a Bill against Monopolies.	4	454, 5, 461
Made Lord-Chancellor.	5	350
Accused of Bribery and Corruption.	5	351, 2, 3
His Letter to the Lords concerning his Accusation.	5	355, 6
— Reply to a Message from them	5	358, 9
— Letter of Submission.	5	399 *to* 402
— Answers to the Charge against him.	5	411 *to* 415
Deprived of the Great Seal.	5	416, 17
His Sentence.	5	420
— Letter to King *James* I. on that Occasion.	5	421
Obtains his Pardon.	5	422, 3
His retired Life and Death, Account of.	5	424
Remarkable Saying of his to the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*.	6	309
BADGER, *Richard*, examined at the Bar of the House of Lords for printing Dr. *Manwaring*'s Sermons.	8	207
BADBY, *Thomas*, convicted of Heresy, and burnt.	2	115
BADLESMORE, *Bartholomew*, made Governor of *Ledes-Castle*, in *Kent*.	1	167
Joins the Confederate Barons against the two *Despensers*.	1	167
His Affront offered to Queen *Elizabeth* in her Progress to *Canterbury*, and how resented by the King.	1	168
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Boroughbridge*, and executed.	1	168, 9
BAGSHAW, *Edward*, *Esq*; his Speech on National Grievances.	9	76 *to* 79
BAILIFFS *of Yarmouth*, their Letter concerning the Prince of *Wales*'s appearing on board a Fleet off that Port.	17	338, 9
BAINTON, *Sir Edward*, his Examination and Answer, touching his Charge against Mr. *Pymme* for indirect Practices.	12	381, 2
Vote of the Commons against Sir *Edward* on this Account.	12	382
BAKER, *Sir John*, elected Speaker for the Commons in 1547.	3	221

	Vol.	*Page.*
BALDWIN, *Robert*, Complaint againſt him for preaching falſe Doctrine. — — —	13	125
Committed to Priſon. ——— ——	13	125
His remarkable Letter concerning a Diſpute with one Mr. *Tutty*. —— ———	13	125, 6
BALE, *Sir John*, Impeachment againſt him, and on what Account, Particulars of. - -	11	276 *to* 279
BALFOUR, *Sir William*, *Lieutenant of the Tower*, diſcharged from that Truſt. — — —	10	120
BALIOL, *John*, *Lord of Galloway*, one of the Competitors for the Crown of *Scotland*, on the Death of King *Alexander*. - -	1	91, 94
His Deſcent, and indiſputable Claim thereto.	1	95
Declared King of *Scotland* by King *Edward* I.	1	95
His Homage to that Monarch. — — —	1	95
How affronted by him in open Parliament.	1	96, 7
His Reſentment thereupon. — — — —	1	97
—— Grant to King *Edward* towards the Expences of his War againſt *France*. - -	1	98
—— Plot againſt him. —— ———	1	98
—— Renunciation of his Oath and Allegiance.	1	98
—— Excuſe for ſo doing. — ———	1	98
—— Conteſt with him. ——— ——	1	99
Deprived of his Kingdom. — — — —	1	99
Forced into *England*. ——— ——	1	101
His Reſtraint and Uſage there. — — —	1	101
BALIOL, *Edward*, made General of ſome *Engliſh* Forces againſt *Scotland*. — — —	1	217
Occaſions a Revolution there. — — —	1	217
Crowned King of *Scotland*. — ———	1	217
Summoned by King *Edward* III. to the Parliament at *York* in 1333. — — —	1	220
His Reaſons for not obeying the Summons.	1	220
—— Homage to *Edward* as Sovereign Lord of *Scotland*. ——— ———	1	220
BAMPFIELD, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1658. ———	21	295
BANCROFT, *Richard*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his Motion for a Committee to conſider of the Laws againſt Recuſants. — —	5	141

	Vol.	Page.
BANNOCKBURN, *Battle of*, between King *Edward* II. and the *Scots*. — — —	1	150
BANKS, ———, *Mr.* his Speech againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. - -	8	314, 15
BANKES, *Sir John*, *Lord Chief Juſtice of the Common-Pleas*, impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons, and why. - -	13	257
BARBADOES, *Iſland of*, its Revolt from the Houſe of Commons. —— ———	19	404
BARDOLPH, *Hugh*, his Employments under *Richard* I. Account of. — — —	1	17
When deprived of them. — — ——	1	17
BAREBONE, *Praiſe-God*, made Comptroller of the Office of Sequeſtrations. — —	21	459
His Salary. —— —— ——	21	459
BARNARDISTON, *Sir Nathaniel*, committed to Priſon for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. —— —— ———	7	323
Releaſed on the Calling a new Parliament. -	7	338
BARNES, *Mr. Joſhua*, his Account of the Regulations made by Parliament for the Security of the Realm in 1340. ———	1	338
	1	229 *to* 232
His Account of the Controverſy between King *Edward* III. and *John Stratford*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. ——— ——	1	241, 2, 3
— — — of the Complaints of the Clergy to the King in 1341. ——— ——	1	244, 5
— — — of the Commons Remonſtrance againſt Papal Encroachments. ——	1	253, 4
— Deſcription of the King's proſperous State in 1348. —— ———	1	268
BARNET, *Battle of*, Anno 1471. ———	2	338
BARON, *John*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. —— ———	6	203, 4
BARON, who firſt created in *England*. - -	1	6
Antient Meaning of that Title, and how reſtrained of later Years. — — ——	1	6
BARONS, their Enſigns of Honour in Parliament.	1	6, 7
Their Proxies. —— —— —	1	7

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, their Homage to King *Henry* I. and to his eldeſt Son Prince *William.*	1	11
Liſt of, who were Witneſſes to King *Stephen*'s Charter, granted in 1136.	1	13
Their Engagement to King *Henry* II.	1	14
—— Expedition with King *Richard* I. againſt the *Saracens.*	1	16, 17
How charged by this King for Liberty of Tournaments.	1	19
Their Grant to King *John* at a Convention in 1204.	1	20
—— Declaration in Defence of their Charter granted by King *Henry* I.	1	20
—— Conteſt with him on the Score of their Liberties.	1	21
Obtain a Grant of *Magna Charta*, and *Charta de Foreſta.*	1	21, 2
Liſt of, by whom the Royal Charter of *Engliſh* Liberties was procured.	1	22, 3
Their Conqueſt over *Lewis* the *French* King's Son.	1	23
Meet King *Henry* III. at *London* in 1223.	1	23
Their Demand on that Occaſion.	1	23
Summoned to *Northampton.*	1	24
Their Grant to the King there.	1	24
How requited by him.	1	24, 5
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1225.	1	25
Their Counſel and Aid requeſted by the King.	1	25
—— Anſwer.	1	25
Obtain a Confirmation of their Liberties.	1	25
Their Grant to the King concerning the Wards and Marriages of their Heirs.	1	26
Summoned to *Oxford* in 1227.	1	26
How treated there.	1	26
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1232.	1	27
Their Grant of a general Aid required.	1	27
—— Anſwer.	1	27
—— Complaints againſt *Hubert de Burgh* the King's Prime Miniſter.	1	27, 8
Convened to *Lambeth* the ſame Year.	1	28
Their Grant to the King there.	1	28

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, their Wardſhips committed to Foreigners by the King. —— ——	1	29
Bad Conſequences thereof. — ——	1	30
Summoned to meet the King at *Oxford* in 1233.	1	30
Their Refuſal to attend. —— ——	1	30
—— Reaſon for it. —— ——	1	30
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* ſoon after. ——	1	30
Their Reaſon for a ſecond Refuſal. ——	1	30
—— threatning Meſſage to the King. — —	1	30, 1
How treated by him on that Account. ——	1	31
Meet the King at *Weſtminſter* in 1234. —	1	31
Their good Agreement there, Account of. --	1	31
Summoned to *Merton* in 1236. — ——	1	32
Their Tranſactions there. —— ——	1	32
Convened to *London* in 1237. — ——	1	32
Their Grant of a Supply requeſted. —	1	33
—— ſharp Anſwer to the King's Meſſage for that Purpoſe. — — — —	1	33
How ſoothed by the King. — —	1	33, 4
Their Anſwer thereto. —— ——	1	34
Obtain a Confirmation of *Magna Charta*. —	1	34
Their Grant to the King thereupon. ——	1	34
Meet him at *York*. —— ——	1	35
Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	35
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1237. —	1	36
Their Grant to the King there. — ——	1	36
Reſent his Manner of ſquandering it away. -	1	36
Their League againſt him on that Occaſion, and the Event thereof. ——	1	36
Summoned to *London* in 1242. ——	1	36
Their Engagement thereupon. — ——	1	36
—— Anſwer to the King's Demand for Money.	1	37
How artfully dealt with on their Refuſal of a Supply. —— ——	1	37, 8
Their farther Anſwer of Denial. ——	1	38
—— Diſſolution in Conſequence thereof. —	1	38
—— Proteſt thereupon. —— ——	1	39, 40, 1
—— Reply to the King's further Application to them at that Time. —— ——	1	41
Committee of. —— ——	1	41, 42, 60, 1, 4, 73, 4

	Vol.	*Page.*
BARONS, ſummoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1244.	1	42
Solicited by the King for a pecuniary Aid. -	1	42
Their Anſwer. —— ——	1	42
—— Anſwer to the Biſhops, *&c.* concerning this Affair. —— ——	1	42
—— further Proceedings therein. — —	1	43, 4
—— Grant to the King on his Promiſe to keep the Charter of Liberties. — ——	1	44
—— Treatment of him at another Aſſembly in 1244. —— —— ——	1	45
Summoned to *London* in 1246. ——	1	45
Their Laws made there againſt ſuch as robbed Parks or Warrens. —— ——	1	45, 6
Convened again to *London* this ſame Year.	1	46
Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	46, 7
Called by Writ to meet at *London* in 1248. -	1	47
Solicited for a pecuniary Aid to the King. —	1	47, 8
Their Remonſtrance thereupon, ſetting forth his bad Conduct. —— ——	1	48, 9
—— Reply to his Promiſe of Amendment. -	1	49
Are prorogued for ſome Time. —— ——	1	49
How received by the King on meeting again. -	1	50
Their Anſwer to his Speech from the Throne.	1	50
—— Diſſolution. —— ——	1	50
Convened to *London* in 1251. —— ——	1	51
Their Tranſactions there. —— ——	1	51, 2
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1252, and on what Account. —— —— ——	1	52
—— to *London* in 1254. —— —	1	54
Required to aſſiſt the King (then in *Gaſcoigny*) with a powerful Aid. — ——	1	54
Their Anſwer thereto. — — —	1	55
Summoned again to *London* in this Year, and to the ſame Purpoſe. — ——	1	55
Their Reaſons for not granting the King any Money at that Time. — — —	1	55, 6
Meet the King at *London* in 1255. — —	1	56
Required to grant him a pecuniary Aid. - -	1	56, 7
Their Refuſal thereof, and Demand on the King.	1	57
Convened the ſame Year to *Weſtminſter*. —	1	57

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, preſſed again by the King for Money.	1	57
Their Reply. — — —	1	57
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1257. —	1	58
Their Buſineſs there, Account of. —	1	58
Meet the King at *London* in 1258. —	1	58
Their ſtiff Refuſal to aſſiſt him with Money. -	1	58
—— Complaints againſt him. — —	1	58, 9
—— Conditional Promiſe of a Tax. —	1	59
Empowered by the King to reform the State of the Nation, and by what Method. - -	1	59, 60
Their Meeting at *Oxford* for that Purpoſe. -	1	60
—— Military Appearance, and the Reaſon thereof. — —	1	60
Liſt of, elected there, as a Committee to reform the Government. — —	1	60, 1
Their Demands on the King. — —	1	62
—— Order for holding three Parliaments in every Year. — — —	1	62
—— Election of twelve Perſons to repreſent them in Parliament. — —	1	62
—— Entry or Record to that Purpoſe. - -	1	62, 3
Liſt of, ſo elected. — —	1	63
Their further Proceedings at that Time. - - -	1	63
Liſt of, appointed to ſettle an Aid for the King.	1	64
Their Treatment of his uterine Brothers. - -	1	64
Complaint againſt them by a Deputation from the Batchelors of *England*. - - - - -	1	65
How threatned by Prince *Edward*. - - -	1	65
Publiſh their Body of Laws. — —	1	65
Title thereof. — — —	1	65
Concluſion of them. — — —	1	66
Their Expulſion of the *Poictovins*, Account of.	1	66
—— Manner of excuſing themſelves to the Pope for that Step. — —	1	66
How oppoſed by the King's Party. - - -	1	66
Their Endeavour to ſupport the *Oxford* Proviſions. — — —	1	66
National Diſtractions conſequent thereupon.	1	66
Summoned to meet the King at *Oxford* in 1263.	1	66
Propoſal made to them there for reſtoring the antient Method of Government. —	1	67

	Vol.	*Page.*
BARONS, their Reply to the Propoſals made to them at *Oxford*, for reſtoring the antient Method of Government. - - - -	1	67
Refer the Deciſion of the Matter to the King of *France*. — — — —	1	67
Their *Oxford* Proviſions diſanulled by him. -	1	67
—— War with King *Henry* III. in Conſequence of that Award. — ——	1	67
—— Victory over him at *Lewes* in *Suſſex*. - -	1	67, 8
—— Treatment of him and his Brother, King of the *Romans*. — — —	1	68
—— Power at that Time. — — —	1	68
—— new Scheme of Government propoſed, and the Intention thereof. - - -	1	69
Routed by Prince *Edward*, and their late Advantages overturned. — — —	1	72
Their Lands, how diſpoſed of. — —	1	72, 3
Admitted to compound for them, and on what Terms. — — — —	1	74
Their Difference with King *Edward* I. and how occaſioned. — — —	1	105, 6
—— Martial Appearance at the Parliament ſummoned by Prince *Edward* in 1297.	1	107
—— Articles of Reconciliation with the King inſiſted upon, Particulars of. - - -	1	107, 8
—— Demands approved by the Prince, and confirmed by the King. — — —	1	108, 9
—— Expedition againſt the revolted *Scots*. -	1	110
—— Proceedings at *York* relating to the two Great Charters. — — —	1	110
—— raſh Demand on the King at the Parliament in 1301. — — — —	1	118
How anſwered in a Speech by him. - - -	1	118
Their Submiſſion thereupon. — —	1	118
Liſt of, who withſtood the Uſurpation of Pope *Boniface* VIII. relating to his Claim on *Scotland*. —— ——	1	121, 2, 3
Their Letter to him on that Occaſion. - -	1	123, 4, 5
—— Oppoſition to the King's going into *France*.	1	125, 6
—— late mutinous Behaviour to the King, how puniſhed — — — —	1	129, 30

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, Liſt of, at the Parliament at *Carliſle* in 1307. — — — —	1	133, 4
Their Reſentment againſt *Pierce Gaveſton*, Favourite to King *Edward* II. - - - -	1	140
—— Convention at *Ware* on his Account. - -	1	141
Compel the King to call a Parliament to *London* in 1308. — — — —	1	141
Their Charge there againſt *Gaveſton*, Particulars of. — — — —	1	141
—— Aſſent to *Gaveſton*'s enjoying the Earldom of *Cornwall* for Life. — —	1	144
Liſt of, who refuſed to attend the King in Parliament at *York* in 1310. - - - - -	1	144
Their Reaſon for this Neglect. - - -	1	144
—— Anſwer to the King's Propoſal for treating about the late Ordinances. - - -	1	146, 7
—— Reſolution to drive *Gaveſton* from the King.	1	147
—— Preparations for that Purpoſe. - - -	1	147
Appoint *Thomas Plantagenet* Earl of *Lancaſter* their General. — — —	1	147
Their Meſſage to the King for the Delivery of *Gaveſton*. — — — —	1	147
—— cloſe Purſuit of the Favourite, and Manner of taking him, Account of. - - -	1	147
—— Execution of him, as a National Enemy.	1	147
—— threatning Meſſage to the King, touching their Ordinances. — — —	1	148
—— Forces, how diſpoſed of. - - - - -	1	148
—— Treaty and Agreement with the King.	1	148, 9
—— Submiſſion, how ſtated. - - -	1	148, 9
Complaints againſt them by the King at the Parliament in 1313, Particulars of. - -	1	149
Their Anſwer thereto. — — —	1	149, 50
—— Submiſſion according to a former Agreement. — — — —	1	150
—— Confederacy againſt the two *Deſpenſers*.	1	159
—— violent Proceedings againſt them, Account of. — — — —	1	159
—— Meſſage to the King demanding their Baniſhment. — — —	1	159
How anſwered. — — —	1	159

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, their Expedition to *London* againſt the King. —— ——	1	160
Their Behaviour there. —— ——	1	160
—— Articles preferred againſt the *Deſpenſers* at the Parliament in 1321. - - - - -	1	160 *to* 164
—— Award againſt them. — ——	1	164, 5
—— uncommon Dreſs at this Parliament. - -	1	165
—— Remonſtrance to the King, touching their Indemnity for what they had done. - -	1	165, 6, 7
Obtain their Charters of Pardon. ——	1	167
Their freſh Provocation againſt the King, and how occaſioned. —— ——	1	168
—— Reſolution to revenge it. - - - - -	1	168
—— Defeat at *Boroughbridge*. - - - - -	1	168, 9
—— Devaſtations committed on the Lands of *Hugh Deſpenſer* the younger. - - - - -	1	170
—— —— —— on the Lands of *Hugh Deſpenſer* the Father. - - - - -	1	172, 3
Gain the Queen to their Intereſt. - - -	1	180
Their Execution of the two *Deſpenſers*. - -	1	181
—— Impriſonment of the King. - - - - -	1	181
—— Indemnity on Account of their Conduct to him. —— ——	1	192, 3
Liſt of, at the Parliament in 1537. - - -	3	118, 19
—— who proteſted againſt the Act of Uniformity. —— ——	3	234
—— —— againſt the Act allowing Prieſts to marry. - - - - - -	3	236
BARONS *of the Exchequer* receive a Meſſage from the Commons to make void their Orders in the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage.	8	292
Their Anſwer. —— —— ——	8	301, 2
BARONETS, *Order of*, when firſt inſtituted.	5	271
BARRINGTON, *Sir Thomas*, his Report concerning the Proceedings againſt the Jeſuits.	8	309
BARTON, *Elizabeth*, her Attainder and Execution, and the Occaſion thereof. - - -	3	97
BASIL, *Mr.* his Account of a Victory gained over the Marquis of *Clanrickard* in *Ireland*.	19	439 *to* 442
His farther Account of the Succeſs of the *Engliſh* Forces. — — —	19	483, 4

BASSET,

	Vol.	Page.
BASSET, *Gilbert*, how reproved for his raſh Advice to King *Henry* III. - - - - - -	1	34
BASTARDY, *Act of*, Anno 1431. - - -	2	213, 14
BASTWICK, *Dr. John*, Reſolution of the Commons for releaſing him from Priſon. - -	9	34
His Confinement, Cauſe of. — ——	9	59
Account of him by Lord *Clarendon*. - - -	9	59, 60
—— —— by *Sanderſon*. —— ——	9	60, 1
—— —— by *Whitlocke*. — ——	9	61
How favoured by the Commons. - - - -	9	350
BATCHELORS, *Deputation of*, from all Parts of *England* to the Court of King *Henry* III.	1	65
Their Complaint againſt the Barons. - - -	1	65
BATH, *Henry, Chief Juſtice of England*, his martial Appearance at a Meeting of the Nobles in 1251. —— ——	1	51
Charge againſt him by King *Henry* III. - -	1	51
Proclamation againſt him. —— ——	1	51, 2
His imminent Danger on that Occaſion. - -	1	52
Farther Complaint againſt him. — —	1	52
Interpoſitions in his Favour, Account of. - -	1	52
Reconciled to the King, and by what Means.	1	52
BATH, *Earl of*. See BOURCHIER.		
BATTEN, *Vice-Admiral to the Earl of Warwick*, his Behaviour to the Queen on her landing at *Bridlington* from *Holland*, Account of —— ——	12	191, 2
Appointed, by the Commons, Chief Commander at Sea. —— ——	13	473
His Oppoſition to the Royal Family, Account of.	13	473
BATTS, *Parliament of*, why ſo called. - -	2	191
BAYNARD, *Richard, Eſq*; choſen Speaker to the Commons in 1421. — — —	2	165
BAYNE, *Ralph, Biſhop of Coventry*, deprived of his Biſhoprick, and on what Account.	3	379
BAYONS, *Bogo*, concerned in the Murder of King *Edward* II. — — —	1	208
The Reward offered by Parliament to take him.	1	208
BEAL, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on a Bill for a Subſidy. —— ——	4	386 *to* 389

	Vol.	Page.
BEAUCHAMP, *Thomas, Earl of Warwick*, Appointed one of the Committee to ſurvey the Houſhold of King *Richard* II. - -	1	356
Appointed to attend his Perſon, and to give Anſwers to foreign Miniſters. - - -	1	358
—— one of the Committee to examine the Government of the King's Perſon and Court.	1	366
His Oppoſition to the Meaſures of the King and his Miniſters. —— ——	1	410
One of the five Lords, called Appellants in 1388.	1	412
Diſmiſſed by the King from the Council Board.	1	441
Admitted again. —— ——	1	442
Articles of Impeachment againſt him, by the Lords Appellants in 1397. - - - - -	1	466, 7, 8
His Anſwer thereto. — — —	1	477
Convicted of High Treaſon, and his Sentence.	1	477
Behaviour at his Trial. —— ——	1	477
BEAUCHAMP, *Sir John, of Holt*, impeached by the Commons at the Parliament in 1388.	1	436
Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	436
His Sentence and Execution. — ——	1	436
BEAUCHAMP, *Richard, Earl of Warwick*, his Conteſt with *John Mowbray*, Earl Marſhal, about Precedency in the Parliament-Houſe.	2	186
BEAUCHAMP, *Sir Walter*, choſen Speaker to the Houſe of Commons at the Parliament in 1415. —— ——	2	148
BEAUFORT, *Thomas, eldeſt baſe Son of John Duke of Lancaſter*, created Earl of *Somerſet*.	1	459
Made one of the Lords Appellants at the famous Council at *Nottingham* in 1397. - -	1	460
Created Marquis of *Dorſet*. — ——	1	479
Ordered by the Parliament to give an Account of his Proceedings as one of the Lords Appellants. —— ——	2	56, 7
His Excuſe. —— —— ——	2	56, 7
Sentence pronounced againſt him on this Occaſion. —— ——	2	57
Reſtored to his Honours, *&c.* again. - - -	2	57
His Attempt, in Conjunction with ſome others, to reſtore King *Richard* II. to his Crown.	2	62
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account. - -	2	65, 6

	Vol.	Page.
BEAUFORT, *Thomas, eldeſt baſe Son of John Duke of Lancaſter*, interceded for by the Commons. —— ——	2	65, 6
Obtains a Pardon from King *Henry* IV. and reſtored to his Liberty, Honours, *&c.*	2	66
His Speech to the King and Parliament in Favour of a War with *France*. - - -	2	141, 2
Created Duke of *Exeter*. —— ——	2	154
Made one of the Governors to King *Henry* VI.	2	173
BEAUFORT, *Henry, Biſhop of Lincoln and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1404. - - -	2	77
—— —— in 1405. - - -	2	84
Made Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, and opens the Seſſion of Parliament in 1410. - - -	2	109, 10
His Speech to the Parliament, *Anno* 1413. —	2	128
—— —— —— 1414. —	2	144, 5
—— —— —— 1415. —	2	148
—— —— —— 1416. —	2	152
Has the Crown delivered to him, and on what Occaſion. —— ——	2	153
Made one of the Governors to King *Henry* VI.	2	173
Opens the Seſſion of Parliament in 1425. - -	2	184, 5, 6
Obtains the King's Letters Patent to receive the Money which he lent to the Government.	2	187
Quarrels with *Humphry* Duke of *Glouceſter* —	2	190
His Application to the Duke of *Bedford*, Regent of *France*, on this Account. - - -	2	191
Opens the Seſſion of Parliament in 1426. —	2	191, 2
His Anſwer to the Articles exhibited againſt him by the Duke of *Glouceſter* at the Parliament in 1426. —— ——	2	194, 5, 6
Acquitted of the Charge againſt him, and reconciled to the Duke. —— ——	2	197
Reſigns his Office of Lord-Chancellor. - -	2	197
Made a Cardinal, *Anno* 1428. ——	2	203
Quarrels again with *Humphry* Duke of *Glouceſter*, and on what Account. - - -	2	217, 18
Refers his Cauſe to the Houſe of Peers who declare in his Favour. —— ——	2	217, 18
Procures the Duke's Impriſonment and Death.	2	249
His own terrible Death, Account of. ——	2	249

	Vol.	Page.
BEAUFORT, *Sir Thomas*, *Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech on opening the Parliament in 1411.	2	119
BEAUFORT, *Edmund*, *Duke of Somerſet*, ſlain at the Battle of *St. Albans*, *Anno* 1455.	2	277
BEAUMONT, *Sir Henry*, choſen Speaker to the Houſe of Lords at the Parliament in 1332.	1	214
His Speech to the King, by way of Advice.	1	214
BEAUMONT, *Viſcount John*, ſlain at the Battle of *Northampton* in 1461. — — —	2	293
BECKIT, *Thomas*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his ill Uſage by King *Henry* II. at a Convention in 1164. —— ——	1	14
His Application to the Pope on that Account.	1	15
—— Grievance how remedied. — — —	1	15
—— mutinous Behaviour and Murder on his Return to *England*. —— ——	1	15
BECK, *Anthony*, *Biſhop of Durham*, his Declaration to the *Scots* Nobility, concerning the Right of King *Edward* I. to the Realm of *Scotland*. —— ——	1	92, 3
BEDDINGFIELD, *Sir Thomas*, committed to the Tower, and why. — ——	10	354
Appointed, by the Parliament, one of the Juſtices of the Court of Common Pleas. ——	18	120
BEECHER, *Sir William*, how interrogated by the Lords on his ſearching the Studies, *&c.* of the Earl of *Warwick* and Lord *Brooke*.	9	35, 6
His Anſwer and Confeſſion. ——	9	35, 6
—— Commitment and Diſcharge. ——	9	36, 7
BEERBY, *William*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker of the Commons in 1436. —— ——	2	231
BELKNAPP, *Sir Robert*, one of the Judges ſummoned to *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. in 1387. —— ——	1	406, 7
His Exclamation on ſigning the Reſolutions there. —— ——	1	409
Impeached by the Commons on that Account.	1	432
Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	432
His Anſwer. —— ——	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. ——	1	433

	Vol.	Page.
BELKNAPP, *Sir Robert*, his Sentence. - -	1	433, 435
How mitigated at the Requeſt of the Biſhops.	1	435
His Baniſhment to *Ireland*. — — —	1	437
— Allowance towards the Expences of his Paſſage. — —	1	437
— Return permitted by Parliament. —	1	451, 458
BELL, *Robert*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker of the Commons in 1572. — —	4	176
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth*, Heads of. -	4	218
BELLASIS, *Colonel John*, one of King *Charles* the Firſt's Generals, and Governor of *York*.	13	172
His Defeat at *Selby*, by Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, Account of. — —	13	172, 3
Taken Priſoner there. — — —	13	173
Sent up to *London*. — —	13	174
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Commons.	13	174
His Treatment there by the Speaker. —	13	174
Committed to the Tower. — —	13	174
Releaſed from his Confinement, and made Governor of the Town and Garriſon of *Newark*. — —	14	378
His Anſwer to a Summons for delivering them up to the Parliament's Forces. —	14	378
BELLASISE, *Sir Henry*, convened before the Privy-Council. — —	8	489
Committed to the *Fleet*. — —	8	489
BELLIEURE, *Monſieur*, comes to *London* in Quality of Ambaſſador from the Court of *France* to mediate a Peace between the King of *England* and his Parliament. -	15	50
Obtains an Audience of the Parliament for this Purpoſe. — —	15	50
His Offer rejected, and in what Manner. - -	15	51
BELT, *Sir Robert*, *Alderman of York*, how treated by the Parliament for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I. — —	13	360
BENEDICT XIII. *Pope of Rome Elect*, his Conteſt with *Boniface* IX. for the Papal Chair in 1390. — —	1	447
BENEVOLENCE, *Act of*, granted by Parliament to King *Edward* IV. — —	2	349

	Vol.	Page.
BENEVOLENCE, *Act of*, granted by Parliament to King *Richard* III. — —	2	398, 9
—— to King *Henry* VII. *Anno* 1505. ——	2	447
Particular Account of, collected for *Henry* VIII. in 1544. —— ——	3	201
When firſt ſet on Foot for raiſing Money, and by whom. —— ——	2	349
Stories concerning it. —— ——	2	350
Granted by Parliament to *Henry* VII. - -	2	434, 5, 6
—— —— to *Henry* VIII. - -	3	39
—— —— to *Elizabeth*. - - -	4	308
—— —— to *James* I. - - -	5	527, 8
BENBOW, *Capt.* taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Worceſter*. —— ——	20	55
His Sentence and Execution. ——	20	72
BENNET, *Dr.* his Speech againſt Monopolies.	4	455, 6
His Account of the Number of Recuſants in *Yorkſhire*, preſented to the Eccleſiaſtical Court there, *Anno* 1600. ——	4	496
BENNET, *Sir John*, complained of by the Commons for Bribery. — ——	5	398
Convened before the Lords. ——	5	454
Charge againſt him. —— ——	5	455 *to* 461
His Requeſt to the Lords on that Occaſion.	5	461, 2
Admitted to Bail. —— ——	5	462
His Anſwer thereupon. —— ——	5	462, 3
—— Petition to the Lords. — ——	5	509
Falls ſick, and unable to attend his Trial. -	5	509
Obtains the King's Pardon. ——	5	509
BENSON, *Henry*, *Eſq*; *Member for Knareſbrough*, expelled the Houſe for ſelling Protections.	10	26
BENYON, *George*, Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Commons. — —	10	394, 5
His Charge farther aggravated, and how. —	10	396, 7
—— Anſwer. —— ——	10	420, 1
Proceedings againſt him at his Trial. ——	10	422, 3
His Defence. —— ——	10	424
—— Sentence. —— ——	10	424, 5
BERKLEY, *Lord Thomas*, arraign'd for the Death of King *Edward* II. —— ——	1	208
His Anſwer and Commitment. ——	1	209

	Vol.	Page.
BERKLEY, *Lord Thomas*, his Acquittal and Diſcharge of his Manuprisors, Account of.	1	211
BERKLEY, *Lord*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon. —— ——	16	317
Diſcharged from Reſtraint, and reſtored to his Seat in Parliament again. ——	17	220
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King *Charles* I. —— ——	18	492
BERKLEY, *Sir John*, committed to the Tower, on Suſpicion of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. — — —	10	6
BERKLEY, *Sir Robert*, *Juſtice of the King's Bench*, Information againſt him by the Commons. —— ——	9	49
His Bail to abide the Cenſure of Parliament.	9	49
Accuſed of High Treaſon. — —	9	54
Taken off the Bench in *Weſtminſter-Hall* and committed. —— ——	9	54
Impeachment againſt him on Account of Ship-Money. —— ——	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. — —— ——	9	470
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords.	10	10
His Requeſt on that Occaſion. - - -	10	10
Denies the Facts ſet forth in the Impeachment.	10	11
His Petition for Allowance of Witneſſes and Counſel. —— ——	10	11
—- Trial put off, and why. — ——	10	12
—- Character by Mr. *Whitlocke*. — —	10	12
Brought to his Trial before the Peers. ——	12	383
Proceedings againſt him there, together with his Opinion and Anſwers touching Ship-Money, Account of. —— —	12	383 *to* 387
His Sentence. —— ——	12	387, 8
BERKLEY, *Sir Charles*, impeached of High Treaſon. — — ——	11	425
BERKLEY, *Sir Edward*, impeached of High Treaſon. — —— —	11	425
BERKLEY, *Sir Henry*, impeached of High Treaſon. — — ——	11	425

	Vol.	Page.
BERKSHIRE, *Earl of.* See HOWARD.		
BERNARDISTON, *Sir Thomas*, appointed by the Parliament to go to *Bury*, in *Suffolk*, to ſuppreſs an Inſurrection there. - -	17	154
His Succeſs in that Buſineſs, Account of. —	17	155 *to* 158
—— Letter concerning ſome further Diſturbances in that County. —— ——	17	209, 10
BERNERS, *Sir James*, impeached by the Commons at the Parliament in 1388. —	1	436
Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	436
His Sentence and Execution. — ——	1	436, 7
BERTIE, *Robert, Earl of Lindſey, and Lord Great-Chamberlain of England*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners for giving the Royal Aſſent to the Bill of Attainder againſt the Earl of *Strafford* —— —	9	272
Voted by the Parliament an Enemy to the State.	11	176
Leaves the King and goes into the Parliament's Quarters. —— ——	14	376
Committed Priſoner to *Windſor* Caſtle. —	14	376
BERWICK, a Parliament held there, *Temp. Edward* I. *Anno* 1292. — —	1	94
—— —— *Anno* 1296. — —	1	99
Beſieged by the *Scots*, *Anno* 1455. — —	2	279
Information from thence concerning an intended Surprize of that Town. —— ——	17	83
Seized by Sir *Marmaduke Langdale* in Behalf of the *Scots*. —— —— ——	17	179
Surrendered to General *Cromwell*. ——	18	27
BIDDLE, *John*, Proceedings againſt him for Blaſphemy. — — — —	20	399, 400
His Anſwers to the Queſtions propoſed to him.	20	400
—— Doctrines ſome Account of. - - - -	20	401, 2
Baniſhed by the Protector. — ——	20	402
BIGAMY, *Statute of*, when firſt enacted. - -	1	83
BILLS, Titles of, preſented by the Parliament's Commiſſioners to the King in the Iſle of *Wight* for his Royal Aſſent. - - -	16	404
Form of, as paſſed by both Houſes, for that Purpoſe. — — —	16	406 *to* 413

	Vol.	Page.
BILLS, depending before *Cromwell*'s second Parliament, at the Time of their Diſſolution, Account of. - - - - -	20	398, 9
Manner of preſenting them for the Protector's Conſent. —— ——	21	38, 9
BILL for diſabling the Clergy from exerciſing any Temporal Authority, Form of. - -	10	8, 9
BILLINGSLY, *Capt.* ſuſpected of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament.	9	264
Order of the Peers againſt him on this Account.	9	267
BIRCH, *Col. John, one of the Parliament's Generals*, his Letter, giving an Account of his taking the City of *Hereford*. - - -	14	181 *to* 183
His ſecond and third Letters to the ſame Purpoſe.	14	183 *to* 185
—— Liſt of Priſoners taken there. - - - -	14	185, 6
Appointed Governor of that City. - - -	14	186
His Account of Sir *Jacob Aſtley*'s Defeat by the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	297, 8
—— of the Earl of *Derby*'s Defeat in *Lancaſhire*. —— —— ——	20	34, 5
—— Letter relating to the Purſuit of the *Scots* Army after the Battle of *Worceſter*. —	20	57
BIRKHEAD, *Edward, Eſq*; appointed Serjeant at Arms to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament.	20	183
BISHOPS, *Liſt of*, at a Convention held at *Nottingham* in 1194. —— ——	1	17
—— —— who attended King *John* at *Runningmede* when the two Great Charters were granted. —— ——	1	21
Their Proteſt againſt the Demand of King *Henry* III. for a pecuniary Aid. ——	1	39 *to* 41
Liſt of, appointed to conſider about relieving the King from his Debts. — —	1	42
Their Anathema againſt the Violators of the two Great Charters, Form of. - - -	1	53, 4
Liſt of, who aſſiſted in making up the Difference between King *Edward* I. and his Barons.	1	109
—— at the Parliament at *Carliſle* in 1307.	1	134
Their Sentence againſt *Gaveſton* Earl of *Cornwall*, and his Adherents. —— ——	1	142

	Vol.	Page.
BISHOPS, *Liſt of*, appointed, with ſundry Earls, *&c.* to govern the Affairs of K. *Edw.* II.	1	143
Committee of, ſent by the Barons to the King, demanding the Baniſhment of the two *Deſpenſers*. —— ——	1	159
Their Diſloyalty to the King, Inſtance of.	1	180, 1
Liſt of, appointed Guardians for King *Edward* III. —— ——	1	191
Their Endeavours to preſerve the Peace of the Realm. —— ——	1	214, 15
—— Advice required by the King, touching his Right to the Title of King of *France*.	1	303
—— Reſolution thereupon. — ——	1	303
—— Proteſtation at the Impeachment of the Archbiſhop of *York*, and others, in 1388.	1	429
—— Interpoſition in Favour of the Judges condemned for High Treaſon. ——	1	435
—— Proteſtation againſt any Law for reſtraining the Pope's Power. —— ——	1	443
—— —— in Favour of *Tho. Haxey*, Clerk.	1	458
—— Oath to ſupport the Reſolutions of the Parliament in 1397. — ——	1	480
Liſt of, on that Occaſion. —— ——	1	480
Their Sentence againſt thoſe who ſhould act contrary thereto. — ——	1	482
Liſt of, appointed to ſettle a new Form of Religion. —— ——	3	160
—— —— Ceremonies in the Church.	3	160
—— who proteſted againſt the Sacrament Act.	3	223
Their Complaint at the Parliament in 1549.	3	249
Introduce a Bill for inforcing the Eccleſiaſtical Laws. —— ——	3	249
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt an Act for defacing Images. —— ——	3	252
—— —— againſt a Bill for reſtoring the Firſt Fruits to the Crown. ——	3	375
—— —— againſt a Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy to the Crown. ——	3	378, 9
—— —— againſt a Bill for Exchange of Lands of Biſhopricks. ——	3	412
Their Conſecration confirmed by an Act. —	4	74

	Vol.	*Page.*
BISHOPS, Liſt of, appointed to manage a Conference between the Lords and Commons, relating to Eccleſiaſtical Affairs. ——	5	152
Liſt of, at the Opening the Parliament in *November*, 1640. —— ——	9	* 6
Their Civil Power ſtruck at by the Commons.	9	55
Petition againſt them by the City of *London*, Account of. —— ——	9	114 *to* 122
Liſt of, fined by the Commons for their Proceedings in the Convocation, *Anno* 1640.	9	238, 9
Their Fines, Particulars of. —— —	9	238, 9
—— Power, with reſpect to the printing and publiſhing of News-Books. ——	9	265
Debate in the Houſe of Commons for aboliſhing them. — ——	9	291, 2, 3
—— —— of Lords for reſtraining them from intermeddling in Secular Affairs.	9	294 *to* 327
Reſolutions of the Lords concerning them. —	9	327
Farther Debate about them by the Commons.	9	342 *to* 350
Remarkable Saying of Lord *Falkland*'s concerning them. —— ——	9	380
Their Revenues ordered to be ſeized upon by the Commons. —— ——	9	437, 8
—— Maintenance, how provided for. ——	9	438
Liſt of, impeached for making the new Canons.	9	468
Give in a Plea to their Impeachment. ——	10	41
Required by the Commons to give a peremptory Anſwer. — ——	10	42
Their Reſolution to abide by their Plea and Demurrer. —— ——	10	94
Cry of the Mob againſt them. — ——	10	127
Abſent themſelves from the Houſe of Peers to ſecure their Lives. —— ——	10	134, 5
Their Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings during their forced Abſence. —— ——	10	138, 9
Liſt of, who ſigned this Proteſtation. ——	10	139
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account.	10	140
Their Charge. — ——	10	142
—— Anſwers. —— — ——	10	142 *to* 145
Committed to the Tower. — ——	10	145
Petition againſt them from the County of *Bucks*.	10	199, 200

	Vol.	Page.
BISHOPS, brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. — — —	10	219
Their farther Anſwer. — —	10	219
—— Petition to be admitted to Bail. —	10	219, 20
Remanded to Priſon. — —	10	220
Their Votes in Parliament taken away by an Act. — — —	10	292
Admitted to Bail by the Peers. —	10	298
Ordered to Priſon again at the Requeſt of the Commons. — — —	10	299
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers for their Trial. — — —	10	303
Proceedings there againſt them, Particulars of.	10	303 *to* 307
Farther Proceedings againſt them by the Parliament. — —	10	313, 14
Obliged to make their Defence at the Bar of the Houſe of Commons. — — —	10	330
Reſolutions there againſt them. — — —	10	374
Admitted to Bail. — —	10	487
Their Name and Title aboliſhed, and when.	15	158, 9
—— Temporalities ordered to be ſold. - -	15	159, 60, 1
In the primitive Times, Poverty of. - - -	18	369, 70
BISHOPRICKS, Liſt of, vacant in 1641. - -	10	146
Speech againſt filling them up. — —	10	146 *to* 149
BISHOP, *Richard*, his Depoſition againſt Lord Treaſurer *Middleſex* for Bribery. - -	6	229, 30
BLAKE, *John*, *Counſellor at Law*, impeached by the Commons in 1388. - - -	1	434
Charge againſt him. — — —	1	434
His Anſwer to the Articles alledged againſt him.	1	434
—— Sentence and Execution, Account of. -	1	434
BLAKE, *Col. Robert*, appointed one of the Commanders of the Fleet, inſtead of the Earl of *Warwick*. — —	19	39
How rewarded by the Houſe of Commons for deſtroying Prince *Rupert*'s Fleet in the Bay of *Malaga*. — —	19	459
—— —— for his Victory over the *Dutch* Fleet. — — —	20	206
His Victory over the *Spaniſh* Fleet at *Santa Cruz*. — — —	21	144

	Vol.	Page.
BLAKE, *Col. Robert*, his Services to the Commonwealth, how intended to be rewarded.	21	145
His Death and Character. — —	21	145
— Maxim, constantly inculcated to the Sailors.	21	145
BLUNT, *Sir Thomas*, *High Steward*, his Ceremony at the Deposition of King *Edward* II.	1	186
BLUNT, *Mountjoy*, *Earl of Newport*, Complaint against him to the Peers. - - -	10	124
His Defence. ——— ———	10	124
Justified by the Parliament. —— ——	10	125, 6
Joins King *Charles* I. at *Oxford*. ——	13	51
Deserts him and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
BOHUN, *Humphry*, *Earl of Hereford*, appointed one of the Barons Committee to reform the State in 1258. —— ——	1	61
Appointed one of the Council to King *Henry* III.	1	61
——— — one of the Barons Committee to represent the Community in Parliament.	1	63
——— — one of the Committee to treat of an Aid for the King. — — —	1	64
Joins in an Insurrection against King *Edward* I.	1	105
How threatened for excusing himself from going to the *French* War. — — —	1	106
His resolute Answer thereto. ———	1	106
— Charter of Pardon obtained from the Regents, Form of. —— ——	1	108
One of the Patriots who withstood Papal Usurpation in 1301. —— ——	1	121
How punished for his mutinous Behaviour to the King. — ——	1	130
Appointed one of the Committee to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II. — —	1	143
Takes out a Charter of Pardon for his Confederacy against the *Despensers*. - - -	1	167
His Followers, how treated by the King. - -	1	177
BOHUN, *Edward*, how rewarded by King *Edward* III. for taking *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*. — ——	1	209
BOHUN, *William*, created Earl of *Northampton*.	1	224
His Application to Parliament for an Aid to King *Edward* III. — ——	1	267

	Vol.	Page.
BOISE, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on a Bill relating to Bishops Leases. — —	4	435, 6
BOISINON, *Peter*, Agent from the King of *France* to the Privy-Council of *Scotland*.	12	456
His Propositions to them concerning the March of their Army into *England*. ——	12	456
BOLEYN, *Mrs. Ann*, married to King *Hen.* VIII. and crowned Queen of *England*. - - -	3	95
Accused of Incest and Adultery, and executed for the same. —— —	3	118
BOND, ——, *Esq*; his Speech against a Bill for resorting to Church.	4	488, 9 493 *to* 495
BONIFACE VIII. *Pope of Rome*, his Award, touching some Differences between King *Edward* I. and the King of *France*. —	1	111, 12
His Claim to the Kingdom of *Scotland*, as a Fief of the Holy See. —— ——	1	119
—— Reasons to invalidate the Claim of *Edward*.	1	119, 20
How answered by the King. ——	1	120
—— —— by the whole Baronage of *England*. —— ——	1	120 *to* 125
BONIFACE IX. *Pope*, his Contest with *Benedict* XIII. called the Anti-Pope. ——	1	447
His Application to King *Richard* II. for a Repeal of the Statute of Provisors. - - -	1	447
—— Request connived at, and in what Manner.	1	447
BONNER, *Edmund*, *Bishop of London*, deprived of his Bishoprick, and the Occasion thereof.	3	379
BOOTHE, *Laurence*, *Bishop of Durham*, *and Lord Chancellor*, his Speech to the Commons in 1473. —— ——	2	344
BOOTH, *Sir George*, heads an Insurrection in Favour of King *Charles* II. - - - - -	21	441
His Defeat, Particulars of. — —	21	443 *to* 446
Taken Prisoner, and committed to the Tower.	21	447
Papers found upon him, Titles of. - - -	21	454
Discharged from his Imprisonment. - - -	22	136
His Services, how recompens'd by the Commons.	22	407, 8
BOROUGHS, decayed Case of. ——	4	102, 3
Origin of the lesser Sort of them. ——	21	211 *to* 219

	Vol.	Page.
BOSVILLE, *Mr.* his Examination concerning ſome Letters which he delivered to King *Charles* I. at *Holdenby*. ——	15	347, 8
Committed to *Newgate* on that Account. —	15	348
BOSWORTH, *Battle of*, Anno 1485. - - -	2	399
BOURCHIER, *Thomas, Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and Lord Chancellor*, his Declaration to the Parliament in 1455, touching the Cauſe of their Summons. —— ——	2	278, 9
His Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Commons, relating to the Choice of a Protector. - -	2	281
Prorogues the Parliament by the Appointment of the Duke of *York*. ——	2	283, 4
BOURCHIER, *Henry*, created Earl of *Eſſex* by King *Edward* IV. — — —	2	321
BOURCHIER, *Henry, Earl of Bath*, his Report of a Conference between both Houſes about diſbanding the Army. — —	9	355, 6
Summoned to attend the Parliament. - - -	11	393, 4
His Letter of Excuſe. —— ——	11	394
BOURCHIER, *Sir John*, petitions the Peers againſt Lord-Keeper *Williams*, for indirect Dealing. —— ——	5	510
His Complaint found to be unjuſt, ——	5	510
—— Sentence on this Occaſion. — —	5	510
—— Submiſſion. —— ——	5	510
Is pardoned thro' the Clemency of the Lord-Keeper. —— ——	5	510, 11
His Letter of Complaint againſt Lord *Savile*.	11	174 *to* 176
BOWES, *John, Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1435. — ——	2	229
BOWET, *Henry, Clerk*, condemned to Baniſhment for Life, and on what Account.	1	498
BOWING *at the Name of Jeſus*, Reſolution of the Commons concerning that Ceremony.	9	489
Reſolution of the Peers on the ſame. - - -	9	491
BOWYER, *Robert*, his Letter to Mr. *Evans*, Under-Clerk to the Commons. - —	5	266
BOYLAND, *Sir Richard, an itinerant Juſtice*, how fined for Extortion. — — —	1	89
BRABANZON, *Chief Juſtice of England*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1291. - -	1	92

	Vol.	Page.
BRABANZON, *Chief Justice of England*, his Speech to the Parliament assembled at *Lincoln* in 1301. —— ——	1	116
BRADSHAW, *Serjeant*, how rewarded by the Commons, on Account of his sitting as President in the High Court of Justice at the Trial of King *Charles* I. - - -	19	135, 6
BRADSHAW, *Richard, Esq*; appointed Agent to *Hamburgh* —— ——	19	247
BRADY, *Dr.* his Character of *Pierce Gaveston*, Favourite to King *Edward* II. - - -	1	141
His Account of the miserable End of that Monarch. —— ——	1	187, 8
BRAIBROOK, *an itinerant Justice*, how serv'd by *Falcasius* a Rebel for setting a Fine on him.	1	24
BRAMPTON, *Sir William, Justice of the Common Pleas*, how fined for Extortion. —	1	89
BRAMPSTON, *Sir John, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench*, Information against him by the Commons. —— ——	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 *l.* to abide the Censure of Parliament. — — — —	9	49
Impeachment against him on Account of Ship-Money. — — ——	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. —— ——	9	470
BRANDON, *Charles, Duke of Suffolk*, his Marriage with *Mary*, Sister to King *Henry* VIII. and Queen Dowager of *France*.	3	23
His large Fortune acquired thereby. - -	3	23
One of the Commissioners appointed to swear the Lords and Commons to the Act of Succession in Favour of *Ann Boleyn*. —	3	107
Appointed Lord President of the King's Council.	3	157
—— one of the Commissioners for proroguing the Parliament in 1540. - -	3	157
—— one of the Commissioners to examine Queen *Catherine* with regard to her Incontinency. — ——	3	178
His Speech to both Houses, touching that Affair.	3	181
BRAY, *Henry, Escheator and Judge for the Jews*, how fined for Extortion. — —	1	89

	Vol.	Page.
BRAYBROKE, *Robert*, *Bishop of London*, made Lord Chancellor. — —	1	370
His Declaration to the Parliament, touching the Cause of their Summons in 1382. —	1	371
— — — in 1383. —	1	373
BREMBRE, *Sir Nicholas*, one of the Council of State held at *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. *Anno* 1387. — —	1	405
Articles of Impeachment against him, Particulars of. — —	1	414 *to* 427
His Plea before the Parliament. — —	1	431
How answered by the Lords. — —	1	431
Convicted of High Treason. —	1	431
His Sentence and Execution. — —	1	431
BRENTINGHAM, *Thomas*, *Bishop of Exeter*, removed from the Office of Lord Treasurer.	1	310
Appointed one of the Commissioners to examine the Government of the Person and Court of King *Richard* II. — —	1	366
— — — to regulate the Affairs of the Nation in 1386. - -	1	402
His Innocency on that Account declared in open Parliament. — —	1	478
BRERETON *Sir William*, his Letter, giving an Account of his raising the Siege before *Montgomery* Castle. — —	13	286 *to* 288
His Letter, giving an Account of his taking the strong Castle of *Beeston* for the Parliament.	14	133, 4
— Account of Sir *Jacob Astley*'s Defeat by the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	298, 9
BRIBERY, Case of. — —	4	154, 5
BRIDGES, *Mr.* taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Worcester*. — —	20	55
BRIDGEWATER, surrendered to the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	27
BRISTOL, *Earl of*. See DIGBY.		
BRISTOL, *Bishoprick of*, when first erected.	3	152
BRISTOL, *City of*, secured to the Parliament.	12	108
Retaken by the King's Forces under Prince *Rupert*. — — — —	12	329
Taken by Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — — —	14	54

	Vol.	*Page.*
BRITAINY, *Diſtrict of*, when reduced under Subjection to the Crown of *France*. - -	2	419
BRIWERE, *William*. (See LANGTON, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*.) — —	1	23, 4
BROGHILL, *Lord*, his Defeat of the *Iriſh* Rebels at *Caſtle Lyons* in 1651. — ——	19	484, 5, 6
Occaſion of his quitting the Royal Cauſe, and eſpouſing that of the Commonwealth, Account of. —— ——	19	487, 8, 9
His further Succeſs againſt the *Iriſh*. ——	19	509, 10
Appointed one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title.	21	86 *to* 89 109 *to* 117
BROMLEY, *Sir Thomas*, made Lord Chancellor, and opens the Seſſion of Parliament in 1585.	4	256
His Speech to the Parliament in 1586. - -	4	282
Committed to Priſon for attempting to entail the Succeſſion of the Crown. — ——	4	365
BROMLING, *Edward*, *Eſq*; *Mayor of Graveſend*, his Letter concerning *Cornelius Evans*, who perſonated the Prince of *Wales* in 1648.	17	186, 7
BROOKE, *Lord*, ſuſpected to hold Correſpondence with the rebellious *Scots* in 1640.	8	489
His Study and Pockets ſearched by Order of the Privy-Council. — — ——	8	489
BROOK, *Peter*, *Eſq*; taken Priſoner in the Inſurrection at *Cheſter*, under Sir *George Booth*.	21	451
His Examination and Commitment. - - -	21	451, 2
—— Diſcharge. —— ——	22	145
BROOK, *Robert*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1544. —— ——	3	303
BROTHERTON, *Thomas*, *Earl Mareſchal*, joins Queen *Iſabel* in her Attempt to dethrone her Huſband King *Edward* II. - - -	1	180
Appointed one of the twelve Guardians for King *Edward* III. during his Minority. - -	1	191
Joins *Henry Plantagenet*, Earl of *Lancaſter*, againſt Lord *Mortimer*. — ——	1	198
Deſerts that Conſpiracy —— ——	1	198
Executes the Sentence againſt Lord *Mortimer* by the King's Command. ——	1	206

	Vol.	Page.
BROWN, *Anthony, Viſcount Montacute*, his Speech againſt the Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy to the Crown. — —	3	405, 6
His Speech againſt the Oath of Supremacy.	4	15 *to* 21
Oppoſes a Bill againſt Jeſuits, *&c.* - - -	5	110
His bitter Speech on this Occaſion. - - -	5	110, 11
Committed Priſoner to the *Fleet*. — —	5	112
His Confeſſion on being diſcharged. - - -	5	112
BROWN, *Oliver*, his Depoſition againſt Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. —— ——	6	210
BROWN, *John*, his Examination, touching a Letter in Cyphers which he had brought from the *Hague* for the King at *Holdenby*.	15	366, 7
BROWNE, *Samuel, Eſq*; appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight* about a Peace.	17	436
Appointed one of the Juſtices of the Court of King's Bench. —— ——	18	120
BRUCE, *Robert, Lord of Annandale*, Candidate for the Crown of *Scotland*, on the Death of King *Alexander*. —— ——	1	91, 94
His Anſwer concerning his Right thereto. - -	1	94
—— Claim rejected by King *Edward* I. - -	1	95
—— Charter of Subjection to that Monarch - -	1	100, 1
Advanced to the Throne of *Scotland*. - - -	1	150
Reduces that Kingdom to his Obedience. - -	1	150
His Victory over the Forces of King *Edward* II. at *Bannockburn*. —— — ——	1	150
—— Invaſion of *England* in 1327. - - - - -	1	194
—— Charter obtained from King *Edward* III. renouncing all Claim to *Scotland*, Abſtract of.	1	196, 7
BRUCE, *Prince David*, his Marriage with the Princeſs *Joanna*, eldeſt Siſter to King *Edward* III. —— — ——	1	196
Succeeds his Father as King of *Scotland*. - -	1	217
His Requeſt to King *Edward*, for Aſſiſtance againſt Lord *Baliol*, who had uſurped his Crown. —— —— ——	1	219
—— Reſtitution of *Berwick* demanded, with Homage to that Monarch. — ——	1	220

	Vol.	Page.
BRUCE, *Prince David*, denies the Reſtitution of *Berwick*, and Homage to King *Edward*.	1	220
War declared againſt him on that Account. - -	1	220
How ſupported by the *French*. —— —	1	222
Vanquiſhed and taken Priſoner by Queen *Philippa*. —— —— -	1	290
His Offer of Peace. —— ——	1	300
—— Terms rejected by Parliament. —— —	1	301
BRUGES, *Lewis, a Netherlander*, created Earl of *Winchester*, and by whom. - - -	2	343
BRUNKER, *Sir William*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subſidy. —— ——	4	387, 8
BRYAN, *Sir Henry*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1372, ſetting forth the Cauſe of their Meeting. —— ——	1	312
BUCK, *George, Eſq*; his Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament called by King *Richard* III. in 1484. ——	2	382, 3
BUCKINGHAMSHIRE, *Inhabitants of*, their Petition againſt Biſhops. ——	10	199, 200
Letter of Complaint from thence againſt plundering by the King's Troops. ——	12	259, 60
Petition from that County to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, deſiring his Mediation with the Parliament for Redreſs of Grievances. - - - -	15	487 *to* 489
BULKLEY, *Mr.* appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to preſent to the King their Votes for a perſonal Treaty with him in the *Iſle of Wight*. - - -	17	358
His Report of what paſſed between the King and the Commiſſioners on that Occaſion.	17	402, 3
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners to treat with the King about a Peace. - - -	17	436
BULLINGBROKE, *Henry, Earl of Derby*, one of the five Lords called Appellants in 1388	1	412
His Forces raiſed as a Guard to King *Richard* II. at the Parliament in 1397. - - - -	1	461
Recommended to the King's Favour by the Commons, and the Occaſion thereof. - - -	1	478, 9
Created Duke of *Hereford*. —— ——	1	479
His Petition to the King at *Shrewſbury* in 1398.	1	489, 90

	Vol.	Page.
BULLINGBROKE, *Henry, Duke of Hereford*, his Declaration againſt *Thomas Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolk*. —— ——	1	490
His Scedule of treaſonable Words ſpoken by the ſaid Duke. —— ——	1	490, 1
—— Difference with the Duke ordered to be determined by Combat. —— ——	1	493
—— Acceptance thereof. —— ——	1	494
Denied a Combat by the King. —— ——	1	494
Decree for his Baniſhment, Particulars of. - -	1	494, 5
His reſpectful Behaviour to the King at taking Leave of him. —— ——	1	495
Remarkably favoured on that Occaſion, and how.	1	495, 497
Goes into *France*, and ſucceeds his Father, *John* of *Gaunt*, as Duke of *Lancaſter*. - - -	1	499
Reſorted to by the diſcontented Nobility and Gentry of *England*. —— ——	1	499
His Reſolution to try his Fortune for the *Engliſh* Crown. —— ——	1	499
—— Expedition and Power, to this Purpoſe, Account of. —— ——	1	499, 500
—— Succeſs before *Briſtol*. —— ——	1	500
Seizes the King and impriſons him in the Tower	1	501
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in *October*, 1399. —— ——	1	502, 3
Claims the Crown of *England* by Proclamation, and ſets forth his Title to the ſame. - -	2	1, 2
His farther Proceedings relating to his Claim. -	2	5, 31
Elected King of *England* by the unanimous Conſent of all the States aſſembled in Parliament in 1399. —— ——	2	31
See HENRY IV.		
BUNCE, *James, Eſq; Alderman of London*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon.	17	85
His Behaviour at his Trial, and Proceedings againſt him, Account of. — — —	17	120
Diſcharged from Proſecution. — — —	17	212
Diſabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of *London*. —— — —	19	97
BURGH, *Hubert, Earl of Kent*, made Chief Juſtice and Prime Miniſter to King *Henry* III.	1	25

	Vol.	Page.
BURGH, *Hubert, Earl of Kent*, his Speech to the Barons at a Convention in 1225.	1	25
—— Power and Influence with the King. - - -	1	27
—— Oppreſſion of the Clergy. — —	1	27
Accuſations againſt him, Particulars of. — —	1	27, 8
Proclamation againſt him by the King. - —	1	28
Abſconds and takes Sanctuary in *Merton Abbey*.	1	28
His dangerous Situation there, Account of. —	1	28, 9
Reſcued from the Fury of the Populace, and how.	1	29
His Method of pacifying the King's Wrath. -	1	29
How treated in Conſequence thereof. — -	1	29
BURGH, *Marquis of Clanrickard*, appointed a Privy-Counſellor in *Ireland* by King *Charles* I.	14	97
BURGH, *Sir William*, one of the Judges who ſigned the Reſolutions at *Nottingham* in 1387. —— ——	1	407
Impeached on that Account by the Commons.	1	432
Charge againſt him. —— —	1	432
His Anſwer. —— ——	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. ——	1	433
His Sentence. — — — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interpoſition of the Biſhops. —— ——	1	435
His Baniſhment to *Ireland*. — ——	1	437
—— Allowance towards the Expences of his Paſſage. —— ——	1	437
—— Return permitted by Parliament. ——	1	454, 458
BURGHERSH, *Sir Bartholomew, Chamberlain to King Edward* III. his Speech to the Parliament in 1343, concerning a Truce with *France*. —— ——	1	251
One of the King's Meſſengers from *Calais* to the Parliament in 1347, to acquaint them with his Succeſs in *France*. —— —	1	261, 2
His Declaration to that Purpoſe. ——	1	262
—— Requeſt for an Aid to the King. ——	1	263
—— Speech to the Parliament in 1353, concerning a Treaty of Peace. —— ——	1	280, 1
—— farther Speech thereupon. ——	1	286, 7
BURGESS, *Dr.* his Speech againſt Deans and Chapters. —— ——	9	284

	Vol.	Page.
BURGESS, *Dr.* his Complaint againſt *Tho. Webb* for uttering Blaſphemy — —	13	342 *to* 344
BURGESSES, when firſt elected, out of Towns Corporate, to ſerve in Parliament, and at whoſe Command. —— ——	1	69
Their Summons, by Royal Authority, to the Parliament in 1282, Form of. ——	1	86
—— Number for every Borough ſummoned to the Parliament in 1307. - - -	1	135
Reaſons why ſo many are returned by inconſiderable Towns. — ——	21	211 *to* 219
BURGESSES *not reſiant*, Debate about them in the Houſe of Commons. ——	4	129 *to* 137
BURGHLEY, *William, Eſq*; choſen Speaker to the Commons in 1445. - - - -	2	239
BURLEY, *Sir Simon*, impeached by the Commons in 1388. —— ——	1	436
Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	436
His Plea thereto. —— ——	1	436
—— Sentence and Execution. ——	1	436
BURNEL, *Robert, Biſhop of Bath and Wells*, his Demand of the *Scots* Nobility, touching the Claim of King *Edward* I. to the Crown of *Scotland* —— ——	1	93
His Examination of the Competitors for that Kingdom. —— ——	1	94
BURNET, *Lord Biſhop*, his Remarks on an Act for diſcharging *Henry* VIII. from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors. -	3	66
His Account of the Reaſons for ſuppreſſing the leſſer Monaſteries. — ——	3	115, 16
—— Remarks on the Attainder and Execution of the Marquis of *Exeter* and the Counteſs of *Saliſbury*. —— ——	3	143
—— Account of the Reaſons for ſuppreſſing the Order of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem*. - -	3	161, 2
—— —— of Queen *Catherine*'s Confeſſion, touching her Incontinency. — —	3	182
—— Remarks on the Act of Attainder againſt her.	3	183, 4
—— Abridgement of the Act for ſettling the Succeſſion to the Crown in 1544. - - -	3	195, 6

	Vol.	*Page.*
BURNET, *Lord Bishop*, his Remarks on an Act for the Marriage of the Clergy. - -	3	257
His Remarks on the Claim of the inferior Clergy to have Representatives in the House of Commons. —— ——	3	275 *to* 279
—— Account of the Proceedings of Queen *Mary*'s Parliament in 1554. —— —	3	305, 6, 7
—— Character of the House of Commons at that Time. —— ——	3	329
BURTON, *Henry*, *Clerk*, Resolution of the Commons for releasing him from Prison.	9	34
His Confinement, Reason of. — ——	9	59
Account of him by Lord *Clarendon*. - - -	9	59, 60
—— —— by *Saunderson*. ——	9	60, 1
—— —— by *Whitlocke*. —— ——	9	61
Proceedings against him in the Star-Chamber reversed. —— ——	9	201
Resolutions of the Commons in his Favour. -	9	201
BURY, *Richard*, *Bishop of Durham*, his Application to the Parliament for an Aid to King *Edward* III. then in *France*. - -	1	228
BURY, *Inhabitants of*, their Insurrection in Favour of King *Charles* I. Account of.	17	154, 5
Their Message to the Parliament's Commissioners for ceasing of hostile Acts. — —	17	156
—— Conditions for a Surrender. ——	17	156, 7
BUSSY, *Sir John*, chosen Speaker for the Commons at the Parliament of 1394. —	1	452
Chosen Speaker in *January*, 1397. ——	1	456
—— —— *September*, 1397. ——	1	462
—— — —— 1398. ——	1	485
His Petition to the King in Behalf of the Commons. —— ——	1	485, 6
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —— ——	1	492
His untimely End, and how occasioned. - -	1	500
BUTLER, *James*, *Marquis of Ormond*, *and Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland*, obtains a Victory over the *Irish* Rebels in 1642. ——	10	486
How complimented by the House of Commons on that Occasion. — — —	10	486

	Vol.	Page.
BUTLER, *James, Marquis of Ormond, and Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland*, his Letter to Major-General *Monro*, concerning the Receipt of one from the King, with his Reasons for going into the *Scots* Army at *Newark*. -	14	444
His Arrival in *Ireland*, in order to make Peace with the Rebels there, Account of. - -	18	114
—— Letter to Sir *Richard Blake* on that Occasion.	18	115, 16
Voted by the Parliament guilty of High Treason.	19	95
Lays Siege to *Dublin*. —— ——	19	153
His Defeat by General *Jones*. ——	19	164 *to* 167
—— —— by General *Cromwell* at *Drogheda*.	19	201 *to* 209
—— Remark on *Cromwell*'s Cruelties in taking *Drogheda*. —— ——	19	209
—— Commission to the Bishop of *Clogher*, appointing him General of all the King's Forces in the Province of *Ulster*. - -	19	297, 8
—— Letter to the Marquis of *Clanrickard*, in Consequence of the Defeat of King *Charles* II. at *Worcester*. ——	20	68 *to* 71
—— Introduction into the House of Lords in 1660.	22	397
Restored to his Manors, Lands, *&c.* in *Ireland*.	22	400
BYGOT, *Roger, Earl of Norfolk and Earl Mareschal*, appointed one of the Barons Committee to treat of an Aid for King *Henry* III. —— ——	1	43
Appointed one of the Commissioners to hold a Convention in the Absence of the King.	1	54
—— —— one of the Barons Commissioners to reform the State. —— ——	1	61
—— —— one of the King's Counsel on that Occasion. — —— ——	1	61
—— —— one of the Committee to settle an Aid for the King. —— ——	1	64
Joins an Insurrection against King *Edward* I.	1	105
His Opposition to the King at the Parliament in 1297. —— ——	1	106
—— Charter of Pardon obtain'd from the Regents.	1	108
One of the Patriots who withstood Papal Usurpation in 1301. — ——	1	121

	Vol.	Page.
BYGOT, *Roger, Earl of Norfolk and Earl Mareschal*, his mutinous Behaviour inquired into by the King. — —	1	130
His Submission on that Occasion. ———	1	130
—— Method of obtaining Pardon. — —	1	130
BYLAND, *in Yorkshire*, Battle of. — —	1	178
BYRON, *Sir John*, made Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	199
His Removal attempted by the Commons.	10	199
—— Attendance on both Houses required by the Peers. —— ——	10	201
Disobeys the Summons. —— ——	10	201
His Reason for so doing. — ———	10	201
Alters his Mind and goes to the House of Peers.	10	204
His Apology and Submission for his Neglect.	10	204, 5
Objections against him by the Commons. —	10	213, 14
——— ——— by some Merchants and Goldsmiths. — ———	10	218
Resigns his Commission. ——— —	10	292

C

CADE, *Jack*, heads a Rebellion in *Kent*, *An.* 1451. —— —— —	2	264
Leads his Army to *Blackheath*. ———	2	265
Exhibits to the Parliament two Bills of Complaint. ——— ——	2	265, 6
Is routed by the King's Forces, and himself slain.	2	266, 7
CÆSAR, *Sir Julius*, his Report to the Commons of the State of King *James*'s Debts. - -	6	100
CALAIS, taken by King *Edward* III. *Anno* 1347.	1	268
Appointed by Parliament to be the Staple for Wools. —— — ——	1	292
Besieged and taken by the *French*, *Anno* 1558.	3	349
CALTHORP, *Ann, Countess of Suffex*, elopes from her Husband, and goes into *France*.	3	349
Lives there in open Adultery. ———	3	349
Deprived of her Jointure by the Parliament on this Account. — — ——	3	349

	Vol.	Page.
CAMBDEN, *Mr.* his Liſt of Prelates who oppoſed the Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy to the Crown. —— ——	3	397
CAMBRIDGE, *Town of*, complained of to the Parliament, *Anno* 1381, for their Miſbehaviour to the Univerſity there. - -	1	368
Submit themſelves to the King's Mercy. —	1	368
Their Puniſhment, what. —— —	1	368
A Parliament held there, *Anno* 1388. - -	1	440
CAMBRIDGE, *Univerſity of*, petition King *Henry* VIII. againſt an Act for their Diſſolution. — — ——	3	209
Obtain their Requeſt. — — ——	3	209, 10
Chooſe *George Villiers*, Duke of *Buckingham*, for their Chancellor. —— ——	7	235
Its Precedence to *Oxford* plainly prov'd, and how. —— —— ——	9	183, 4, 5
Convey their Plate to King *Charles* I. - -	11	410
Their Petition to the Parliament, ſetting forth their dejected State. ——	12	277, 8
—— —— —— againſt being ſequeſtred. —— ——	12	417, 18
CAMBRIDGE, Magazine in the Caſtle there ſeized by *Oliver Cromwell*, Eſq; - -	11	388
CAMBRIDGE, *Earl of*. See PLANTAGENET.		
CAMELL, *Richard*, incurs the Diſpleaſure of the Houſe of Peers. — — —	5	321
His Submiſſion and Puniſhment. ——	5	321
CAMPBELL, *Marquis of Argyle*, his Speech to a Committee of Parliament on the Settlement of Religion and Peace. — —	14	463 *to* 467
Appointed one of the Aſſembly of Divines ſitting at *Weſtminſter* on the Buſineſs of Religion and Church Government. ——	15	15
CAMPBELL, *Earl of Loudon, and Lord-Chancellor of Scotland*, his Speech to King *Charles* I. at *Newcaſtle*, intreating his Aſſent to the Parliament's Propoſitions of Peace. - -	15	83 *to* 87
His three Speeches concerning the Diſpoſal of the King's Perſon. — ——	15	101 *to* 116

CAMP-

	Vol.	Page.
CAMPBELL, *Earl of Loudon, and Lord-Chancellor of Scotland*, his Letter to the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners ſent to *Edinburgh* in 1647. —	17	44, 5
His Letter to the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners, concerning their Commiſſion to treat with the Parliament of *Scotland*. — ——	17	46, 7
—— —— to Gen. *Cromwell*, in the Name of divers of the *Scots* Nobility, *&c.* declaring their Reſentment at the Invaſion of *England*, under the Duke of *Hamilton*. —	17	487, 8
—— Requeſt to the Houſe of Peers for Leave to tranſport ſome *Scots* Soldiers. ——	18	83
—— Copies of four intercepted Letters to King *Charles* II. —— ——	19	386 *to* 390
CANNING, *Ralph*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. —— ——	6	210, 11
CANONS, made at the Convocation in 1640, voted illegal. —— ——	9	351
CANVILE, *Gerhard*, his Employments under King *Richard* I. Account of. - - -	1	17
When deprived of them. — ——	1	17
CAPEL, *Lord*, deſerts the Parliament and joins King *Charles* I. at *York*. - - - -	11	128
His Excuſe for not appearing at the Bar of the Houſe of Peers according to a Summons	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account. -	11	205, 6
Taken Priſoner at the Surrender of *Colcheſter*.	17	431
Ordered to *Windſor* Caſtle. — ——	17	432
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Juſtice.	19	55, 6
Judgment againſt him repealed by the Convention Parliament. — ——	22	268
CAPUCHIN *Friers*, complained of by the Commons, and for what. — —	9	478
CAPUCHIN *Friers*, Order of the Parliament for their Baniſhment, Form of. ——	11	412
CARDENAS, *Don Alonſo*, arrives in *London*, as Ambaſſador from the King of *Spain*.	19	447, 8
Manner of his being admitted to an Audience of the Commons, Account of. ——	19	448, 9

	Vol.	Page.
CAREY, *Sir George*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy —— ——	4	384, 5
CAREY, *Sir Philip*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, at his Trial before the Houſe of Lords for Bribery.	6	248, 9
CAREY, *Lucius*, *Lord Viſcount Falkland*, his Speech in Support of the Articles of Impeachment againſt the Lord-Keeper *Finch*.	9	139 *to* 143
His remarkable Saying on *Engliſh* Biſhops. -	9	380
Made Secretary of State. — —	10	290
His Letter relating to a Safe-Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King at *Reading*. —— ——	12	11, 12
Slain at the firſt Battle of *Newbury*, between the King and his Parliament. ——	13	2
CAREY, *Henry*, *Earl of Dover*, deſerts the Parliament and joins King *Charles* I. at *York*. —— ——	11	87
His Excuſe for not appearing at the Bar of the Houſe of Peers, according to a Summons. — —— ——	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. —— ——	11	205, 6
Judgment againſt him repealed by the Convention Parliament. — ——	22	268
CARY, *Henry*, *Earl of Monmouth*, his Speech on the King's withdrawing himſelf from *London*. —— ——	10	203, 4
Deſerts the Parliament and joins the King at *York*. —— ——	11	128
His Excuſe for not appearing at the Bar of the Houſe of Peers, according to a Summons.	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. —— ——	11	205, 6
Leaves the King and goes to *London*. ——	13	451
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —— ——	13	451
Judgment againſt him repealed. — —	22	268
CARY, *Sir John*, one of the Judges who ſigned the Reſolutions at *Nottingham* in 1387.	1	432

	Vol.	*Page.*
CARY, *Sir John*, one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at *Nottingham*, in 1387, impeached on that Account by the Commons.	1	432
Charge against him.	1	432
His Answer.	1	432, 3
—— Sentence.	1	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops.	1	435
His Banishment to *Ireland*.	1	437
—— Allowance for the Expences of his Passage.	1	437
CARY, *John, Lord Hunsdon*, accused of High Treason by the Commons.	13	245, 6
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion.	13	246
Sequestred from Parliament and committed.	13	246
His Petition concerning his Imprisonment.	13	254
CARLISLE, *Earl of*. See HAY.		
CARLISLE, a Parliament held there in 1307.	1	130
Taken by the *Scots*, and on what Occasion.	14	6
Seized upon by Sir *Philip Musgrave* for King *Charles* I.	17	180
Surrendered to the Parliament.	18	84
CARLTON, *Sir Dudley, Vice-Chamberlain of the Houshold to King Charles* I. his Speech to the Commons on their resenting the Imprisonment of two of their Members.	7	159 *to* 162
Accuses Sir *John Elliot* of having exceeded his Commission in the Charge against the Duke of *Buckingham*.	7	164, 5
CARMARTHEN, *Mr.* his Answer to the Commons about seizing Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods for Tonnage.	8	310
CARR, *Robert*, made chief Favourite and Counsellor to King *James* I.	5	271
His Titles.	5	271
Governs the King and Nation.	5	271
Greatly inriches himself and impoverishes his Master.	5	271
His Schemes for raising Money without the Assistance of Parliament.	5	271, 2

	Vol.	Page.
CARR, *Robert*, forfeits the King's Favour, and loaded with Infamy and Diſgrace. - -	5	307, 8
CARTE, *Mr.* his Account of a Letter from the Marquis of *Ormond* to the Marquis of *Clanrickard*, concerning an Application to the Pope in order to reſtore King *Charles* II. to his Crown. — ——	20	68 *to* 71
CATALOGUE of ſuch Members of the Long Parliament, who held Offices contrary to the Self-denying Ordinance, with their Characters. —— ——	22	178 *to* 206
CATHARINE, *Daughter of Charles* VI. *King of France*, her Marriage with *Henry* V. King of *England*. — ——	2	161
Her Coronation. —— ——	2	164
—— Dowry granted by King *Henry* VI. —	2	174
Marries *Owen Tudor*, a *Welch* Gentleman. -	2	203
Her Death. —— —— ——	2	233
CATHARINE, *Daughter to Ferdinand King of Spain*, her Marriage with Prince *Arthur*, eldeſt Son to King *Henry* VII. - - -	2	443
Her ſhort Enjoyment of him. ——	2	443
Marries *Henry* his Brother. — —	2	443
Her Divorce. —— ——	2	443
—— remarkable Expreſſion on that Occaſion. -	2	443
Diſmiſſed from Court. — ——	3	90, 1
Cited to appear before *Thomas Cranmer*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. — —	3	95
Refuſes to obey the Summons. ——	3	95
Her Sentence. —— ——	3	95
CATHEDRAL *Churches*, ordered by the Commons to be pulled down, and the Materials to be ſold. —— ——	20	90
CATLYN. *Sir Robert*, *Lord Chief Juſtice of the Common Pleas*, appointed to execute the Office of Lord-Keeper at the Parliament in 1566. —— ——	4	60
CAVALIERS, whence that Name, and who meant by them. —— ——	11	40, 1, 191, 411
Order of Parliament againſt them. - - -	15	4

CAVA-

	Vol.	Page.
CAVALIERS, their Names expunged out of the Muster-Rolls belonging to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army. — ———	16	172, 3
Banish'd from *London*, and twenty Miles round it.	19	242
CAVE, *Mrs. Mary*, her Examination concerning a Letter in Cyphers, which she had undertaken to deliver to the King at *Holdenby*.	15	367
CAVENDISH, *William, Earl of Newcastle*, resigns the Office of Governor to the Prince of *Wales*. ——— ———	9	290
Order of the Peers concerning him. - - -	10	229
Made Governor of *Newcastle*. ———	11	261
Obliges his Tenants to take up Arms for the King. — —— ——	11	261
Issues his Warrant to the Sheriff and other Officers of the County of *Durham*, for raising Horse and Foot. —— ——	11	262
Associates all the Counties North of *Yorkshire*.	12	79
Marches with his Army to the City of *York*.	12	79, 80
Joins the Earl of *Cumberland*'s Forces there.	12	94
Takes *Tadcaster*, and drives out thence the Lord *Fairfax*. —— ——	12	95
His Power and Success in the South-West Part of *Yorkshire*, Account of. — ——	12	270
Obtains a Victory over Lord *Fairfax*'s Army at *Atherton* Moor, near *Bradford*. - -	12	326
Defeated at *Marston* Moor by the Parliament's Forces. — — —	13	244
Quits his Charge under the King, and goes beyond Sea. —— ——	13	244
CAVENDISH, *William, Earl of Devonshire*, his Report of the fourth Part of a Conference between the Peers and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject. — —	8	30 *to* 52
Deserts the Parliament and joins King *Charles* I. at *York*. — — ——	11	128
His Excuse for not returning, pursuant to a Summons. —— ———	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. —— ———	11	205, 6
Judgment against him repealed. ———	22	268

	Vol.	Page.
CECIL, *William, Lord Burghley, and Lord High-Treasurer*, appointed one of the Commissioners to hold a Parliament on Account of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*. - - -	4	282
His Speech in the House of Lords for a Supply.	4	356 *to* 363
—— Account of Queen *Elizabeth*'s extraordinary Charge by Means of the War with *Spain*.	4	364
—— Death and Character. — —	4	420, 1
CECIL, *Sir Robert*, his Speech for a Subsidy.	4	366 *to* 369
His Speech on a Motion for a Bill to reform Ecclesiastical Courts. — —	4	377, 8
—— — on a Bill for a Subsidy. - - -	4	381, 2, 387, 390, 1
Acquaints the Commons with the Heads of Lord-Keeper *Egerton*'s Speech. —	4	432, 3, 4
His Speech for a Subsidy. —— ——	4	440, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7
—— —— relating to the Suppression of Monopolies. —— ——	4	470 *to* 474
Made Lord High-Treasurer of *England*. - -	5	217
His Relation to the Parliament of the Necessities of King *James* I. —— ——	5	218
Presses strongly for a Supply. — —	5	218
CECIL, *William, Earl of Salisbury*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight*, for a National Peace. — — —	17	436
Procures himself to be chosen a Member for *Lynn* in *Norfolk*, and took his Seat in the House of Commons accordingly. - -	19	107
CEREMONIES, *Religious*, settled in the Church of *England* by a Committee of Bishops.	3	160
CEREMONIAL of presenting a new Lord Mayor of *London* to the House of Peers for their Approbation. — — ——	13	293, 4,
On *Cromwell*'s giving his Consent to some Bills.	21	42, 3, 4
On his lying in State, and the Procession to his Funeral. — ——	21	238 *to* 245

CER-

	Vol.	Page.
CERTIFICATE, *Form of*, for admitting the Members of *Cromwell*'s third Parliament into the House. — —	21	24
CHAFFIN, *Dr.* his Reflection upon the House of Commons. — —	9	55
Proceedings against him on this Account, Particulars of. — —	9	55
CHALLONER, *Thomas, Esq*; his Speech concerning the Disposal of the King's Person.	15	143 *to* 152
CHALONER, *Mr.* concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. — — —	12	279
Taken into Custody. — —	12	279
Condemned by a Council of War, and executed.	12	324, 5
CHAMBRE, *John*, joins Sir *John Egremond* in a Rebellion against King *Henry* VII. - -	2	424, 5
Taken Prisoner, and executed at *York* in great State. — — —	2	425
CHAMBERS, ——, *Esq*; how censured by the House of Commons, and for what. - -	19	128
CHANCELS, Resolutions of the Commons concerning them. — —	9	488, 9
— — of the Peers. - -	9	490
CHANCERY, *Court of*, voted down by *Cromwell*'s first Parliament. — —	20	198
Debate thereon. — —	20	198, 9
Observations concerning it. — —	20	199 *to* 203
Proposals for regulating or abolishing that Court.	20	203 *to* 206
Abstract of an Ordinance for regulating it.	20	311 *to* 313
CHANDOS, *Lord*, created Earl of *Bath*, *Anno* 1486. — —	2	408
CHANTRIES, Dissolution of. — —	3	202
Their Number at that Time. — —	3	227
Explanation of. — —	3	225
CHARTER-HOUSE, when founded as an Hospital, and by whom. — —	5	339
CHARLES I. *King*, when begun his Reign. -	6	345
Marries *Henrietta Maria*, a Daughter of *France*.	6	345
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1625.	6	345
His Speech at opening the Session. —	6	346, 7
— Message to the Commons in Favour of Dr. *Montagu*. — —	6	354
— Answer to their Petition touching Religion.	6	355

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, adjourns the Parliament to *Oxford* for Fear of the Plague. ——	6	356
His Speech to them there. — —	6	357, 8
Orders the State of his Affairs to be laid open.	6	358 *to* 361
His Answer to a Petition of the Parliament for executing the Laws against Papists, and for advancing true Religion. — —	6	380 *to* 385
—— Estate, Account of, *Anno* 1625. —	6	394, 5, 6
—— Message to the Commons for a speedy Supply.	6	398, 9
Perceives their Backwardness in this Point, and dissolves the Parliament. — —	6	403
His Proceedings for War. — ——	6	405, 6
—— —— against Recusants. ——	6	406
—— Method for raising Money for the Exigencies of the State. —— ——	6	407, 8, 9
Calls a new Parliament to *Westminster* in *February*, 1625 —— ——	6	419
Discharges the Lord-Keeper *Williams* from his Service. —— ——	6	412
Gives the Great Seal to Sir *Thomas Coventry*.	6	412
His Message to the House of Commons relating to Sir *Edward Coke*. — —	6	421, 2
—— Letter to Sir *Heneage Finch*, in order to hasten a Supply from the Commons. - -	6	427, 8
—— Message to the same Purpose by Sir *Richard Weston*. —— ——	6	428, 9
—— Reply to the Commons' Answer. —	6	430, 1
—— Message to them touching some Reflections against the Duke of *Buckingham*, by Mr. *Coke* and Dr. *Turner*. — —	6	432, 3
Commands the Atttendance of both Houses at *Whitehall*. —— ——	6	443
His Speech to them there. —— ——	6	444
—— further Speech on this Occasion. - - -	6	450, 1
Desires the Commons to adjourn for a short Time	6	468
His Message to the Lords concerning divers Offences committed by the Earl of *Bristol*.	6	481
—— Answer to a Petition of the Commons concerning Dr. *Montagu*. — ——	6	483
—— Charge (by the Attorney-General) against the Earl of *Bristol*. — — —	7	3 *to* 12

CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Meſſage to the Lords relating to the Earl of *Briſtol*'s Charge againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. - -	7	20, 1
Diſpleaſed at them for allowing Counſel to the Earl. —— ——	7	29
His Meſſage to them on this Occaſion. - -	7	29
—— —— to the Commons concerning ſome new Matter of Charge againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	37
Offended at the Behaviour of the Managers for the Commons againſt the Duke. - -	7	39
His Speech to the Lords on this Occaſion. -	7	39
Commits Sir *Dudley Diggs* and Sir *John Elliot* to the Tower. —— ——	7	39
Forbids the Judges to give any Anſwer to Queſtions propoſed to them concerning the Earl of *Briſtol*. —— ——	7	44
Diſcharges Sir *Dudley Diggs* and Sir *John Elliot* from their Confinement. — —	7	163
Commits the Earl of *Arundel* to the Tower.	7	168
His ſeveral Anſwers and Meſſages to the Peers, relating to the Impriſonment of the ſaid Earl during the ſitting of Parliament.	7	168 *to* 189
Diſcharges the Earl from Priſon. — —	7	180
His Reply to an Anſwer from the Peers relating to the Earl of *Briſtol*. — ——	7	181
Diſcharges Mr. *More* from the Tower. - -	7	234
His Anſwer to a Letter from the Commons, relating to the Univerſity of *Cambridge*.	7	235, 6
—- Letter to Sir *Heneage Finch* to haſten a Supply from the Commons. — —	7	284, 5
Receives a Petition from the Lords againſt diſſolving the Parliament. — ——	7	298, 9
His Anſwer. —— —— ——	7	299
Diſſolves the Parliament by Commiſſion in *June*, 1626. —— ——	7	299
Commits the Earl of *Briſtol* to the Tower, and confines the Earl of *Arundel* to his Houſe.	7	299
His Reaſons for diſſolving the Parliament. - -	7	300 *to* 309
Publiſhes a Proclamation for the burning a Remonſtrance of the Commons intended to have been preſented to him. — —	7	320

CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Methods to raiſe Money for the Neceſſities of the State. ——	7	321, 2
His large Demand on the City of *London*. - -	7	322
Requires a Loan from his principal Subjects throughout the Kingdom. ——	7	322
Gives great Diſguſt by this Practice. ——	7	323
Commits divers Perſons of Rank and Quality to Priſon for refuſing the Loan. - -	7	323, 4
His Affairs at home and abroad greatly diſtreſſed.	7	329
Releaſes the Perſons confined for refuſing the Loan. —— ——	7	338
Calls a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in *March* 1627. —— ——	7	338
His Speech at opening this Seſſion. - - -	7	339, 40
—— Anſwer to a Petition of Parliament for a Faſt.	7	361
Appoints a National one. — ——	7	361
His Propoſitions to the Commons for a Supply.	7	386, 7
—— Speech on receiving a Petition from the Parliament concerning Recuſants. - - -	7	390
—— Anſwer to the Petition. — —	7	392 *to* 397
—— Meſſage to the Commons in Vindication of himſelf and the Duke of *Buckingham*.	7	406
—— —— to haſten the Supply.	7	428
Receives a Meſſage from them of their unanimous Vote for five Subſidies. - - -	7	431
His Anſwer thereto. —— ——	7	431
How congratulated hereupon by the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	431, 2, 3
His Meſſage to the Commons not to make any Receſs at *Eaſter*. —— ——	7	435
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from them concerning this Affair. —— ——	7	436
—— further Meſſage to them to haſten the Supply.	7	437, 8
Receives a Petition from them againſt billeting of Soldiers. —— ——	7	446 *to* 449
His Anſwer. — — —	7	450
—— Permiſſion to the Judges of the King's Bench concerning the Gentlemen impriſoned for refuſing the Loan. — ——	8	2
—— Speech to the Parliament touching their Liberties. —— — ——	8	77, 8

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his Message to the Commons to rely on his Word for their Security.	8	94, 5
His second Message to them concerning this Point.	8	98, 9
Receives an Answer to his several Messages. -	8	100, 1, 2
His Reply. —— —— ——	8	102, 3
—— Letter to the Lords confirming his Promises for the Security of the Subject's Liberty -	8	110 *to* 112
—— Message to the Commons to hasten the Dispatch of their Petition of Right. - - - -	8	129, 30
—— —— to the Lords, on the same Account.	8	130
—— Answer to a Message from the Lords concerning their Declaration. —— ——	8	143
—— Message to them on receiving the Petition of Right. —— —— ——	8	145
—— Speech to both Houses on this Occasion. —	8	145, 6
—— Answer to the Petition. —— ——	8	150, 1
How received by the Commons. —— ——	8	155
His Message to the Lords to entertain no fresh Business this Session. —— ——	8	167
—— —— to the Commons, in like Manner.	8	167, 8
—— —— to the Lords, requiring them to adjourn. —— —— ——	8	189
—— —— to the Commons, to restrain them from meddling with State Affairs. — —	8	190
Commands them to adjourn for a Day, and their Committees to cease for that Time. - -	8	196
His Message to the Lords, commending their Behaviour in their Proceedings. ——	8	196, 7
—— —— to the Commons, to avoid all Scandal on his Counsel and past Actions. - -	8	197
Desired by the Parliament to give them a clear and satisfactory Answer to the Petition of Right. —— —— ——	8	201
Goes to the House of Lords, cancels his former Answer, and gives a more explicit one. -	8	202, 3
His Speech on this Occasion. —— ——	8	202, 3
—— Message to the Commons, to make his Answer as public as possible. —— ——	8	203
Obtains from them a Grant for five Subsidies.	8	203
Grants a Commission to sundry Lords, and others for raising Money in the Way of Excise.	8	213

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, receives two Meſſages from the Peers concerning the Commiſſion of Exciſe and Dr. *Manwaring*'s Books of Sermons. — — — —	8	232, 3
His Anſwer — — — —	8	235
Informed of the Commons' Intention to preſent a Remonſtrance againſt the taking of Tonnage and Poundage without the Parliament's Conſent. — — —	8	241
His Speech to both Houſes on this Occaſion. --	8	241, 2
Prorogues the Parliament in Diſguſt. — —	8	243
Iſſues a Proclamation for ſuppreſſing Dr. *Manwaring*'s Sermons. — —	8	243
— — — concerning Popiſh Recuſants. — — —	8	243
— — — for apprehending Prieſts, Jeſuits, *&c.* who had taken Orders by the Authority of the See of *Rome*. —	8	243, 4
Creates Sir *Richard Weſton* a Peer of the Realm, and makes him Lord High-Treaſurer of *England*. — — —	8	244
Gives the Biſhoprick of *London* to *William Laud*, Biſhop of *St. David*'s. — —	8	244
Creates Sir *Thomas Wentworth Baron Wentworth*, of *Wentworth-Woodhouſe*. —	8	244
Grants a Pardon to Dr. *Montagu*, and makes him Biſhop of *Chicheſter*. — —	8	244
— — — to Dr. *Manwaring*. —	8	244
Sends a Fleet to relieve *Rochelle*, beſieged by the *French*. — —	8	245
Receives a Petition from the Peers, touching divers *Engliſh* Gentlemen who had *Scots* and *Iriſh* Honours conferred upon them. —	8	249 *to* 253
His Anſwer. — — —	8	253
— Meſſage to the Commons relating to Tonnage and Poundage. — —	8	256
— Speech to both Houſes on this Occaſion. -	8	256, 7
Receives a Petition from the Parliament for a Faſt.	8	264, 5
His Anſwer. — —	8	265, 6
— Meſſage to the Commons for expediting the Bill of Tonnage. — —	8	266
— ſecond Meſſage to this Purpoſe. — —	8	273

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, receives an Apology from the Commons concerning Tonnage. ——	8	275, 6
His Answer. —— ——	8	277, 8
—— —— to the Commons about the Fast.	8	281
—— Warrant to the Customers for seizing the Goods of such Persons who refuse to pay Tonnage. —— —— —	8	311, 12
Commands both Houses to adjourn. —— —	8	326
Orders Sir *John Finch*, Speaker, to adjourn the House of Commons. —— —	8	327
His Message disobeyed by the House. — —	8	327
Sends for the Serjeant, who is detained. —	8	332
Dispatches a Messenger with the Black Rod for the Dissolution of the Parliament. — —	8	333
His Messenger denied Entrance into the House.	8	333
Is greatly enraged, and threatens to force the Door.	8	333
Goes to the House of Lords soon after, and dissolves the Parliament. —— ——	8	333
His Speech on this Occasion. —— ——	8	333, 4
—— Proclamation. —— ——	8	334, 5
—— Declaration of the Causes which moved him to dissolve the Parliament. — —	8	335 *to* 354
Issues out a Proclamation for apprehending *Walter Long* and *William Stroud*, Esqrs. Members of the House of Commons. - - -	8	356
Resolves to prosecute these and other Members in the Star-Chamber, for their contemptuous Behaviour in the House. - - -	8	356
Orders all the Judges to be summoned on this Account. - - - - -	8	356
His Warrant for detaining *William Stroud* in the King's Bench Prison. - - -	8	369
Removes him and the other Members to different Prisons. - - - - -	8	371
His two Letters to the Judges on this Occasion.	8	372, 3
—— Conference with two of them about the Gentlemen in the Tower. - - -	8	374
—— Proclamation against false Rumours. - -	8	389, 390
Makes Sir *Dudley Diggs* Master of the Rolls. -	8	390
—— Mr. *Noy* Attorney-General. - - -	8	390
—— Mr. *Littleton* Sollicitor. - - -	8	390

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, eſtabliſhes a firm Peace with the Crowns of *France* and *Spain*.	8	391
His Methods to raiſe Money independent of Parliament. —— ——	8	391, 2
Commences a Suit againſt *John Hambden*, Eſq; for refuſing to pay Ship-Money. ——	8	392
Introduces the *Engliſh* Liturgy into *Scotland*.	8	393
Occaſions a general Reſentment and Rebellion of the *Scots* on this Account. - - -	8	394
His Proceedings and Expedition, in order to reduce that People to Peace and Subjection.	8	394, 5
Appoints the Marquis of *Hamilton* his Commiſſioner to treat with the *Scots*. - -	8	394
Creates Lord *Wentworth* Earl of *Strafford*, and conſtitutes him Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	8	395
Appoints *William Laud* Abp. of *Canterbury*.	8	395
Calls a Parliament, which met at *Weſtminſter* in *April*, 1640. —— ——	8	397
His Speech to them. —— ——	8	397
Makes Sir *John Finch* Lord-Keeper. - -	8	397
His further Speech to the Parliament on ſhewing them a Letter from the *Scots* to the *French* King. —— ——	8	406, 7
Commands the Commons to attend him at *Whitehall*, to hear a Speech from the Lord-Keeper. —— ——	8	436
His Speech to the Lords concerning the Reſolution of the Commons to prefer Grievances to the Supply. —— ——	8	448, 9
—— Meſſage to the Commons to haſten a Supply.	8	465, 6
—— farther Meſſage to the ſame Purpoſe. - -	8	466, 7
—— Requeſts trifled with by the Commons. -	8	467
Commands their Appearance in the Upper Houſe. —— ——	8	467
His Speech to the Lords on this Occaſion. —	8	467 *to* 469
Diſſolves the Parliament. —— ——	8	469
His Declaration of the Reaſons for this ſudden Diſſolution. —— ——	8	470 *to* 481
Places a Guard about *Weſtminſter* Abby for the Security of the Convocation. - - -	8	490

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, raiſes an Army. ——	8	490
Fights the *Scots* at *Newburn*, and is defeated.	8	490
Loſes *Newcaſtle* and *Durham*. — ——	8	490
Borrows Money of the *Spaniſh* Merchants and others. —— ——	8	491
Acts in the defenſive Way only. ——	8	491
Driven to great Diſtreſs. — ——	8	491
Goes to *York*. —— ——	8	491
Receives a Petition from ſeveral Peers, deſiring a new Parliament to be called. - - -	8	491, 2, 3
—— —— from the Citizens of *London* to the ſame Purpoſe. — ——	8	493, 4
—— —— from the *Scots* Commiſſioners.	8	495, 6
Convenes a great Council of Peers to *York*. -	8	494
His Anſwer to the Petition of the *Scots*. - -	8	496, 7
—— Writ for ſummoning the Peers in Council at *York*. —— ——	8	498, 9
—— Forces at *York*, Number of, during the Convention of Peers there. ——	8	499
—— Speech at the Convention. ——	8	499, 500
Appoints Commiſſioners to treat with the *Scots* at *Ripon*. —— ——	8	501
Removes the Treaty to *London*, and ſubjects the Country to the Payment of 850*l.* a-day till all was concluded. ——	8	504
His Reaſons for this Proceeding. ——	8	504, 5
Returns to *London*, and calls a Parliament to meet in *November*, 1640. — —	8	505
His Speech to both Houſes at opening this Parliament. —— ——	9	17, 18
—— —— to the Lords. —— ——	9	32, 3
—— Reſolutions concerning Popiſh Recuſants and the Tower ſignified to the Lords.	9	34
Deſired by the Commons to permit them to enter into Debate on his Revenue and Expences. —— ——	9	43, 4
Grants their Requeſt. —— ——	9	43, 4
Appoints Sir *Edward Littleton* Lord Chief Juſtice of the Commons Pleas to ſit as Speaker in the Houſe of Lords, inſtead of the Lord-Keeper *Finch*. - - - -	9	48, 9

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, reprieves *J. Goodman*, a Seminary Prieſt, condemned for High Treaſon.	9	168
Conſents to an Alteration in the Judges Patents.	9	168
His Speech to both Houſes, relating to the Diſtractions in the Government. - -	9	168 *to* 171
—— Anſwer to a Remonſtrance of the Parliament concerning Jeſuits and Seminary Prieſts. -	9	172, 3
—— Speech to the Lords concerning the Marriage of Princeſs *Mary* with the Prince of *Orange*.	9	176, 7
—— to both Houſes, on occaſion of a Bill for Triennial Parliaments. — —	9	178, 9
Gives the Royal Aſſent to this Bill. ——	9	179
Obtains a Grant of four Subſidies. — —	9	179
Gives great Joy to the Lords and Commons by paſſing the Triennial Bill. — —	9	180
Creates the Lord-Keeper *Littleton* Baron of *Mounſlow*. — — —	9	186
Goes to the Houſe of Peers to hear the Charge againſt the Earl of *Strafford*. — —	9	186, 7
His Offer to them with regard to the Foreſt Laws.	9	193
Appoints *Henry Rich*, Earl of *Holland*, to diſband the Armies. —— ——	9	212
His Speech to both Houſes about removing Papiſts from the Court, diſarming them according to Law, and diſbanding the *Iriſh* Army. —— —— ——	9	241, 2
—— —— in favour of Lord *Strafford*. - -	9	246, 7
Marries his Daughter, the Lady *Mary*, to the Prince of *Orange*. —— ——	9	247
Gives great Offence to the Commons by his laſt Speech to both Houſes. —— —	9	250
Preſſed by both Houſes to give his Aſſent to the Bill of Attainder againſt the Earl of *Strafford*. —— —— ——	9	270
His great Perplexity about it, Account of. - -	9	270
Grants a Commiſſion for giving the Royal Aſſent to this Bill, and another for continuing the preſent Parliament. —— ——	9	272
Cenſured by the Public for paſſing theſe Bills. -	9	272
His principal Motive for aſſenting to the former.	9	271, 2

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Letter to the Peers for saving the Earl of *Strafford*'s Life. ——	9	275, 6
Denied this Requeſt. —— ——	9	276
His Converſation hereupon with a Committee of Peers who brought this Denial. - -	9	277
Sollicited by them to extend his Favour to the Earl's Lady and Children. - - -	9	277
Gives the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for the Relief of his Army, *&c.* —— —	9	285
—— —— —— to a Bill for the better levying of Mariners. — — —	9	285
— —— —— —— for abbreviating of *Michaelmas* Term. - - -	9	285
Obtains from the Commons a Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	9	376
His Anſwer to both Houſes on receiving a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. —— —	9	384, 5
Requeſted by the Peers to disband ſome *Engliſh* Regiments. —— ——	9	391
His Anſwer. — —— —	9	391
Reſolves to take a Journey into *Scotland*. —	9	393
Requeſted by the Parliament to defer it for a while.	9	393
His Anſwer. —— — —	9	393
—— Meſſage to the Lords on this Occaſion. -	9	393
Requeſted by both Houſes not to confer Titles of Honour for Money. — —	9	400
Gives the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	9	403
His Speech to both Houſes. — —	9	404, 5
Gives the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for aboliſhing the Star-Chamber Court. — —	9	405
—— —— to a Bill for taking away the High Commiſſion Court. ——	9	405
His Manifeſto in favour of the Elector *Palatine*.	9	405 *to* 409
—— Anſwer to an Addreſs of Parliament concerning his Manifeſto in Behalf of the *Palatine* Family. —— ——	9	444
— —— to the third and the tenth Propoſitions concerning the Removal of Counſellors. -	9	444
Obtains from the Parliament a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	9	445

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his farther Anſwer relating to the third Head of the Propoſitions. - -	9	445
Gives his Aſſent to ſome additional Propoſitions of the Commons. —— ——	9	458
Appoints *Robert Devereux*, Earl of *Eſſex*, to be Captain-General South of *Trent*. — —	9	462
Gives the Royal Aſſent to ſundry public and private Bills. - —— —	9	472
Receives a Petition from both Houſes for ſtaying his Journey a Fortnight longer. ——	9	474
His Anſwer. —— ——	9	474, 5
Paſſes an Act of Pacification with the *Scots*. - -	9	475
Gives the Royal Aſſent to ſome more Bills. - -	9	475, 6
Takes his Leave of the Parliament and ſets out for *Scotland*. —— ——	9	476
His Letter to *Edward Littleton*, Lord-Keeper, concerning the *Scots* Treaty. - - - -	9	487
Refuſes to grant a Commiſſion to the Parliament's Commiſſioners ſent down into *Scotland* to ſee the *Scots* Treaty executed. ——	9	487
His Reaſons for this Denial. —— —	9	487, 8
—— Letter to the Lord-Keeper *Littleton* about his Return into *England*. —— —	10	10
Makes his public Entry into *London* on his Return from *Scotland*. —— ——	10	51
Diſmiſſes the Parliament's Guards. ——	10	51
His Anſwer to a Petition for the Continuance thereof. —— ——	10	52
Obtains a farther Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. —— —— . —	10	54
His Speech to both Houſes on his Return from *Scotland*. —— —— —	10	92, 3
—— Meſſage to the Lords concerning the Treaty with the *Scots* on the *Iriſh* Affairs, and the Reprieve of ſome Popiſh condemn'd Prieſts.	10	95, 6
Appoints a Number of Watchmen for a Guard to both Houſes of Parliament in order to prevent Riots. — ——	10	97, 8
His Speech relating to the Rebellion in *Ireland*, and to a Bill for preſſing of Soldiers. - -	10	99, 100

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Answer to the Commons' Petition which accompanied their Remonstrance of the State of the Nation. —	10	101 *to* 104
His Declaration in Answer to the above Remonstrance. ——— ——	10	105 *to* 111
—— Speech to both Houses in Answer to the Parliament's last Remonstrance. ———	10	117, 18
—— Answer to a Petition of the Parliament concerning the Earl of *Newport*. —— —	10	126, 7
—— Message to the Lords for raising Volunteers for the Relief of *Ireland*. ———	10	135
Receives a Petition from the Commons for a Guard. —— ——	10	149 *to* 151
His Answer. — — —	10	155, 6
Commands *Edward Herbert*, Esq; his Attorney-General, to accuse *Edward Montague*, Lord *Kimbolton*, *Denzil Holles*, Esq; and some other Members of the House of Commons, of High Treason. —— —	10	156, 7
His Articles against them. —— ——	10	157
—— Message to the Commons for delivering up to his Serjeant at Arms the accused Members. —— —— ——	10	161
Denied this Request. — — —	10	161
Goes himself to the Commons' House with a Military Guard to demand them. — —	10	163, 4
His Speech on this Occasion. — —	10	164, 5
—— Questions to the Speaker about the accused Members. —— ———	10	165
Receives from him an extreme odd Answer. - -	10	165
His going to the House voted by the Commons a Breach of Privilege. ——— ——	10	166 *to* 168
Requires the Assistance of the Common Council of *London* in apprehending the accused Members. — — — —	10	195
Issues a Proclamation for taking them. - - -	10	196
Removes himself and Family from *London* on Account of Tumults. — — —	10	196
His Answer to the Parliament's Request for a Guard. — — —	10	197

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Anſwer to the Parliament concerning a Bill for giving Power to both Houſes to adjourn to any Place. - - -	10	203
His Anſwer to an Order concerning the Magazine at *Hull*. —— ——	10	203
—— Declaration for poſtponing the Proceedings againſt the accuſed Members. - - - - -	10	203
—— Meſſage to the Parliament concerning this Buſineſs. —— —— -	10	209, 10
Commands the Earls of *Eſſex* and *Holland* to attend him at *Hampton-Court*. - - -	10	214
His Orders diſobeyed, by the Interpoſition of the Houſe of Lords. —— ——	10	214
—— Letter to the Peers, relating to an Order of that Houſe about the Prince of *Wales*. -	10	220
—— kind Meſſage to both Houſes for the ſpeedy Settlement of Grievances. ——	10	226, 7
Receives a Petition from the Lords and Commons to expedite the Trials of the accuſed Members. —— ——	10	230
His Anſwer thereto. —— ——	10	231, 2
—— Letter to Lord-Keeper *Littleton* concerning a new Bill for Tonnage and Poundage.	10	263
—— Meſſage to the Peers on paſſing this Bill by Commiſſion. —— ——	10	263, 4
—— Anſwer to a Petition of the Commons concerning the Tower, Forts, and Militia.	10	266, 7, 8
Gives the Royal Aſſent, by Commiſſion, to an Act for raiſing Sailors. - - - - -	10	271
Requeſted by both Houſes to give his Aſſent to the Bill for taking away the Biſhops' Votes.	10	278
His farther Anſwer to them concerning the Forts and Militia. —— ——	10	278
—— Anſwer relating to the accuſed Members.	10	279
—— Meſſage, as to the Queen and Princeſs of *Orange*. —— ——	10	279
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Requeſt for paſſing the Bill to take away the Biſhops' Votes.	10	283
—— Meſſage to the Peers complaining of a Paſſage in Mr. *Pymme*'s Speech on Grievances.	10	284
Appoints Sir *John Colepeper* Chancellor of the Exchequer. —— ——	10	290

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, appoints *Lucius Carey*, Lord Viſcount *Falkland*, Secretary of State. - -	10	290
Appoints Sir *John Conyers* Lieutenant of the Tower, at the Deſire of the Commons.	10	292
Gives the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for impreſſing Soldiers. —— ——	10	292
—— —— to a Bill for taking away the Biſhops' Votes. —— ——	10	292
His Meſſage to both Houſes on this Occaſion.	10	294, 5
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Addreſs of Thanks for paſſing theſe Bills. ——	10	300
—— —— to their Meſſage about the Militia.	10	308
—— Reply to an Anſwer of the Commons concerning Mr. *Pymme*'s Speech relating to Paſſes into *Ireland*. ——	10	314 *to* 317
—— Letter to *Thomas Howard*, Earl *Berkſhire*, requiring his Attendance in Parliament. -	10	317
Gives Diſguſt to the Lords by it. — —	10	318
His Anſwer to a Meſſage of the Parliament about the Removal of the Prince of *Wales* from *Hampton-Court*. —— ——	10	321
—— final Anſwer concerning the Ordinance about the Militia. —— ——	10	321 *to* 324
Receives a Meſſage from the Parliament, declaring their Reſolution to diſpoſe of the Militia without him. —— —	10	326 *to* 328
His Reply. —— ——	10	328, 9
—— Letter to the Lord-Keeper *Littleton*, excuſing the Attorney-General in the Affair of Lord *Kimbolton*, *&c.* —— —	10	347, 8
—— Speech to a Committee of Lords and Commons at *Newmarket*, on their preſenting a Declaration of Parliament, ſetting forth the Cauſes of their Fears and Jealouſies.	10	354, 5
—— Converſation with the Committee on this Occaſion, Narrative of. — —	10	356, 7
—— Meſſage from *Huntingdon* to the Lords, concerning *Ireland* and the Militia. - -	10	366 *to* 368
Gives the Royal Aſſent, by Commiſſion, to a Bill for the ſpeedy reducing the Rebels in *Ireland*. —— ——	10	373

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, removes to *York*. —	10	380
His Anſwer to the Commons' Reply as to Mr. *Pymme*'s Speech. — — —	10	380, 1
— — to a Petition of the Peers for removing Sir *John Pennington* from the Command of the Fleet. — —	10	381
— — — to the Parliament's Declaration preſented at *Newmarket*. — —	10	382 *to* 388
— Objections to paſſing a Bill for clearing Lord *Kimbolton* and the Five accuſed Members.	10	388, 9
Gives the Royal Aſſent, by Commiſſion, to a Bill for raiſing Money for the Service of *England* and *Ireland*, and for the Payment of their Debts. —	10	390
Summons the Earl of *Eſſex*, and ſome other Lords, to attend him at *York*. — —	10	390
His Commands diſobeyed by a Vote of that Houſe. — —	10	390
— Meſſage to the Lords for ſending into *Ireland* the Earl of *Leiceſter*, Lord-Lieutenant there. — — —	10	393
Denied this Requeſt. — — —	10	393
Paſſes, by Commiſſion, another Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. — — —	10	393
His Reply to the Parliament's Anſwer to his Meſſage from *Newmarket*. — —	10	398 *to* 403
— Anſwer of Denial to a Petition of Parliament, concerning their Nomination of the Earl of *Warwick* to command the Fleet. - - -	10	418, 19
— Meſſage to the Lords, purporting his Intention to go into *Ireland*, in order to ſuppreſs the Rebellion there. — —	10	427 *to* 429
— Letter to *Robert Devereux*, Earl of *Eſſex*, commanding his Attendance at *York*, or to quit his Office of Lord-Chamberlain of the Houſhold. — —	10	430
Requires alſo the Attendance of *Henry Rich*, Earl of *Holland*, or to quit his Office of Groom of the Stole. — —	10	430
His Meſſage to the Parliament concerning the Magazine at *Hull*. — —	10	439 *to* 442

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his Anſwer to a Petition of Parliament againſt his going to *Ireland*.	10	445 *to* 451
His Meſſage of Complaint to the Peers againſt a ſeditious Paper, touching the Nature of Allegiance. —— ——	10	453
Receives a Petition from ſome *Yorkſhire* Gentry, for the Continuance of the Magazine at *Hull*. —— ——	10	454, 5
Goes to *Hull* to view the Magazine there. -	10	456
Denied Entrance into the Town by Sir *John Hotham*, Governor there. - - -	10	456
His Meſſage of Complaint to the Lords on this Occaſion. —— —— ——	10	456, 7
—— ſecond Meſſage to them for Satisfaction againſt Sir *John Hotham*. - - -	10	477, 8
—— Reaſons for refuſing to paſs the Militia-Bill.	10	478 *to* 481
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Votes and Declarations, touching Sir *John Hotham* and the Town of *Hull*. —— ——	10	497 *to* 502
Forbids the Inhabitants of *Yorkſhire* to obey any Summons of Parliament. — —	10	508
His Reaſon for this Prohibition. ——	10	508
—— Reply to the Parliament's Anſwer, touching Sir *John Hotham*'s Affront. - - -	10	512 *to* 514
Refuſes to paſs a Bill for levying Men for the Service of *Ireland*. —— ——	10	515
His Reaſons. —— ——	10	515, 16
The Form of his Oath ordered by the Commons to be conſidered. ——	10	517
His Speech to the Gentry and Freeholders of the County of *York*, in *May*, 1642. - -	10	521, 2
—— Anſwer to ſuch of the *Yorkſhire* Gentry who conſented to his Propoſitions for a Guard.	10	523
—— —— to thoſe who oppoſed it. - -	10	525
—— —— to a Petition of the Freeholders.	10	527, 8
Propoſes to adjourn the next Term to *York*.	10	530
His Intentions fruſtrated by the Lords. - -	10	530, 1
Commands the Attendance of *Philip Skippon*, Serjeant-Major-General of the *London* Forces. —— ——	10	531
His Order diſobeyed. —— ——	10	531

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Order to the Gentry, &c. to appear at *York* with their Horſe for a Guard. —— ——	10	538
His Warrant to the Conſtables to bring in Sir *Robert Strickland*'s Regiment of Trained Bands. —— ——	10	540
—— Letter touching this Buſineſs. - - -	10	540, 1
—— Proceedings at *York*, about a Guard for his Perſon, declared by the Parliament to be an Intention to make War againſt them.	11	1, 2
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's laſt Declaration concerning the Militia. - - -	11	4 *to* 12
—— —— to their Remonſtrance againſt the Miſcarriages of Government, &c. - -	11	62 *to* 86
—— Warrant, Form of, forbidding Obedience to an Order of Parliament. — —	11	116
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Petition about raiſing a Guard for his Perſon. - - -	11	124 *to* 128
—— —— to their Remonſtrance concerning the Affair of *Hull*, &c. — —	11	138 *to* 163
—— farther Proceedings at *York*, Account of.	11	163, 4, 5
—— Declaration to the Clergy, Freeholders, &c. aſſembled at *Heworth* Moor. - - -	11	165 *to* 169
—— Proclamation againſt the Ordinance for raiſing the Militia. —— ——	11	177, 8
—— Letter to Lord *Willoughby* of *Parham*, concerning his raiſing the Militia in *Lincolnſhire* for the Parliament. ——	11	185, 6
Proceedings of the Parliament to raiſe Money, &c. to carry on a War againſt him, Account of. —— ——	11	189 *to* 194
His Declaration to the Peers at *York*, and others of his Privy-Council there. ——	11	208
—— —— diſavowing any Intentions of raiſing War againſt the Parliament. - -	11	210
—— farther Declaration to the ſame Purpoſe.	11	212 *to* 220
Iſſues a Commiſſion of Array for muſtering Forces. —— ——	11	220
His Letter to the Mayor and Citizens of *London*, againſt lending any Money to the Parliament. —— ——	11	221, 2

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his Commiſſion of Array voted illegal. —— ——	II	222
His Reply to an Anſwer of the Parliament, concerning his Letter to the Mayor and Citizens of *London*. —— ——	II	226 *to* 232
Abſtract of his Anſwer to their Nineteen Propoſitions. —— —— ——	II	234, 242
His Anſwer to their Petition in Behalf of ſome *Yorkſhire* Gentry. —— ——	II	245 *to* 254
Procures his Commiſſion of Array to be proclaimed in *London*. —— ——	II	264
Diſcharges the Earl of *Northumberland* from being Lord High-Admiral of the Fleet. —	II	264, 5
His Proclamations, *&c.* forbid by the Parliament to be publiſhed. ——	II	267
—— Preparations for beſieging *Hull*, Account of.	II	270
Grants ſundry Commiſſions for raiſing Horſe.	II	280
Reſolves upon an Attempt to recover *Hull*. -	II	290
His Meſſage to the Parliament thereupon. —	II	290, 1
—— Proclamation to this Purpoſe. - - -	II	291 *to* 295
Lays Siege to *Hull*. —— ——	II	305
His Anſwer to the Parliament's Committee at *Beverley*, touching an Accommodation.	II	311
—— —— to their Petition for that Purpoſe.	II	311 *to* 321
Adviſed to ſoften this laſt Anſwer. ——	II	322
His Reaſons to the contrary. ——	II	322 *to* 325
—— Commiſſion of Array declared illegal by the Parliament. —— ——	II	325
—— Reſentment againſt *Henry Grey*, Earl of *Stamford*, and his Adherents. - - -	II	329
—— Forces in the North, State of, in *July* 1642.	II	329
Proclaims the Earl of *Eſſex* and all his Adherents Rebels. —— ——	II	369
Prohibits Popiſh Recuſants from joining his Army. —— ——	II	372
His Meſſage to the Commons concerning the Supplies for *Ireland*. —— ——	II	373
Withdraws his Forces from *Hull*. - - -	II	381
His Affairs in *Yorkſhire*, State of, in *Aug.* 1642.	II	381 *to* 386
Denied Entrance into *Coventry*. - - -	II	393
Attempts to reduce that City. — ——	II	393

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, withdraws his Forces from *Coventry* and goes to *Nottingham*. - -	11	394
Erects his Standard there. — ——	11	394, 5, 6
His Meſſage to the Houſe of Lords for Peace.	11	401, 2
—— Reaſons for ſending it. — ——	11	404, 5
—— ſecond Meſſage to the Lords for Peace.	11	412, 13
—— third Meſſage to the ſame Purpoſe. - -	11	419, 20
Removes to *Shrewſbury*. — ——	11	433
His Speech at the Head of his Army in *September*, 1642. —— ——	11	434, 5
—— Proteſtation at the ſame Time. - - -	11	435, 6
Appoints the Earl of *Cumberland* General of his Forces in *Yorkſhire*. ——	11	441
His Anſwer to the Parliament's Proteſtation in *October*, 1642. —— ——	11	463 *to* 470
—— Revenues ſeized by the Parliament. - -	11	471
—— Indemnity to ſuch of their Officers and Soldiers as ſhould lay down their Arms.	11	471
—— Safe-Conduct for admitting a Committee of theirs to attend him with a Petition for Peace. —— ——	12	12
Objects againſt Sir *John Evelin*, one of the Commiſſioners for this Purpoſe. - - -	12	12
His Objection reſented by both Houſes, and how.	12	13
—— Anſwer to their Committee on preſenting the Petition. —— ——	12	30
—— —— to the Petition. ——	12	31, 2
—— Meſſage to the Lords in Parliament concerning the Marching of his Forces to *Brentford*. —— ——	12	36
Attacks ſome Regiments there belonging to the Parliament. —— ——	12	37
Propoſes to adjourn *Michaelmas* Term in 1642.	12	39
His Proclamation for that Purpoſe. - - -	12	40, 1
—— Meſſage to his Privy-Council of *Scotland*, in Anſwer to a Declaration of Parliament for calling in the *Scots* to their Aſſiſtance.	12	44 *to* 48
—— Reply to the Parliament's Anſwer concerning the Affair at *Brentford*. - - - -	12	48 *to* 51
—— Succeſs in the Engagement there, ſome Account of. —— ——	12	50

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his Declaration, in Anſwer to the Parliament's ſeveral Ordinances for aſſeſſing Non-Contributors to their Army.	12	64 *to* 72
His Anſwer to their laſt Petition. - - -	12	76, 7, 8
Marches his Forces to *Oxford*. — —	12	79
His Anſwer to a Petition from ſome Officers in his Army in *Ireland*. —— ——	12	83, 4
—— Proceedings againſt Col. *Lilburn*, taken Priſoner at *Brentford*. —— ——	12	98, 9
Reſpites his Execution, on Account of a threatening Declaration from the Parliament.	12	99, 100
His Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London* for Peace. —— ——	12	122 *to* 127
—— Letter to the Sheriffs of *London*, requiring them to publiſh the ſaid Anſwer. - -	12	135 *to* 140
Adjourns *Hilary* Term in 1642 to *Oxford*.	12	141
His Reaſons for this Removal. ——	12	142, 3
—— Proclamation to this Purpoſe ſuppreſſed by an Ordinance of Parliament. - - -	12	144, 5, 6
—— Anſwer to their Commiſſioners, who preſented him with ſome Propoſitions for Peace.	12	153, 4
—— —— to the Propoſitions. ——	12	154 *to* 157
—— Meſſage to the Parliament, touching a Ceſſation of Arms. —— ——	12	172
Petitioned by them to put off the *Lent* Aſſizes for 1642. —— ——	12	173
His Anſwer of Denial. —— ——	12	173, 4
—— Proclamation againſt ſome Counties aſſociating againſt him. —— ——	12	178 *to* 181
—— Articles for a Ceſſation of Arms. - -	12	182 *to* 185
—— Exceptions againſt the Lord *Say*, as a Commiſſioner for the *Oxford* Treaty. —	12	186
—— Meſſage to the Parliament relating to the Ceſſation. —— ——	12	186
—— —— —— containing ſome Exceptions to their laſt Articles of Ceſſation.	12	202 *to* 206
—— —— —— pointing out the Means for a ſpeedy Peace. — —	12	221, 2, 3
—— —— —— concerning the Relief of *Ireland*. —— ——	12	252, 3, 4
—— Troops complained of for plundering. - -	12	259, 60

CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Meſſage to the Parliament, requiring an Anſwer to his late Propoſitions for Peace. —— ——	12	263, 4
His Loſs at the taking of *Wakefield* by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. - - -	12	275, 6
—— Proclamation forbidding Obedience to the Parliament, and for inviting the Members to him at *Oxford*. —— ——	12	303 *to* 312
The remarkable good Succeſs of his Armies in the North and Weſt. ——	12	329
His Declaration to the whole Kingdom on this Occaſion. —— ——	12	330 *to* 334
Dangerous Poſitions publiſhed againſt him, Particulars of. —— ——	12	372, 3
Lays Siege to the City of *Glouceſter*. - -	12	375
His Palaces protected by the Parliament from being plundered. —— ——	12	392
Raiſes the Siege of *Glouceſter*. ——	12	393
His whole Revenue, *&c.* ſequeſtred by Parliament. —— ——	12	404
Agrees to a Ceſſation of Arms with the *Iriſh* Rebels. —— ——	12	404
His Name and Authority greatly abuſed by the *Scots*, Inſtance of. — ——	12	430
—— Letter, Abſtract of, to the Privy-Council of *Scotland* on this Occaſion. - - - -	12	430
—— —— to the *Scots* Council of State againſt marching their Army into *England*. —	12	447, 8
Creates Sir *Ralph Hopton* a Peer. - - -	12	477
Calls a Convention of Members of both Houſes to meet him at *Oxford*. - - - - -	12	486
His Proclamation for this Purpoſe, Form of.	13	4, 5, 6
—— Letter to the City of *London*, relating to a Treaty of Peace between him and the City.	13	13, 14
—— Speech to the Peers and Commons at opening the Convention. ——	13	46 *to* 49
—— ſecond Speech to them. —— ——	13	55, 6
—— Letter to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, dedeſiring a Treaty for Peace. - - -	13	65, 6
—— Privy-Seal for borrowing Money, Copy of.	13	84, 5, 6

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his Anſwer to a Petition of the Lords and Commons at *Oxford*. —	13	116 *to* 118
His Speech to them at their Receſs. - - -	13	118 *to* 120
—— younger Children, the Lady *Elizabeth* and the Duke of *York*, forcibly detained at *St. James*'s by the Parliament. - - - -	13	127
Orders ſome Forces from *Ireland* to his Aſſiſtance againſt the *Scots*. — ——	13	139
His great Defeat at *Selby* by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — —	13	172, 3, 4
—— Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garriſon at *Oxford*. ——	13	174, 5, 6
—— Succeſs againſt the Parliament's Forces at *Cropredy-Bridge*. —— ——	13	233
—— Meſſage for Peace on that Occaſion. - -	13	234, 5
—— great Defeat at *Marſton* Moor, Account of.	15	242, 3
—— Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex* relating to Peace.	13	263, 4
Obtains a complete Victory over the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Forces in *Cornwall*. - - -	13	276
His Letter to the Elector *Palatine*, concerning his coming into *England*. ——	13	278
—— Meſſage to the Parliament for Peace. - -	13	283
—— firſt Anſwer to the Parliament's new Propoſitions for Peace. — ——	13	336, 7
—— farther Anſwer to them. ——	13	349
Appoints a Faſt on Account of the Treaty at *Uxbridge*. —— ——	13	398
His Treaty with the Parliament proves abortive.	13	412
—— Succeſs on opening the Campaign in 1645.	13	490
The Situation of his Army at this Time, Account of. —— ——	13	493
His Army intirely routed by Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, at *Naſeby*. — ——	13	507
Loſes his Cabinet there. ——	13	520
His bad Situation on this Defeat, Particulars of.	13	522
—— Letters taken from him at *Naſeby*, ſome Account of, with the Parliament's Obſervations thereupon. —— ——	14	1 *to* 5
—— Children at *St. James*'s, how provided for by the Parliament. ——	14	27
—— bad Succeſs near *Cheſter*, Account of. - -	14	62 *to* 65

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, escapes with a considerable Body of Horse to *Newark*. - - -	14	74
His bad Success at *Sherburne* and *Tiverton*, Account of. —— ——	14	90, 1, 2
—— Letter to the Marquis of *Ormond*, setting forth his distressed Condition, and requiring a speedy Supply of Men, Artillery, and Ammunition from *Ireland*. - - -	14	93, 4, 5
—— —— to Prince *Rupert* on the same Subject. —— ——	14	95, 6, 7
—— —— to the Marquis of *Ormond*, for admitting the Marquis of *Clanrickard* a Privy-Counsellor in *Ireland*. ——	14	97
—— —— —— for granting Commissions to the *Roman* Catholics in that Kingdom. —— ——	14	98, 9
—— —— —— to hasten the Conclusion of a Peace there. ——	14	99, 100
—— Affairs represented by an anonymous Letter from *Newark*. —— ——	14	100, 1
Discharges Prince *Rupert* from his Service, and on what Account. —— ——	14	104
His Message in *December*, 1645, to the Parliament for Peace. —— ——	14	143
—— second and third Messages of this Month to the same Purpose. ——	14	159, 60, 188, 9, 90
—— Message to both Houses on the Receipt of an Answer to his two first Messages of this Month for Peace. —— ——	14	190, 1
—— fifth Message for Peace, before his receiving the Parliament's Answer to his two last.	14	206, 7, 8
—— sixth Message, requiring an Answer to all his former. —— ——	14	209, 10
Appoints his Son, the Prince of *Wales*, General of all his Forces in *England*. ——	14	212
His Reply to the Parliament's last Answer.	14	215 *to* 217
—— Message to both Houses, in Vindication of himself against a Charge of entering into a Treaty with the *Irish* Rebels in 1645, with farther Proposals for Peace. ——	14	228 *to* 232
How justified from the above Charge by Lord *Clarendon*. —— ——	14	233

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his remarkable Commiſſion granted to the Earl of *Glamorgan* in 1644.	14	233, 4, 5
His farther Meſſage for Peace. - - - -	14	268
—— Meſſage for Peace again repeated, and in what Manner. —— ——	14	304, 5
Orders of Parliament concerning him, in Caſe he attempted to go to *London*. - - -	14	312, 13, 17
His diſtreſſed Condition, Account of. ——	14	376
Leaves *Oxford* in Diſguiſe. —— ——	14	376
Throws himſelf into the Hands of the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. —— ——	14	381
Commands the Surrender of that Town to the Parliament's Forces. —— ——	14	387
Conveyed to *Newcaſtle* by the *Scots*. ——	14	404
His Letter from thence to the Parliament. —	14	405, 6, 7
—— —— to Sir *Thomas Glemham* to ſurrender *Oxford*. —— ——	14	407
—— —— to the Parliament of *Scotland*. —— ——	14	407, 8, 9
—— —— to the City of *London*.	14	425
—— —— to the Marquis of *Ormond*, Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*, concerning his Reaſons for going to the *Scots* Army. —— ——	14	442, 3
—— —— to the Parliament, for a ſpeedy Diſpatch of their Propoſitions for Peace to him. —— ——	14	448, 9
—— Order for ſurrendering all his Garriſons.	14	449
—— Letter to the Marquis of *Ormond*, forbidding any further Treaty with the *Iriſh* Rebels.	14	449, 50
—— intercepted Letter to the Prince of *Wales* in the Iſle of *Jerſey*. —— ——	14	461
—— Affairs in *England*, State of in *June*, 1646.	14	478, 9
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the *Scots* Army at *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	15	14
—— —— to the Parliament's Requeſt of ſurrendering up all his Garriſons in *Ireland*.	15	49, 50
—— public and private Seals, how diſpoſed on by the Parliament. —— ——	15	50, 3, 4
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's new Propoſitions for Peace, preſented at *Newcaſtle*. —	15	57, 8
—— Reaſons for not aſſenting thereto. ——	15	87

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his going into *Scotland* oppoſed by the Commiſſioners of the General Aſſembly of the Kirk, and how.	15	244 *to* 249
Reſolution of the *Scots* Parliament againſt him, Particulars of.	15	249
His Meſſage thereupon to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter*.	15	250, 1
— Removal from *Newcaſtle* to *Holdenby* Houſe in *Northamptonſhire*, determined by the Parliament.	15	258, 9
— Children at *St. James*'s, State of in *December* 1646.	15	259
Information againſt him, touching an Attempt to make his Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*.	15	270 *to* 274
His Letter to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for his Removal to *Holdenby*.	15	278
— Queries to the Parliament's Commiſſioners appointed to receive him from the *Scots* Army.	15	294
Delivered over to them by Conſent of the *Scots* Parliament.	15	296
Complaint againſt him for writing in Cyphers to the *French* Agent.	15	312
His Arrival at *Holdenby*, Account of.	15	317, 18
Various Opinions, as to his being ſold by the *Scots*, Particulars of.	15	318 *to* 326
His Letter to the Parliament, requeſting the Attendance of ſome of his Chaplains.	15	328, 9
How narrowly watched by his Guardians, Account of.	15	346, 7
His Anſwer to the Propoſitions for Peace preſented to him at *Newcaſtle*.	15	368 *to* 374
Taken away from *Holdenby* by a Party of Horſe from the Army commanded by Cornet *Joyce*.	15	396, 7
His Meſſage to the Parliament on that Occaſion.	15	399, 400
Account of his being conducted to *Newmarket*.	15	414 *to* 416
His public Diſcourſe with Cornet *Joyce* at *Holdenby*.	15	416 *to* 419
Invited by the Parliament to remove from *Newmarket* to *Richmond*.	15	498

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, Reſolution of the Peers againſt his going to *Richmond*. ——	16	22
Letter to him from the Parliament on this Occaſion. —— ——	16	23
His Chaplains permitted by the Army to come to him, and officiate in Divine Service.	16	29
Vote of the Parliament againſt his going to *Richmond*. —— ——	16	42
Prohibited by the Parliament from coming nearer to *London* than where the Quarters of the Army were allowed to be. ——	16	52
His Remove to *Windſor*, Account of. ——	16	65
—— Letter to the Duke of *York*, appointing an Interview. —— ——	16	105
Obtains the Conſent of the Parliament to this Purpoſe. —— ——	16	106
Deſired by the Parliament to come to *London*.	16	196, 203
His Declaration, diſavowing any Deſign in him to levy War againſt the Parliament. —	16	205
—— Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax* on this Occaſion. —— ——	16	205, 6
Removes to *Hampton-Court*. — ——	16	275
His Anſwer to the Parliament's Propoſitions for Peace, preſented to him at *Hampton-Court*.	16	298 *to* 300
Eſcapes from thence. —— ——	16	324
His Letter to Lord *Montague* on that Occaſion.	16	325
—— Meſſage to the Parliament. — —	16	325, 6, 7
—— Letter to Col. *Whaley*. —— ——	16	327, 8
Anonymous Letter to him, adviſing his Eſcape.	16	328
Throws himſelf into the Hands of Col. *Hammond* in the *Iſle of Wight*. — —	16	332
His Meſſage from thence to the Parliament.	16	347 *to* 352
—— —— to the Parliament, deſiring a Perſonal Treaty. —— ——	16	397, 8
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's four Bills, and their other Propoſitions for Peace preſented to him in the *Iſle of Wight*. ——	16	483, 4, 5
Votes of the Parliament againſt any further Addreſs to him. —— ——	16	490
The Number of his Servants reduced by the Parliament. —— ——	16	517

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Declaration on Occaſion of the Votes againſt any farther Addreſs to him.	17	27 *to* 31
His Anſwer to the Parliament's Votes for a Perſonal Treaty.	17	398 *to* 400
Affront put upon him by the Commons, Inſtance of.	17	422
His intercepted Letter to the Parliament of *Scotland*.	17	422, 3
—— Letter to the Parliament, ſignifying his Acceptance of their Offer of a Treaty.	17	425, 6
—— Liſt of ſuch Perſons whoſe Attendance he deſired in the *Iſle of Wight*.	17	426
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Letter relating to their Commiſſioners for the Treaty.	17	447, 8
—— Proceedings with the Commiſſioners upon the firſt Propoſition of the Treaty for recalling all his Declarations, *&c.* againſt the Parliament.	17	470, 1, 4, 5, 6
—— Paper ſignifying his Conſent thereto.	17	476
—— own Propoſitions for Peace delivered to the Commiſſioners.	18	5 *to* 13
—— rejected by them.	18	13, 14
—— Paper in Juſtification of his Propoſitions.	18	14, 15, 16
—— ſecond Paper to the ſame Purpoſe.	18	16
—— Letter to the Parliament touching the Propoſitions which their Commiſſioners refuſed to accept.	18	17
—— firſt Paper in Anſwer to the Propoſition concerning the Church.	18	36, 7, 8
—— final Anſwer thereto.	18	42 *to* 46
—— firſt Anſwer to the Propoſition concerning the Militia.	18	50, 1
—— farther Anſwer, ſignifying his Aſſent to this Propoſition.	18	51
—— Anſwer concerning the Church, voted unſatisfactory.	18	51
—— Anſwer, declaring his Conſent to the Parliament's Propoſition concerning *Ireland*.	18	54
—— —— to the Propoſition concerning public Debts and Damages.	18	57

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES I. *King*, his final Anſwer and Conſent to the Propoſition concerning public Debts and Damages. — ——	18	58
His Anſwer, declaring his Aſſent to the Propoſition for making void all Honours conferred ſince *May*, 1642. —— ——	18	59
—— —— to the Propoſitions concerning Delinquents. —— ——	18	80, 1
—— further Propoſitions with relation to himſelf.	18	81
—— —— accepted by the Lords. -	18	86
—— final Anſwer concerning the Church. ——	18	91 *to* 96
—— Anſwer of Conſent to the Propoſition concerning the Nomination of Officers. —	18	96
—— —— concerning the City of *London*. — ——	18	97
—— —— concerning the Great Seal. —— ——	18	98
—— —— concerning the Court of Wards. ——	18	99
—— Paper touching the Expiration of the Treaty.	18	127
—— Anſwer to the Commiſſioners Deſires, with regard to Lord *Ormond*. —— ——	18	128
—— final Anſwer concerning *Ireland*. — —	18	129
—— Anſwer to the Commiſſioners' Paper concerning his Exceptions as to the Church. —	18	140
—— farther Anſwer on this Head. — —	18	141
—— Paper relating to his own Propoſitions. —	18	141
—— laſt Paper, in Anſwer to the Affair of the Church. —— ——	18	142, 3
—— Requeſt to ſome of the Commiſſioners who left the *Iſle of Wight* before the Expiration of the Treaty. —— ——	18	144, 5
—— Anſwer to ſeveral Reſolutions of the Parliament concerning the Treaty. — —	18	150
—— —— touching the new Catechiſm. ——	18	150
Votes of both Houſes in his Favour as to his own Propoſitions. —— ——	18	150, 1
His farther Anſwer about the Marquis of *Ormond*.	18	156, 7
—— final Anſwer concerning that Lord. ——	18	157, 8
—— further Anſwer concerning the Abolition of Biſhops, the Sale of their Lands, *&c.* —	18	242 *to* 244

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his final Anſwer with regard to the Church. — — —	18	248 *to* 251
His Anſwer touching the Parliament's Votes upon his own Propoſitions. — —	18	252
— further Anſwer concerning Delinquents. —	18	272
— final Anſwer on this Head. — —	18	273 *to* 275
— Anſwer, as to Delinquents ſince *January*, 1647. — — —	18	275, 6
— final Anſwer concerning the Marquis of *Ormond*. — — —	18	276
— Letter to that Lord, requiring him to deſiſt from further Proceedings in *Ireland*. —	18	276, 7
— Anſwer to the Parliament's additional Propoſitions concerning *Scotland*. —	18	277, 8
— final Anſwer, as to Biſhops and the Sale of their Lands. — — —	18	278, 9
— private Letters to the Marquis of *Ormond*.	18	279, 80
— Speech to the Commiſſioners at their taking Leave of him. — —	18	281
— Queries, on occaſion of the Army's large Remonſtrance. — —	18	281, 2
— Letter of Advice to the Prince of *Wales*, on the Concluſion of the Treaty. —	18	284 *to* 286
— Removal from *Newport* to *Hurſt* Caſtle by the Army, Account of. — —	18	293 *to* 295
— Declaration concerning the Treaty, and his Diſlike of the Army's Proceedings. —	18	298 *to* 301
— Anſwers to the Parliament's Propoſitions defended, and the great Advantages accruing to the Nation by his Conceſſions, Particulars of. — —	18	313 *to* 350 356 *to* 367 372, 3, 4
— Anſwers voted by both Houſes to be a Ground for them to proceed upon for the Settlement of the Peace of the Kingdom.	18	446, 7
Reſolution of the Commons to proceed capitally againſt him. — —	18	478, 9
Removed to *Windſor* Caſtle. — —	18	479
Declared guilty of High Treaſon by the Commons. — —	18	489
Brought before the High Court of Juſtice in *Weſtminſter-Hall*. — —	18	514

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. *King*, his Death prejudged by the Commons, and by what Circumſtance. —	18	514
Applications, in Favour of his Life, by the Prince of *Wales*. —— ——	18	515, 16
——, by the *Scots* Commiſſioners. —— ——	18	542 *to* 544
——, by the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors. —— —— —	18	545, 6
Beheaded. —— —— —	18	546
His Body, how diſpoſed of by the Commons. -	19	1, 2
—— His Character, as to his Skill in the Liberal Arts. —— —— —	19	87
CHARLES II. *King*, proclaimed King of *Scotland* at *Edinburgh*. —— ——	19	9
Lands in the Iſle of *Jerſey*, with a ſmall Retinue.	19	219
His Declaration from thence to his Subjects of *England*. —— ——	19	220 *to* 223
—— Arms in Churches, *&c.* taken down by the Commons. —— ——	19	256
Lands in *Scotland*. —— ——	19	294
His Declaration publiſhed there, with the Commons' Anſwer thereto. —— ——	19	359 *to* 386
How treated by the *Scots* after their Defeat at *Dunbar*. —— ——	19	413
Crowned King of *Scotland* at *Scoone*. — —	19	456
How menaced from the Pulpit on that Occaſion.	19	456, 7
Marches with an Army of *Scots* towards *England*.	19	499
His Arrival there, ſome Account of. — ——	20	7, 8
—— Letter to Gen. *Maſſey*, concerning the Miniſters of *Lancaſhire*. —— —	20	18
Arrives at *Worceſter* with his Army. ——	20	20
Declared a Traitor by the Commons. — —	20	21 *to* 23
His Summons to Col. *Mackworth*, for the Rendition of the Town and Caſtle of *Shrewſbury*. —— ——	20	26
—— Letter therewith. —— ——	20	27
How anſwered. —— ——	20	27, 8
His Motions in and about *Worceſter*. —	20	33, 4 42, 3
—— general Summons to the Kingdom, how treated by the Commons. —— —	20	43

CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES II. *King*, his total Defeat by General *Cromwell*, Particulars of. — —	20	44 *to* 47
Reward for apprehending him, what. ——	20	50, 1
His gallant Behaviour at the Battle of *Worceſter*.	20	66
—— remarkable Eſcape into *France*. — —	20	77
Deſperate Situation of his Affairs. ——	20	289
His Letter of Encouragement to his Friends in *England*. —— ——	20	450
—— Titles abrogated by the Parliament. ——	21	38
—— Application to Gen. *Monke* for reſtoring him.	22	207
—— Letter to the Peers on the ſame Account.	22	237, 8
—— Declaration for compoſing the Diſtractions of the Nation. —— ——	22	238 *to* 240
—— Letter to the Houſe of Commons thereupon.	22	241 *to* 244
—— —— to Gen. *Monke* and the Council of State. —— ——	22	244, 5, 6
—— —— to the Lord Mayor and City of *London*.	22	247, 8
How anſwered by the Peers. —— —	22	259, 60
—— —— by the Commons. — —	22	263 *to* 267
—— —— by the Lord Mayor and City of *London*. —— ——	22	269, 70, 1
Manner of proclaiming him, Account of. —	22	276
His ſpeedy Return voted for by both Houſes. —	22	277
—— Letter to the Lords on landing in *England*.	22	309, 10
—— Proclamation concerning the *Iriſh* Rebels.	22	311, 12
—— —— for keeping the Peace. ——	22	312, 13
—— Arrival at *Whitehall*. —— ——	22	314
—— Anſwer to an Addreſs from the Speaker of the Houſe of Lords. —— ——	22	316, 17
—— —— to an Addreſs from the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	22	319, 20
—— Entry into *London*, Manner of. — —	22	320 *to* 323
—— Proclamation againſt the Murderers of the late King. —— ——	22	339, 40
—— Meſſage to the Commons for expediting the Bill of Indemnity. —— ——	22	349, 50
Creates Gen. *Monke* Duke of *Albemarle*. —	22	381
Obtains a Grant for a Poll-Tax. — — —	22	392, 3
His Speech to the Lords for haſtening the Bill of Indemnity. — — — — —	22	397 *to* 400

	Vol.	*Page.*
CHARLES II. *King*, obtains a Grant for Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	22	400
Obtains a Grant for a Continuance of the Exciſe.	22	490
His Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Lords, concerning the Court of Wards. —— —	22	401
—— —— from the Commons, concerning the Money Bill. —— —	22	407
—— Speech on paſſing the Act of Indemnity.	22	460, 1, 2
—— Clemency on that Occaſion, Remarks on.	22	462, 3
—— Meſſage to the Lords, concerning a Receſs.	22	466, 7
—— preſent Supply, how provided for. — —	22	479, 481
—— Speech to both Houſes on their Adjournment.	22	483, 4, 5
—— Meſſage to the Lords concerning a Diſſolution of the Parliament. —— —	23	23, 4
—— ſettled Revenue in lieu of the Court of Wards.	23	26
—— Meſſage to the Commons for a ſpeedy Diſpatch of their Buſineſs. —— ——	23	66, 7
—— Speech to the Parliament at their Diſſolution.	23	88 *to* 90
CHAUCER, *Sir Thomas*, choſen Speaker to the Houſe of Commons, *Anno* 1407. ——	2	107
Complains to the Parliament of National Grievances. —— ——	2	108
Choſen Speaker a ſecond Time, *Anno* 1410.	2	110
—— —— —— 1411.	2	119
Reſtrained by the King from ſpeaking any Thing in Prejudice of the Royal Prerogative. —	2	120
Elected Speaker again, *Anno* 1414. — —	2	145
CHEDWORTH, *John*, *Biſhop of Lincoln*, opens the Seſſion of Parliament in 1453. ——	2	269
—— —— —— 1467. ——	2	329
CHENEY, *Lord Henry*, when firſt ſummoned to Parliament. —— ——	4	165, 6
CHENEY, *Sir John*, choſen Speaker for the Houſe of Commons in 1399. —— ——	2	38
CHESHIRE, *County of*, when firſt made a Principality, and by whom. — ——	1	488
Neutrality agreed upon in that County during the Civil War, quaſhed by the Parliament.	12	115
CHESTER, who made the firſt hereditary Earl of that Name, —— ——	1	6

	Vol.	Page.
CHESTER, *Earl of*, his ſharp Reply to the Demand of King *Henry* III. at a Convention in 1232.	1	27
His Remonſtrance to the King in Favour of *De Burgh*.	1	29
CHESTER, *Biſhoprick of*, when firſt erected.	3	152
CHESTER, *City of*, taken by the Parliament's Forces.	14	252
Inſurrection there in Favour of King *Charles* II.	21	441
CHICHESLY, *Henry*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his Speech to King *Henry* V. in order to encourage a War with *France*.	2	137 *to* 140
His Speech at opening the Parliament in 1422.	2	171
——— to the Commons, in Favour of *Martin* V. Pope of *Rome*.	2	199, 200
CHIESLEY, *Sir John*, his Letter of Credence from the Committee of the Eſtates in *Scotland*, appointing him their Agent to the Parliament of *England*.	18	106, 7
CHOLMLEY, *Sir Hugh*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend King *Charles* I. in *Yorkſhire*.	10	493
Appointed Governor of the Caſtle at *Scarbrough*.	12	238
Deſerts the Parliament's Service.	12	238
Expelled the Houſe of Commons on this Occaſion, and an Impeachment of High Treaſon ordered againſt him.	12	238
CHOLMLEY, *Sir Henry*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend King *Charles* I. in *Yorkſhire*.	10	493
CHRISTMAS-DAY, when kept as a Faſt, and by whoſe Appointment.	13	352
Order of the Commons for aboliſhing that Feſtival.	16	478, 9
CHURCH, abſenting from, Debate about it in the Houſe of Commons.	4	111 *to* 113
Reſtoring to, Debate thereon.	4	486 *to* 499
The Government thereof propoſed to be altered, and how.	9	339, 40, 1
Reformation of, by the Commons, and in what Particulars,	9	488 *to* 490

	Vol.	Page.
CHURCH, Order for a farther Reformation therein.	10	425
	13	463 *to* 468
Government thereof, how ſettled by an Ordinance of Parliament. — —	14	280 *to* 289
CHURCH *of England*, its Feſtivals and Faſts aboliſhed. — —	14	309
CHURCHES, when firſt endowed, and by whom.	18	367
Their mean Building and Appearance in the primitive Times, Account of. —	18	369
CHUTE, *Chaloner*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1658. — —	21	264
His bad State of Health at that Time. —	21	293, 4
— Requeſt for a Diſcharge from his Office.	21	294
CITIZENS, when firſt elected to ſerve in Parliament, and at whoſe Command. —	1	69
Their Summons by Royal Authority to the Parliament in 1282, Form of. — —	1	86
—— Number for every City ſummoned to Parliament in 1307. — —	1	135
CIVIL WAR between King *John* and his Barons, how occaſioned. — —	1	21, 23
—— —— —— King *Henry* III. and the Barons. — —	1	67
—— —— —— King *Edward* II. and the Barons. — —	1	168
—— —— —— the Houſes of *York* and *Lancaſter*, Account of. —	2	276 *to* 338
—— —— —— King *Charles* I. and his Parliament, when commenced.	11	270
Debate thereon by the Commons.	11	300 *to* 305
	13	375, 6, 7
CLANRICKARD, *Marquis of.* See BURGH.		
CLARE, *Richard*, *Earl of Glouceſter and Hertford*, his Offer to aſſiſt King *Henry* III. againſt the King of *Caſtile*. — —	1	55
Appointed one of the Barons Committee to reform the State. — —	1	60
—— —— one of the King's Council. —	1	61
—— —— one of the Barons Committee to treat of an Aid for the King. — —	1	64

	Vol.	Page.
CLARE, *Gilbert, Earl of Glouceſter and Hertford* appointed one of the Regents on the Death of King *Henry* III. — —	1	80
His Anſwer to the Demand of King *Edward* I. for an Aid. — —	1	88
His Alliance with *Pierce Gaveſton*, Earl of *Cornwall.* — —	1	140
— Death, Account of. — —	1	177
CLARENDON, *Earl of.* See HYDE, ED. *Eſq*;		
CLARENDON, *Town of*, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1164.	1	14
CLARKE, *Edward, Eſq*; cenſured by the Commons for reflecting on their Houſe. —	6	366
CLARKE, *Mr. Alderman, of Bury*, his Letter concerning ſome Diſturbances in *Suffolk.*	17	210, 11
CLERKE, *Dr.* his Account of the Surrender of *Stirling* Caſtle to the Commons. —	20	28 *to* 31
His Account of the Succeſs of their Forces at *Dundee.* — —	20	56
CLEMENT V. *Pope of Rome*, abſolves King *Edward* I. from the Oath he had taken to obſerve *Magna Charta.* —	1	129
His Declaration thereupon. — —	1	129
— Extortions from the Churches and Monaſteries in *England.* — —	1	131
How oppoſed therein by the Earls and Barons.	1	131
CLEMENT VII. *Pope*, his Anſwer to a Letter from the Parliament, touching the Divorce of Queen *Catharine.* — —	3	73 *to* 79
His Exhortation to King *Henry* VIII. for putting away *Ann Boleyn*, and taking the Queen again. — —	3	91
— Propoſal to the King for a Reconciliation.	3	130
— — how received. — —	3	130
— Power in *England* aboliſhed, and by what Means. — — —	3	130, 1
CLEMENT XI. *Pope*, his Conteſt with *Urban* VI. for the Papal Chair. —	1	375
CLEMENCY, remarkable Inſtance of, in the Perſon of King *Henry* VI. — —	2	293

CLERGY,

	Vol.	Page.
CLERGY, their hard Usage by King *Henry* I.		
Particulars of. ——— ———	1	11
Their easy Situation under his Successor, King *Stephen*. ——— ———	1	12
How taxed by K. *Rich.* I. and on what Occasion.	1	19
——— by King *John*. ——— —	1	20
——— by King *Henry* III. in the ninth Year of his Reign. ——— ———	1	25
——— in the sixteenth Year. ——— ———	1	27, 8
Their Protest against the King's Demand for more Money. ——— —	1	39, 40, 1
—— Committee appointed to consider of his Proposal, List of. ——— ———	1	42
Are tampered with separately by the King, to comply with his Request. — —	1	43
Their memorable Answer. ——— ———	1	43
How oppressed by the Pope. — —	1	44, 46
Their Complaint of his Exactions at a Convention in 1252. ——— —	1	52
—— stout Answer to the Demands of the King, and the Pope's Legate, for a Supply. ——	1	75, 6, 7
—— Free Gift to King *Edward* I. — ———	1	82
How restrained from accumulating Lands, *&c.*	1	84
——— with regard to capital Crimes.	1	85
Their Grant to the King in 1282. — ———	1	87
—— Power further restrained. ———	1	88
—— Grant to the King in 1295. — ———	1	98
—— Refusal to grant him a Subsidy in 1296.	1	102
—— Reason for it. ——— ———	1	102
—— Lands and Possessions seized to the King's Use. ——— ———	1	103
Sentence for putting them out of the King's Protection, Form of. ——— ———	1	103, 4
Their Miseries consequent thereupon. ———	1	104
—— Method of Reconciliation with the King.	1	104
Ordinance against them in 1297, Account of.	1	106
Their Subsidy granted that Year for carrying on the War against *Scotland*. ——— —	1	109
——— granted to K. *Edw.* II. in 1308.	1	140
—— Excuse for refusing an Aid in 1319. ———	1	159

	Vol.	Page.
CLERGY, their Grant to the King by virtue of the Pope's Licenſe. —— —	I	159
Their Subſidy in 1322. —— ——	I	177
—— Grant to King *Edward* III. for his Expedition againſt the *Scots* in 1334. — —	I	221
—— —— for carrying on the War againſt *Scotland* and *France*. —	I	223
—— Grant for the *French* War in 1337. ——	I	225
—— —— —— in 1338. ——	I	225
—— farther Grant that Year. — —	I	228
—— Subſidy granted for compleating the King's Conqueſts in *France*. — —	I	234, 5
—— Requeſts and Complaints to him at the Parliament in 1341. — —	I	244, 5
—— large Grant to the King in 1343, for the *French* War. —— ——	I	253
—— Aid to that Purpoſe in 1344. ——	I	258
How requited in Conſideration thereof. ——	I	258, 9
Liſt of, employed about the King in 1362. —	I	293, 4
Commanded to reſiſt the *French* in caſe of an Invaſion. —— ——	I	305
Their Aid granted in 1371 for the War. —	I	306
Prohibited from holding the great Offices of State.	I	310
Their Grant to King *Richard* II. at the Parliament in 1377. — —— ——	I	341
How rated on Account of a Poll-Tax in 1378.	I	347, 8
Their Proteſt againſt enlarging the Power of Juſtices of the Peace. —— ——	I	357
How anſwered by the King. —— ——	I	357
Their Debate with the Laity on a Supply in 1385.	I	386
—— voluntary Grant to the King at that Time.	I	386, 7
—— Subſidy granted in 1388. — — —	I	440
—— —— —— in 1390. — ——	I	445
—— Riches, how reſtrained by the Parliament that Year. —— ——	I	446
—— Grant to the King in 1394. — —	I	453, 4
—— —— —— in 1395. ——	I	454
—— Proteſtation thereupon. —— ——	I	454
—— Subſidy granted in 1397. — —	I	460
Appoint Sir *Thomas Piercy* their Proctor to act for them in Parliament. — — —	I	463

	Vol.	Page.
CLERGY, how complimented by King *Henry* IV. at their Convocation in 1399. ——	2	60, 1
Their Joy on this Occasion. ——	2	61
Procure *Henry* Prince of *Wales* to exhibit a bloody Bill against the *Lollards*, at the Parliament in 1406. —— ——	2	100
Their Plots against Sir *John Oldcastle*, a Favourer of the *Lollards*. —— ——	2	133, 4
Obtain a severe Act against them, *Anno* 1414.	2	135
Again attacked by the Commons on Account of their Revenues in 1414. ——	2	136
Avert this impending Storm, and how. ——	2	137
Their large Offer to King *Henry* V. on this Occasion. —— ——	2	137
—— Grant to him at their Convocation at St. *Paul*'s. —— ——	2	163
—— —— at *York*. —— ——	2	167
Attacked by the Commons again. ——	2	198
Attempt to procure a Repeal of the Act of *Premunire*, but in vain. — — —	2	252
Their Grant to King *Edward* IV. *Anno* 1482.	2	366
—— —— to King *Henry* VIII. in 1523.	3	28, 9
—— Power struck at by the Parliament in 1529.	3	65
Required by them to pay the King's Debts.	3	67
Refuse to comply with this Demand. ——	3	67
Complained of to the King by a Remonstrance from the Commons. — — —	3	84
Prohibited, by an Act, from making Appeals to *Rome*. —— ——	3	93, 4, 5
Obliged to renounce the Pope's Authority under their Hands and Seals. — — —	3	113
Their Privileges by Bulls from the Pope made void by an Act, *Anno* 1537 — —	3	131
Obliged to reside on their Livings. — —	3	131
Restrained from Matrimony by a Statute. —	3	150
Obliged to put away their Wives. — —	3	150
Their extraordinary Grant to the King, Account of. —— ——	3	160
Empowered by him to examine into the Validity of his Marriage with *Ann* of *Cleve*.	3	167
Their Sentence. —— ——	3	167

	Vol.	Pages
CLERGY grant the King a Subsidy, *Anno* 1543.	3	191
—— —— —— *Anno* 1546.	3	202
Their Restraint from Marriage taken off. ——	3	236
Grant a Subsidy to King *Edward* VI. *Anno* 1548.	3	245
—— —— —— —— *Anno* 1552.	3	268
Tax themselves in a Subsidy of eight Shillings in the Pound, which was confirm'd by Parliament. —— ——	3	350
Obliged to swear to the Act of Supremacy, *Temp. Eliz.* —— ——	3	436
Their Number who refused to take the Oath. —	3	436
Deprived of their Preferments. —— ——	3	436
Grant the Queen a large Subsidy in 1562. ——	4	14
—— —— —— —— 1566. ——	4	74
—— —— —— —— —— —— 1571. ——	4	102
—— —— —— —— —— —— 1575. ——	4	185
—— —— —— —— —— —— 1585. ——	4	261
—— —— —— —— —— —— 1587. ——	4	307
—— —— —— two Subsidies in 1588. ——	4	323
—— —— —— —— —— —— 1597. ——	4	411
—— to King *James* I. three Subsidies in 1620.	5	359
Their liberal Grant in 1624. —— ——	6	333
—— Canons made in the several Convocations at *London* and *York*, in 1640, adjudged by the Commons to be invalid. —— ——	9	44
—— Benevolence granted to the King, at this Time deemed unlawful. —— ——	9	44
Resolution of the Commons against their holding Civil Offices. —— ——	9	55
Prohibited, by an Act, from Pluralities and Non-Residence. —— ——	9	379
Disabled from exercising any temporal Authority.	10	8, 9
Their distressed Condition by the Parliament, Account of. —— —— ——	12	247, 8 252.
Prohibited from meddling with Affairs of State in their Pulpits. —— ——	19	95, 6
Their better Maintenance, how provided for.—	19	131, 2
How restrained in their Conduct, touching the State. —— ——	19	154
Their better Provision established by an Act. —	19	257
Ordinance of Parliament to the same Purpose, Abstract of. —— ——	20	315

	Vol.	*Page.*
CLEVELAND, *Inhabitants of*, their Petition for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	291
Their Petition for Relief from the Oppreſſions of the *Scots* Forces. —— ——	15	300, 1
CLEVELAND, *Earl of*. See WENTWORTH.		
CLIFFORD, *Lord John*, ſlain at the Battle of *St. Albans*, *Anno* 1455. — ——	2	277
CLIFFORD, *Lord* ——, his Cruelty to *Edmund* Earl of *Rutland*, a Boy of twelve Years of Age. —— ——	2	309
CLIFFORD, *Francis*, *Earl of Cumberland*, made General of the King's Forces raiſed by Commiſſion of Array in *Yorkſhire*. —	11	441
His Agreement with the Lord *Fairfax* for a Neutrality there. — ——	11	443
—— —— rendered void, and how. —	11	443, 4
CLINTON, *William*, created Earl of *Huntington* by King *Edward* III. — — —	1	224
CLOPTON, *Sir Walter*, *Chief Juſtice*, appointed by King *Henry* IV. to examine Sir *William Rickhill*, with regard to the Confeſſion he took from the late Duke of *Glouceſter* at *Calais*. — ——	2	53
CLOTWORTHY, *Sir John*, one of the Eleven Members of the Houſe of Commons, charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors.	15	470 *to* 473
Retires into foreign Parts. — — —	16	275
CLUB-MEN, who meant by them. — —	14	10
Their Inſurrection in the Counties of *Wilts* and *Dorſet*, Particulars of. — ——	14	10 *to* 12
—— Warrant for raiſing Money, Form of. -	14	13, 14
—— farther Proceedings, Account of. — —	14	14 *to* 16
—— Petition to the King. — ——	14	16 *to* 20
Diſperſed by the Parliament's Forces. ——	14	42
Declared Traitors to the Commonwealth. —	14	42
COALITION of the Army and Republican Party for reſtoring the Long Parliament. —	21	363 *to* 367
COBBET, *Major*, his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. ——	20	50
COBHAM, *John*, *Knight*, impeached by the Commons in 1398. —— ——	1	484

	Vol.	Page.
COBHAM, *John, Knight*, Charge againſt him.	1	484, 5
His Anſwer. —— ——	1	485
How replied to by the King. — — —	1	485
His Sentence of Baniſhment. —— ——	1	485
COCK-FIGHTING, Preamble to an Ordinance for ſuppreſſing that Diverſion. — —	20	309
COIN *of Gold*, when firſt ſtruck and made current in *England*. —— ——	1	259
COIN, Inſcriptions thereon, how altered by the Commons in 1649. — —	19	108
Counterfeiting of, when made High Treaſon.	19	156
COKE, *Lord*, his Obſervation on attainting Perſons in Cuſtody, without bringing them to a Trial. —— ——	3	143
His Obſervation on the Intrigues of Lord *Cromwell* for ſuppreſſing the Monaſteries. —	3	146, 7
—— Liſt of Members who left the Houſe on the Proceedings of the two laſt Parliaments of Queen *Mary*. —— ——	3	358, 9
COKE, *Lord Edward*, his Remarks on a Supply granted to Queen *Elizabeth*, *Anno* 1588.	4	323, 4, 5
Familiar Saying of his. —— ——	6	309
COKE, *Clement, Eſq*; his bitter Reflection on the Duke of *Buckingham*. — — —	6	431
COKE, *Edward, Eſq*; *Sollicitor-General*, choſen Speaker to the Commons in 1592. ——	4	345
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth* on this Occaſion.	4	345, 6
—— Reply to a Speech of the Lord-Keeper's. —	4	347, 8
—— Speech on a Motion to reform Eccleſiaſtical Courts. —— ——	4	378
—— —— to the Queen. —— ——	4	397 *to* 400
Committed to the Tower at the Diſſolution of the Parliament in 1621. —— —	5	525
His Papers ſeized and his Chambers ſealed up.	5	525
—— Charge in the Name of the Commons againſt the Lord Treaſurer *Middleſex*. — —	6	142 *to* 148
—— Motion againſt proceeding on Grievances at the Seſſion in 1625. —— ——	6	351, 2
—— Report of the King's Anſwer to the Commons' Petition about a Receſs from Parliament. —— ——	6	352

	Vol.	*Page.*
COKE, *Edward*, *Eſq*; *Sollicitor-General*, his Speech againſt a Motion for a Supply.	6	401
Appointed Sheriff of *Buckinghamſhire*, and thereby diſqualified from ſitting in the Houſe of Commons.	6	421,2,4,5
His Speech on public Grievances.	7	371, 2
—— on the Judgment againſt the Refuſers of the Loan.	7	386
—— on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	400, 1
—— againſt Impriſonment.	7	405
—— on the Liberty of the Subject.	7	418 *to* 427
—— in Oppoſition to a Meſſage from the King.	7	436
—— further Speech on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	11, 12
—— Arguments in Defence thereof.	8	59 *to* 67
—— Speech on a Meſſage from the King, to rely on his Word for ſecuring the Liberty of the Subject.	8	97
—— to bring in a Bill for this Purpoſe.	8	104, 5
—— at a Conference between both Houſes on a Petition of Right.	8	109, 10
—— againſt the Lords' Addition to it.	8	119, 20
—— to the Lords, on delivering a Meſſage of Thanks from the Commons.	8	144
—— againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*.	8	193, 4
COKE, *George*, *Biſhop of Hereford*, impeached by the Commons, and for what.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it.	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account.	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers.	10	141
His Charge by the Commons.	10	142
—— Anſwer.	10	144
Committed to the Tower.	10	145
COKE, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; committed to the Tower on Suſpicion of High Treaſon againſt the State.	19	461

	Vol.	Page.
COLCHESTER, remarkable Siege of, in 1648.	17	274
Surrendered to Lord *Fairfax*. — —	17	430, 1
COLEPEPER, *Sir John*, his Speech on National Grievances. —— ——	9	84 *to* 87
Made Chancellor of the Exchequer. — —	10	290
COLLEGE, where firſt endowed in *England*, and what by Name. —— ——	9	185
COLLEGES, Diſſolution of. — ——	3	202
COLLIER, *Mr.* his Account of the Controverſy betwixt *Edward* III. and *John Stratford*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. — —	1	243, 4
His Remarks on the Claim of the inferior Clergy to have Repreſentatives in the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	3	279 *to* 283
COLLUSION, a glaring Inſtance of, by the Clergy in 1382. —— ——	1	372
COMMISSION, *Form of*, granted to *Humphrey* Duke of *Glouceſter*, impowering him to hold a Parliament in 1422. — —	2	170, 1
Form of, granted by King *Henry* VIII. for ſwearing his Subjects to the Act of Succeſſion, in Favour of *Ann Boleyn*. —	3	107, 8
—— granted to *Thomas Wriotheſley*, Lord-Chancellor, and others, for giving the Royal Aſſent to the Bill of Attainder againſt *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolk*, and *Henry* Earl of *Surrey*. —— ——	3	211
—— for appointing the Protector's Seat in Parliament. —— ——	3	220, 1
—— for diſſolving the Parliament in 1614.	5	303, 4
—— granted by Sir *Thomas Fairfax* to ſundry of his Officers, in order to treat with the Parliament's Commiſſioners about the Demands of the Army. — ——	16	59, 60
—— granted by the Commons to their Agents abroad. —— —— ——	19	247, 8
—— granted by the Marquis of *Ormond* to the Biſhop of *Clogher*, in *Ireland*. ——	19	297, 8
COMMISSION *of Exciſe*, *Form of*, granted by King *Charles* I. —— ——	8	214 *to* 216

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSION-OFFICERS for regulating the Militia, eſtabliſhed Pay of. — —	21	449
Their Declaration for Support of the Commonwealth. ——— ———	21	451
COMMISSIONERS, Liſt of, deputed by King *Henry* III. to hold a Convention at *London* in 1254. ——— ———	1	54
Their Speech on that Occaſion. — —	1	54
Appointed to conſider the Caſe of the diſinherited Barons in 1266. — — —	1	73
Their Award concerning them. — —	1	73, 4, 5
Appointed by King *Edward* I. to make Peace between him and the Barons, Liſt of. —	1	109
——— by King *Edward* II. to treat with the diſcontented Lords in 1310, Liſt of. —	1	146
Liſt of, impowered by King *Richard* II. and the other Eſtates, to anſwer all the Petitions, and diſpatch all other Matters not determined at the Parliament at *Shrewſbury*, in 1398. ——— ———	1	492
Ordain a remarkable Statute to ſecure themſelves in their new-got Power. ——— ———	1	495, 6
Oblige the Lords, Spiritual and Temporal, to take an Oath to maintain the ſeveral Statutes and Ordinances by them made. —	1	496, 7
Revoke the Letters Patent given by the King to the Dukes of *Hereford* and *Norfolk*. —	1	497
Their Severity to *Henry Bowett*, Clerk. ———	1	498
——— ——— to Sir *Robert Pluſhington*. ———	1	498
Liſt of, appointed by the Parliament in 1399, to depoſe King *Richard* II. ——— ———	2	28
Their Sentence on this Occaſion paſſed upon him.	2	29, 30
——— farther Proceedings touching this Affair, Particulars of. ——— ———	2	34
Liſt of, appointed to hold a Parliament in 1586, at *Fotheringhay* Caſtle, for the Trial of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*. ——— —	4	282
Adjourn this Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1587.	4	300
Liſt of, appointed to treat with the *Scots* about an Union between the two Kingdoms. —	5	96

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS appointed to treat with the *Scots*, their Power, touching the Union between the two Kingdoms, some Account of.	5	97
List of, appointed by the Parliament to attend King *Charles* I. in *Scotland*. — —	9	480
Their Instructions. — —	9	480
—— Allowance for Charges, Amount of. —	9	481
List of, appointed by the Commons to go down to *Hull* and *Lincolnshire*. — —	11	62
Their Instructions. — — —	11	116 *to* 121
List of, appointed to attend the King at *Reading* with a Petition for Peace. — —	12	10, 11
——— at *Oxford*, with some Propositions for this Purpose.	12	146, 7
——— to treat about an Accommodation. — — —	12	178
Their Instructions on this Occasion, Particulars of. — — —	12	196 *to* 200
List of, appointed to go into *Scotland* and invite that Nation to the Parliament's Assistance.	12	340
Their Instructions. — — —	12	340 *to* 347
—— additional Instructions sent to them at *Edinburgh*. — —	12	432 *to* 436
Of the Navy, their Estimate of the Charge of the Parliament's Fleet for the Year 1644.	12	458 *to* 461
From the Parliament to the Scots, their Letter giving an Account of the Advance of the *Scots* Army into *England*. — —	13	35, 6
List of, appointed by the Parliament for executing Martial Law. — —	13	271
——— to wait on the King with Propositions for Peace. — —	13	330
——— to treat with him at *Uxbridge* about it. — —	13	361, 2
Their Instructions. — — — —	13	399 *to* 401
List of, ordered to go to *Edinburgh* to attend the Parliament of *Scotland*. — —	13	364
Their Instructions — — —	13	364
List of, appointed by the Parliament to reside with the *Scots* Army in *Herefordshire*. —	14	29
Instructions to them, Particulars of. — —	14	29, 30

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS appointed to go into *Scotland* to regulate ſome Matters with the Parliament there. —— —— —	14	30
Inſtructions to them. — — — — ——	14	31, 2, 3
Liſt of theſe Commiſſioners. — — — —	14	33
Their Letter to the Houſe of Peers, touching their Inability to proſecute their Buſineſs.	14	48, 9
—— Letter to the Committee of Eſtates on the ſame Occaſion. —— ——	14	49
—— ſecond Letter to the Committee of Eſtates.	14	56
—— Letter to the Commiſſioners of the County of *Cumberland* concerning the Forces there.	14	57, 8
—— Letter to the Houſe of Peers about the *Scots* Commiſſioners not giving them a Meeting. —— —— —	14	59, 60
—— further Addreſs to the Committee of Eſtates on this Head. —— ——	14	60, 1
—— Letter, relating to one from Lord *Digby* -	14	75, 6
—— Letter, concerning the Treaty at *Berwick*.	14	110 *to* 112
—— Propoſitions and Anſwers relating thereto. —— —— ——	14	113 *to* 117, 124, 5, 6, 8
Liſt of, appointed by Parliament to preſent their Propoſitions of Peace to the King at *Newcaſtle*. — — — — — — —	15	16
Their Inſtructions. — — — — — —	15	16, 17
—— Letters, touching their Arrival there. —	15	51, 2, 3
—— Proceedings with the King, Narrative of.	15	54, 5, 6
Liſt of, appointed by Parliament to attend the Payment of the firſt 200,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army. —— —— —	15	260
Inſtructions to them. —— —— —	15	260 *to* 263
Liſt of, appointed to go to *Newcaſtle* to receive the King from the *Scots* Army. — — —	15	265
Inſtructions to them, Particulars of. — — —	15	265, 6
Their Letter, ſignifying their Arrival at *Durham*.	15	289
—— ſignifying their Arrival at *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	15	293
—— —— giving an Account of their Anſwers to ſome Queries of the King touching his Removal. —— —— ——	15	293, 4, 5

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *appointed to receive the King from the Scots Army*, their Letter giving an Account of receiving his Majesty into their Custody, and of the *Scots* quitting *Newcastle.* —— ——	15	296, 7
Attending the King, their Letter concerning his Majesty's writing in Cyphers to the *French* Agent. — — ——	15	312 *to* 314
Their additional Instructions from the Parliament. —— ——	15	314
—— Letter, giving an Account of their conducting the King to *Leeds*, and restraining the People there from coming to be touched. -	15	316
—— Declaration to this Purpose. — —	15	317
—— Letter, signifying the King's Arrival at *Holdenby.* — — — — — — — —	15	317, 18
—— requesting to be recalled from that Service. —— ——	15	327, 8
—— Complaint of Letters being privately given to the King. —— ——	15	346, 7
—— Letter, relating to one written in Cyphers, intended to be delivered to the King. —	15	366
—— giving an Account of their Receipt of one from the King, concerning the Propositions. —— ——	15	368
—— Orders to Major-General *Twisleton* to march with his Regiment to *Royston* to attend the King to *Richmond.* — —	16	21, 2
—— Letter, concerning the Access of Delinquents to him. — — ——	16	106
List of, appointed to attend the King at *Hampton-Court* with Propositions for Peace. —	16	287
—— Instructions from the Parliament ——	16	287, 8
—— Report of what passed between the King and them on presenting the Propositions. —— ——	16	297, 8
List of, appointed to attend the King in the *Isle of Wight*, with Propositions for Peace. —	16	404
Their Instructions from the Parliament.	16	404, 419, 420

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS, Liſt of, appointed to wait on the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, with the Parliament's Votes for a Perſonal Treaty.	17	358
Their Inſtructions. —— ——	17	358
Appointed to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, about a National Peace. ——	17	433
Inſtructions to them from the Parliament. ——	17	433, 4
New Liſt of. —— ——	17	436
Their Letter, ſignifying their Arrival in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— ——	17	466, 7
—— Proceedings upon the firſt Propoſition of the Treaty touching the King's making void all Declarations, &c. againſt the Parliament. —— ——	17	468 *to* 477
—— Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Peers relating to their farther Proceedings. ——	18	1, 2
—— Paper preſented to the King concerning the Propoſitions for the Church. — — —	18	2 *to* 5
—— —— declaring their Refuſal of one from the King, containing his own Propoſitions for Peace. —— ——	18	13, 14
—— —— deſiring an Anſwer to theirs concerning the Church. —— ——	18	16
—— Conduct, how approv'd by the Parliament.	18	21
—— Letter to the Earl of *Manchester* concerning their further Proceedings. — ——	18	35, 6
—— Reply to the King's firſt Anſwer to the Propoſition concerning the Church. ——	18	38 *to* 41
—— Paper, deſiring a fuller Anſwer to this Article. —— ——	18	41, 2
—— Reply to the King's ſecond Anſwer on that Head. —— ——	18	46
—— Propoſition concerning the Militia. —	18	64 *to* 50
—— Reply to the King's Anſwer thereto. —	18	51
—— Account of their further Proceedings. —	18	53
—— Propoſition concerning *Ireland*. ——	18	53, 4
—— Reply to the King's Anſwer on that Head.	18	54
—— further Account of their Conduct. —	18	56, 7
—— Propoſition concerning the Payment of public Debts and Damages. ——	18	57
—— Paper, relating to the King's Anſwer thereto	18	57, 8
—— Reply to his final Anſwer on that Head.	18	58

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS, *appointed to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight*, their Propoſition for making void all Honours conferred ſince *May*, 1642. ——— ———	18	58, 9
Their Reply to the King's Anſwer. ———	18	59
——— Propoſition concerning Delinquents. —	18	59 *to* 66
——— Letter to the Earl of *Mancheſter* concerning their Proceedings with the King. —	18	79
——— Paper, with the Parliament's Votes upon the King's Anſwer, relating to the Church.	18	79, 80
——— ——— deſiring a fuller Anſwer to that Propoſition. ——— ———	18	81, 2
——— ——— expreſſing the Defects of the King's former Anſwer thereto. — —	18	88 *to* 91
——— Propoſition concerning the Nomination of the Chief Officers in *England*. — —	18	96
——— ——— ——— concerning the City of *London*.	18	96, 7
——— ——— ——— concerning the Great Seal.	18	97, 8
——— ——— ——— concerning the Court of Wards and Liveries. ——— ———	18	99
——— further Advance in the Treaty. — —	18	125, 6
——— Paper, deſiring the King to declare againſt the Proceeding of the Marquis of *Ormond*.	18	126, 7
——— ——— preſſing an Anſwer to their Propoſitions concerning the Church, and Affairs in *Ireland*. ——— ———	18	127, 8
——— ——— inſiſting on a fuller Anſwer concerning the Marquis of *Ormond*. — —	18	128, 9
——— ——— deſiring to know the King's particular Exceptions as to the Church. —	18	139, 40
——— Reply to the King's Anſwer on that Head.	18	140
——— Anſwer to a Paper from the King, coning his own Propoſitions. — —	18	141, 2
——— ——— ——— concerning his final Anſwer about the Church. —	18	143
Major Part of them arrive in *London*. — —	18	143
Their Report of what paſſed at taking Leave of the King. ——— ———	18	144, 5
Remaining in the Iſle of Wight, their Paper preſented to the King concerning the Marquis of *Ormond*. ——— ———	18	156, 7
Their Reply to the King's Anſwer thereto. —	18	157

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS, *remaining in the Iſle of Wight*, their Reply to the King's further Anſwer concerning the Abolition of Biſhops, *&c.* —— ——	18	244 *to* 248
Their Reply to the King's Anſwer as to Delinquents. —— ——	18	273
—— to his further Anſwer on that Propoſition. —— ——	18	273
—— Return home, and Reception by the Commons, Account of. —— ——	18	286
From Scotland, Liſt of, appointed to treat with the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners about the Affairs of both Kingdoms. —— —	13	45
Their Remonſtrance, relating to an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army. ——	13	415 *to* 418
—— Memorial of the whole Proceedings of their Army in *England*. — ——	13	474 *to* 484
—— Requeſt, concerning the March of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. —— ——	13	484, 5
—— Letter, concerning the March of their Army towards *Weſtmoreland*. —— —	13	488
—— Remonſtrance on the K's Defeat at *Naſeby*.	13	510 *to* 512
—— on the Want of Pay. —	13	513 *to* 515
—— Demands for Proviſions, *&c.* to ſupply their Army. — — ——	14	7 *to* 10
—— Requeſt to the *Engliſh* Parliament for renewing the Propoſitions for Peace. —	14	33
—— Remonſtrance concerning the Diſtreſs of their Army. — — — ——	14	36, 7
—— concerning Propoſitions for a Peace. —— —— ——	14	38 *to* 41
—— Complaint of Want of Money to ſupport their Army. — — —	14	46, 7
—— Remonſtrance to the Parliament on their Army's Want of Pay. — ——	14	67 *to* 70
—— concerning their March to beſiege *Newark*. — — ——	14	70, 1, 2
—— Letter, ſetting forth the State of their Army in the North. — — ——	14	102, 3
Liſt of, appointed to treat with the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners, at *Berwick*, on ſome Affairs between the two Kingdoms. ——	14	109

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *from Scotland*, their Apology for not attending the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners ſooner at *Berwick*. — —	14	109, 10
Their Letter to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	14	112, 13
—— Anſwers to the ſeveral Papers, *&c.* of the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*. —	14	116 *to* 127
Of the Scots attending their Army at Newark, their Letter, concerning the King's coming amongſt them. — — — —	14	382, 3
Their farther Account of the King's coming there. — — — —	14	389, 90, 1
—— Letter concerning Mr. *Aſhburnham*'s Eſcape from their Army. —— ——	14	411 *to* 413
—— concerning their Conduct to the King. —— ——	14	413
—— Remonſtrance to him. —— ——	14	415
—— farther Account of their Behaviour to the King. —— ——	14	415, 16
Of Scotland, at Newcaſtle, their Letter to the Parliament relating to the Propoſitions of Peace, the State of their Army, *&c.* —	14	450, 1, 2
Their Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Committee at *York* for removing their Forces out of that County. — —— —	14	457, 8
—— Advice to the King concerning the Prince of *Wales*, and the Settlement of Religion and Peace agreeable to the Covenant. —	14	458, 9
—— Letter, concerning the Enlargement of their Quarters. — — — — —	14	459, 60
—— to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for removing the King to *Holdenby*.	15	279
—— Vindication of their Army againſt the Charge of aſſiſting the King's Eſcape. -	15	308, 9
—— Report, concerning Mr. *Peaker*'s Information of the King's intended Eſcape. —	15	329, 30
Of Aſſeſſment in the County of York, their Letter of Complaint againſt the *Scots* Army.	14	78, 9, 80, 5, 6
Their Letter to the Earl of *Leven* on this Head. —— ——	14	86, 7, 8, 9
—— Declaration againſt the *Scots* Officers. —	14	103, 4

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS *appointed to attend the March and Payment of the Scots Army*, their Letter concerning a Petition from the Inhabitants of *Cleveland*, ſetting forth their ill Uſage by the *Scots* Forces. — ———	15	300
Their Reply to a Letter from the Earl of *Leven*, concerning his Motions for evacuating the Kingdom. —— —— ——	15	304, 5
Of the General Aſſembly of the Kirk of Scotland, their Warning to that Nation againſt receiving the King. —— ——	15	244 *to* 249
Their Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel between the *Engliſh* and *Scots* in 1650. ——— ———	19	330, 1
From Scotland reſiding in London, their Letter concerning the March of their Army towards *Newark*, *&c.* —— ——	14	129, 30
Their Letter, concerning ſome ſuſpected Peers of that Kingom. —— ———	14	131, 2
—— Requeſt to the Parliament for an Anſwer to ſome Remonſtrances, touching Religion, the Propoſitions of Peace to the King, and a Supply for their Army. ———	14	136
—— Letter of Intelligence concerning the Siege of *Newark*. —— ———	14	141
—— Exceptions againſt the Parliament's Draught of an Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King for Peace. ——— ———	14	153 *to* 156
—— Anſwers to the Parliament's Reaſons why there ſhould be no Treaty about any future Propoſitions to be ſent to the King.	14	161 *to* 164
—— Rejoinder to the Parliament's Reply.	14	167 *to* 171
—— further Anſwer about this Buſineſs. —	14	174 *to* 181
—— Objections to the Parliament's Draught of an Anſwer to the King's third and fourth Meſſages of *Dec.* 1645, for Peace. —	14	194, 5
—— Remonſtrance againſt a Vote of the Houſe of Commons, for reducing the Number of *Scots* Horſe in *England*. — ——	14	243 *to* 246
—— Complaint on the Want of Pay for their Army before *Newark*. — ——	14	250, 1, 2

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *from Scotland reſiding in London*, their Letter, requiring an Anſwer to their Complaint of ſcandalous Aſperſions caſt upon their Nation by the *Engliſh*.	14	303, 4
Their Papers exhibited to the Parliament, concerning their Propoſitions to the King for Peace. — — —	14	325 *to* 345
—— further Remonſtrances relating to Propoſitions for Peace. — — — —	14	366 *to* 375
How uſed by the Independent Party in the Houſe of Commons. — — —	14	375
Their Letter, giving an Account of the King's coming to their Army near *Newark*. —	14	383, 4
—— concerning the March of a conſiderable Body of *Engliſh* Horſe towards *Newark*. — — —	14	391, 2
—— Complaint of their Meſſenger being ſtopped, and his Letters taken from him, by the Guards about *London*. —	14	393
—— Remonſtrance on this Occaſion. — —	14	398 *to* 401
—— Vindication of their Proceedings with regard to the King's coming into their Army.	14	404, 5
—— Letter of Advice from the Committee of Eſtates at *Newcaſtle*. — — —	14	409, 10
—— Remonſtrance on the Want of Pay for their Army. — — — —	14	428 *to* 437
—— Vindication of themſelves and their Nation from combining againſt the *Engliſh* Parliament. — — — — —	14	438 *to* 442
—— Letter to the ſame Purpoſe. — — —	14	452 *to* 455
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Propoſitions for Peace, ſignifying the Acceptance thereof. — — — —	14	467 *to* 471
—— Remonſtrance for a ſpeedy Supply to their Armies in *England* and *Ireland*, and for ſettling Accounts. — — —	14	471, 2
—— Letter to the Parliament concerning the King's Anſwer to the Propoſitions of Peace.	15	58, 9
—— Remonſtrances, concerning Aſperſions caſt upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army. — — — — — — —	15	59, 60, 1

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS *from Scotland reſiding in London*, their Papers addreſſed to the Houſe of Peers, demanding 400,000 *l.* in full Satisfaction for the Payment of their Army. — — —	15	88 *to* 94
Their Reaſons againſt the Parliament's Votes for diſpoſing of the King's Perſon as both Houſes ſhould think fit. — — — — —	15	116 *to* 142
—— Remonſtrance, requiring Pay for their Army. — — — — — — — — — —	15	152 *to* 154
—————— concerning Pamphlets printed againſt them. —— ——	15	154 *to* 157
—— Vindication of their Army againſt a Charge of oppreſſing the Country. — — — —	15	163, 4, 5
—— Refuſal of the Commons' Anſwer to their Papers claiming a joint Right in diſpoſing of the King's Perſon. — — — — —	15	215
Receive Information of the ſpeedy raiſing 200,000 *l.* to be paid to them in conſequence of their Demand upon the Parliament. —— —— ——	15	216
Their Requeſt, touching Security for the Remainder. —— ——	15	216, 17
—— Treaty with the Parliament about the Manner and Time for the Payment of the whole 400,000 *l.* —— ——	15	236 *to* 242
Liſt of, as well *Engliſh* as *Scots*, who ſigned this Treaty. —— —— —	15	242
From Scotland, reſiding in London, their Memorial on their Return home, preſented to the Peers, concerning Uniformity in Religion.	15	252 *to* 257
—— Vindication of their Army againſt a Charge of aſſiſting the King to eſcape from *Newcaſtle*. —— —— ——	15	275, 6, 7
—— farther Vindication of their Army againſt the Charge of aſſiſting the King's Eſcape.	15	307
—— Requeſt to the Peers, for a farther Application to the King for Peace. ——	15	350, 1
—— Remonſtrance on Occaſion of the King's being carried away from *Holdenby* by the Army. —— —— —	15	401, 2, 3

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *from Scotland reſiding in London*, obtain a Paſs from the Parliament to go to the King at *Newmarket.* —	15	475
Their Letter, relating to the intercepting their Packets by the Army. —— ——	16	94, 5
—— Letter to the Parliament, with two Papers incloſed, deſiring the Performance of the Covenant, and Maintenance for their Troops raiſed to ſuppreſs the *Iriſh* Rebels.	16	112 *to* 114
—— Complaint againſt the Army for inſulting the Earl of *Lauderdale.* —— ——	16	201, 2, 3
—————— of their Secretary's being ſtopped and detained at *Newcaſtle* in his Way to *Scotland.* —— ——	16	248, 9
—— Letter to the Parliament on this Occaſion.	16	276
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Propoſitions for Peace to be ſent to the King at *Hampton-Court.* —— ——	16	280, 1
—— Reply to a Letter from the Parliament on this Occaſion. —— ——	16	282, 3, 4
—— further Anſwer relating thereto. ——	16	285, 6
—— further Anſwer about the Propoſitions for Peace. — — — — —	16	289, 90
—— Paper, ſignifying their Concurrence in ſending them as deſired by the Parliament. —	16	292, 3
—— Letter, requiring an Anſwer to one from the States of *Scotland*, concerning the Earl of *Lauderdale.* —— —— ——	16	294, 5
—— —— to the Parliament, preſſing for a perſonal Treaty with the King. — —	16	321 *to* 323
—— Letter to the Peers, on Occaſion of the King's Eſcape from *Hampton-Court.* —	16	329
—— Remonſtrance, touching the Propoſitions of Peace, and a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— —— ——	16	353, 4, 5
Refuſe their Aſſent to the Parliament's Propoſitions for Peace. —— ——	16	360
—— Reaſons for ſo doing. —— —	16	361
—— Letter to the Parliament, deſiring to ſee the four Bills intended to be ſent to the King in the *Iſle of Wight.* — — —	16	429

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS *from Scotland, reſiding in London*, denied their Requeſt of ſeeing the four Bills intended to be ſent to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— ——	16	430
Their Remonſtrance thereupon. — —	16	430 *to* 436
—— Objections to thoſe Bills, and to the new Propoſitions. —— —— —	16	437 *to* 473
—— Proteſt delivered to the King againſt the new Propoſitions —— ——	16	480
—— Demand for the Payment of the laſt 100,000 *l.* due to their Army. — —	16	488
—— Letter, ſignifying their Reſolutions to return home. — —— —	16	498
Leave *London*, and purſue their Journey. ——	16	501
Their Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, concerning the violent Proceedings of that Houſe againſt the King. —	18	496 *to* 500
—— ſecond Letter on that Occaſion. — —	18	542
—— Proteſtation againſt taking away the King's Life. —— ——	18	542, 3, 4
—— Remonſtrance to the Commons againſt their Proceedings. —— ——	19	40 *to* 47
—— Reſtraint and contemptuous Treatment on that Occaſion. —— ——	19	48 *to* 52
Appointed to reſide with the Army, Liſt of. ——	15	407
Their Inſtructions from the Parliament. —	15	407
—— Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on Occaſion of his March to *St. Alban's*. ——	15	445, 6
——— relating to the Army's great Want of Money. —— ——	15	447, 8
——— relating to their Suſpicions on Account of the City's Preparations againſt them. —— — — —	15	449 *to* 452
——— relating to the Deſires of the Army. —— —— —	15	453, 4
——— to General *Fairfax*, relating to the Army, and to the King's Removal to *Richmond*. — — — — —	15	502
—— Power enlarged by the Parliament, and how. — — — — — —	16	30

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *appointed to reside with the Army*, their Letter concerning a proposed Treaty with Gen. *Fairfax* and his Council of War, with relation to their Demands on the Parliament. ——— ———	16	35, 6
Their Letter, concerning the Admission of Dr. *Sheldon*, and others, to the King. — —	16	40, 1
——— concerning the Treaty, and the Army's further Remove from *London*. —	16	44, 5
——— concerning the Receipt of a Paper from Gen. *Fairfax*, relating to the Motions of the Army. — — — ———	16	45
—— farther Negotiations as to the intended Treaty. ——— ———	16	50, 1, 8, 9
—— Proceedings in the Business of the Treaty.	16	66, 7, 8, 9, 93, 4, 5
—— Answer to the Information, from the City of *London*'s Commissioners, of the Army's Obstructions in the Treaty between them and the Parliament. — — — ———	16	96, 7
—— further Application to the Army's Commissioners. ——— ———	16	107
—— further Proceedings in the Treaty with the Army. ——— ———	16	115, 16
—— Letter to the Peers, with some additional Proposals from the Army. ——— —	16	159 *to* 161
——— with two Papers inclosed from Gen. *Fairfax*, relating to a Petition and Engagement of the Train'd Bands in *London*. —	16	167 *to* 172
——— signifying the Army's Approbation of the Parliament's Proceedings. — —	16	182, 3
——— concerning the Relief of *Ireland*, and the Army's sudden Resolution to march to *London*. ——— ——— ———	16	185
—— Desires to the Commissioners of the Army concerning *Ireland*. ——— ———	16	185, 6
—— farther Account of the Army's Approach towards *London*. ——— —	16	187, 8
Of the Common Council of London, residing in the Army, their Information of the Army's Obstructions in the Treaty between them and the Parliament. — —	16	96

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMISSIONERS *of the Army*, List of, appointed by Gen. *Fairfax* to treat with the Parliament's Commissioners about the Settlement of the Nation. — — —	16	59
Their Answer to a Paper concerning their slow Progress in the Business of the Treaty.	16	97 *to* 100
Appointed to go into Scotland, and for what, List of. ——— ———	16	501
Their Instructions. —— —— —	16	501, 2
—— Letter, signifying their Arrival at *Edinburgh*.	17	43, 4
——— to the Lord-Chancellor of *Scotland*, for expediting their Business with the Committee of Estates. ——— —	17	44, 5
—— first Paper delivered to the Committee of Estates, concerning their Commission. —	17	45, 6
—— Answer to a Letter from the Chancellor of *Scotland* relating thereto. —— —	17	47, 8
—— Letter, concerning their farther Application to the *Scots*. ——— ———	17	69
—— Paper to the Committee of Estates, touching the Preservation of the Union. — —	17	70, 1
——— touching the Payment of the 100,000 *l.* due to *Scotland*. ——— ———	17	71
——— touching the *Scots* Army in *Ireland*. — ———	17	72
—— additional Instructions from the Parliament. ——— ———	17	73, 4, 5
—— Letter, complaining of *English* Delinquents resorting into *Scotland*. — — ———	17	76
—— Letter to the Earl of *Loudon*, for a Direction how to apply to the *Scots* Parliament.	17	76, 7
—— further Instructions from the Parliament, Particulars of. — ——— —	17	77, 8
—— Letter, intimating some Designs on Foot for surprizing the Town of *Berwick*. —	17	81, 2
—— two Letters to the Mayor, *&c.* of *Berwick*, on that Occasion. ——— ———	17	82, 3, 4
—— Letter to the Earl of *Loudon*, relating thereto. —— ——— —	17	84, 5

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *residing at Edinburgh*, their Letter to the Earl of *Manchester*, concerning their Addresses to the *Scots* Parliament on the intended Surprize of *Berwick*. —	17	87, 8
Their Paper to the *Scots* Parliament, demanding Capt. *Wogan*. —— ——	17	88, 9
—— Information concerning Sir *William Fleming* and Sir *Thomas Glemham*. — —	17	89, 90
—— Paper to the *Scots* Parliament, pressing for an Answer to some former Papers. — —	17	90, 1
—— touching their former Demand of Capt. *Wogan*, and a farther Demand of Sir *Philip Musgrave* and Sir *Thomas Glemham*. — —	17	91, 2
—— Letter to the Earl of *Manchester*, of their having demanded Col. *Wray* of the *Scots*.	17	104, 5
—— Paper to the *Scots* Parliament, touching their former Demands of Capt. *Wogan*, Sir *Philip Musgrave*, and Sir *Thomas Glemham*, with a further Demand of Col. *Wray*. —	17	107, 8
—— Letter to the Earl of *Manchester*, concerning their further Address to the *Scots* Parliament. — — — —	17	113
—— Reply to the Parliament of *Scotland*, in Answer to theirs of the 12th of *April*, 1648.	17	114 *to* 116
—— additional Instructions from the Parliament. — — — ——	17	116, 17, 131, 2
—— Paper to the *Scots* Parliament, concerning their former Demands, and the further Demand of Sir *Marmaduke Langdale* and Sir *Lewis Dives*. —— —	17	133, 4
—— concerning the Seizure of *Berwick* and *Carlisle*. —	17	134, 5
—— further Instructions from the Parliament.	17	137, 8
—— Letter, relating to their further Application to the *Scots* Parliament. —— ——	17	142
—— Paper to the Parliament of *Scotland*, pressing them to declare against those who had seized *Berwick* and *Carlisle*. — —	17	142,3,4,5
—— Letter, giving an Account of their further Proceedings there. —— ——	17	176

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSIONERS *reſiding at Edinburgh*, their Paper to the Committee of Eſtates, relating to the Votes of both Houſes in Favour of the *Engliſh* Conſtitution. —— ——	17	176, 7
Their Anſwer to ſome Papers of the *Scots* Parliament, concerning *Berwick*, *&c.* — —	17	177 *to* 181
—— Letter, ſetting forth their further Proceeding at *Edinburgh*. —— ——	17	230, 1
—— Paper to the Committee of Eſtates, deſiring an Anſwer to the Parliament's Votes about the Conſtitution of *England*. — ——	17	231, 2
—— concerning the Deſires of the *Scots* Parliament. —	17	232, 3
—— concerning the Forces marching into the North.	17	233, 4
—— concerning *Berwick* and *Carliſle*.—— ——	17	234, 5, 6
—— Letter to the Earl of *Mancheſter*, with an Account of the *Scots* Parliament, concerning the March of ſome *Engliſh* Forces into the North. —— ——	17	251
—— Reply to the Anſwer of the *Scots* Paper of the 7th of *June*, 1648. — ——	17	260 *to* 264
—— Letter to the Houſe of Peers for Leave to return home. —— ——	17	284, 5
—— further Addreſs to the Committee of Eſtates, relating to *Berwick* and *Carliſle*.	17	285, 6
—— Paper to the Committee of Eſtates, concerning ſome Propoſitions to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— ——	17	286, 7
Recalled by the Parliament. —— —	17	338
Their Letter to the Lord-Treaſurer of *Scotland*, concerning their Return home. —— —	17	383
Liſt of, appointed to go to *Bury* in *Suffolk*, to ſuppreſs an Inſurrection there. ——	17	154
Inſtructions to them. —— ——	17	154, 5
Their Succeſs in that Buſineſs, Account of. —	17	155, 6, 7, 8
Of the new Great Seal made for the Uſe of the Commons, Liſt of. —— ——	19	2
Their Salary. —— ——	19	2
Of Exciſe, prohibited from holding any other Employment. —— ——	19	287

	Vol.	Page.
COMMISSONERS, List of, appointed by the Commons to settle the Civil Affairs in *Ireland*. — — — —	19	406
Instructions to them. — —	19	406 *to* 410
Their Salary. — —	19	410
Of the Militia, for the County of Leicester, their Letter, expressing a Readiness to oppose the Invasion of the *Scots* in 1651. —	20	9, 10
List of, appointed to compliment Gen. *Cromwell* on his Victory at *Worcester*. — —	20	48
Instructions to them from the Commons. —	20	48, 9
How received by the General. — —	20	49
List of, appointed for the Government of *Scotland*.	20	82, 3
—— of *Ireland*.	20	91
Instructions to the latter. — —	20	92 *to* 97
List of, for nominating Commission-Officers in the Army. — —	21	399
—— for governing the Army.	21 22	469 103, 4
—— appointed by Parliament to attend the King at *Breda*. — —	22	279
Their Instructions. — —	22	279, 80
COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to consider of an Aid for King *Henry* III. —	1	42, 3
List of, elected to reform the State in 1258. —	1	60, 1
—— to represent the whole Community in Parliament. — —	1	63
—— appointed to treat of an Aid for the King.	1	64
—— by the Parliament, in 1308, to govern the Affairs of the Realm. —	1	143
Their Oath on that Occasion. — —	1	143
—— Preamble to sundry Ordinances by them made. — —	1	143, 4
List of, sent by the Barons to King *Edward* II. demanding the Banishment of the two *Despensers*. — —	1	159
—— appointed to demand the Resignation of his Crown. — —	1	183
—— to treat with the Commons about a Subsidy in 1373. — —	1	315
—— to treat with the Commons about the King's Declaration in 1376. —	1	318

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to assist the Commons in the Dispatch of Business at the Parliament in 1377. — — — —	1	338
List of, appointed to survey the Household of King *Richard* II. —— ——	1	356
—— the Government of his Person and Court. ——	1	365, 6
—— to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Person against the *French*. —— ——	1	373
—— on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. — ——	1	492
Their arbitrary Proceedings, Particulars of. —	1	494 *to* 498
List of, appointed to receive King *Richard*'s Resignation of his Crown. —— ——	2	6, 7
—— to pass the Sentence of his Deposition. —— —— —	2	28
—— to examine the Charge against *Henry Beaufort*, Bishop of *Winchester*. —	2	196
—— to confer with the Commons, on Affairs of State, in 1514. ——	3	18
—— to solicit them for an Aid, for Defence of the Northern Borders. ——	3	86
—— to examine the different Opinions in Religion. —— ——	3	140
—— to treat of the Doctrines of Christ.	3	160
—— —— to expound the Difference and Reasonableness of Ceremonies. ——	3	160
—— to consult about an Alteration of the King's Stile. —— ——	3	194
—— to consider of a Bill for abolishing Heresies. —— ——	3	202
—— to consider of a Bill for preventing the Decay of Tillage. - - -	3	222
—— for repealing certain Statutes for Treason. — — —	3	229
—— for enforcing the Ecclesiastical Laws. — — —	3	249
—— to interrogate the D. of *Somerset*, as to his signing a Charge against himself.	3	250, 1
—— —— to consider of a Bill touching the Marriage of Queen *Mary*. — —	3	303

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMITTEE, Liſt of, appointed to ſollicit the Commons for an Aid, in 1558. - - -	3	355
Liſt of, appointed by Parliament to petition Queen *Elizabeth* about her Marriage and the Succeſſion. ——— ———	4	61, 2
——— to conſider of an Academy for Perſons of Quality. — ———	5	338
——— by the Commons for Privileges. —	9	33
——— Elections. —		
——— Religion. —		
——— Grievances. —		
——— Courts of Juſtice		
——— Trade. —		
——— *Iriſh* Affairs. -		
——— to inquire who were the principal Contrivers of the new Canons in 1640. ——— ———	9	45
Their Power to this Purpoſe. — ———	9	45
Appointed to inquire into the Breaches of Parliamentary Proceedings. — —	9	46
Their Authority on this Occaſion. ———	9	46
Liſt of, appointed during the Receſs of Parliament.	9	496
Their Power, Account of. — ———	9	497, 8
——— Proceedings during the Receſs, Particulars of. ——— ———	10	1 *to* 6
Liſt of, appointed to wait on the King with a Petition and Remonſtance concerning Grievances. ——— ———	10	54, 5
Their Reception, Account of. — ———	10	55, 6
Liſt of, appointed to treat with the *Scots* Commiſſioners about the *Iriſh* Rebellion. - -	10	93, 4
Their Inſtructions for this Purpoſe. — —	10	96
Liſt of, appointed by the Parliament to attend the King at *York*. — ———	10	493
Their Inſtructions. — — ———	10	493 *to* 496
——— Letter to the Parliament on their Arrival at *York*. ——— ———	10	511, 12
——— Account of the King's Propoſitions to the Gentry of that County at a public Meeting.	10	518 *to* 529
Appointed by the Parliament to endeavour the preventing a Civil War. ———	11	121

	Vol.	Page.
COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to attend the Parliament's Army. — —	11	432
Of Safety, their Letter to Lord *Fairfax*, signifying the Parliament's Approbation of him to command their Forces in *Yorkshire*. -	11	442, 3
Their second Letter to him. — —	11	443
—— Letter to the Earl of *Essex*, concerning the Removal of his Army to *Windsor*.	12	466, 7
—— second Letter, to the same Purpose. - -	12	468,
—— third Letter to him, by Order of Parliament. —— ——	12	477
List of, appointed to preserve the Peace of the Commonwealth. —— ——	21	380, 1
—— to conduct the public Affairs.	22	2
Their Jealousy of the Designs of Gen. *Monke*.	22	7
—— Orders to Gen. *Lambert* concerning him.	22	7, 8
—— Sub-Committee, List of. — — —	22	8
Appoint Mr. *Whitlocke* Keeper of the Great Seal.	22	8
Agree to a Treaty with Gen. *Monke* for a Settlement of the State. — — —	22	17
Their Proceedings therein. — ——	22	19
—— Perplexity at this Time. — ——	22	24
—— Scheme for a new Government. ——	22	24
—— Conduct ordered to be inquired into. -	22	130
In the Parliament's Army, their Letter, concerning a Petition from both Houses to the King. —— ——	11	456
Appointed by the Commons to sequester the Estates of the Royalists — ——	12	162
Of both Kingdoms, their Letter to the Commanders of the King's Forces in *Northumberland*. —— ——	13	36, 7, 8
Their Declaration to the Country, touching billeting of Soldiers. — ——	13	42, 3, 4
—— Propositions for Peace. — ——	13	177 *to* 185
—— Oath administered to them by Order of the Parliament. — ——	13	256
—— Letters concerning the Motions of the King's Army. — ——	13	331, 2
—— concerning the Motions of the *Scots* Army before *Hereford*. —	14	35

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMITTEE *of both Kingdoms*, their Order for preventing Sir *Jacob Aſtley* joining his Forces with thoſe at *Oxford*. ———	14	268, 9
Liſt of, appointed to join with the *Scots* Commiſſioners, for better managing the common Cauſe. ——— ———	13	121
——— appointed a-new by the Peers to join with the *Scots* Commiſſioners - —	13	189
Of Ways and Means, appointed by the Commons for ſupporting the Parliament's Army.	13	209
Reſiding with the Parliament's Army in the Weſt, their Letter, giving an Account of a ſecond Battle at *Newbury*. — ———	13	299 *to* 301
Reſiding with the Army in the North, their Letters concerning *Newcaſtle*, *&c.* — —	13	303 *to* 307
Their farther Account relating to the Northern Counties. — ———	13	325 *to* 330
——— Letter, concerning the March of the *Scots* Army towards *Weſtmoreland*. ———	13	486, 7
Reſiding with the Army before Newark, their Letters, *&c.* relating to the Maintenance of the *Scots* Army there. — ———	14	195 *to* 202
Their Letter, concerning the *Scots* Army. —	14	240 *to* 243
——— Account of the Siege of that Town.	14	295, 6 315, 16
——— Summons to the Governor to deliver up the Town and Garriſon to them for the Parliament. ——— ———	14	377, 8
——— Letter, concerning the King's throwing himſelf into the *Scots* Army there. —	14	381, 2
——— concerning the King and the Surrender of *Newark*. — ———	14	387, 8, 9
Of Engliſh and Scots, appointed to attend the Parliament's Army at the Siege of *Newark*.	14	140
Liſt of, and Inſtructions to them for that Purpoſe.	14	156 *to* 159
Of Glouceſter, their Letter, relating to the King's new Levies. ——— ———	13	516
Of the Houſe of Commons reſiding at York, their Letter of Complaint againſt the *Scots* Army. ——— ———	14	77, 8
Their Letter to the ſame Purpoſe. ———	14	238, 9, 40

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMITTEE *of the Houſe of Commons reſiding at York*, their Letter, concerning the Removal of the *Scots* Army Northwards. -	14	455, 6
Of the Eſtates of Scotland, their Letter excuſing their Delay in meeting the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*. —— —	14	56, 7
Their Letter to the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*, relating to a Treaty for regulating ſome particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms. — ——	14	107, 8
—— Letter to the Parliament of *England*, requiring a free Paſſage for their Meſſengers.	16	277, 8
—— Letter, concerning the calling home their Army from *Ireland*. —— —	16	312 *to* 314
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to hear the Commiſſioners from the Parliament of *England*, and to receive their Papers, *&c.*	17	70
—— Order for that Purpoſe. —— —	17	70
—— Paper, ſetting forth their Diſſatisfaction at the Proceedings of the *Engliſh* Parliament.	17	311, 12
—— Declaration of the Reaſons for the Return of their Army into *England*, in 1648. —	17	314 *to* 332
—— Letter to Gen. *Cromwell*, concerning the Reſtitution of *Berwick* and *Carliſle*. —	18	28, 9
—— Anſwer to that General's Paper concerning ſome *Scots* Malignants. — —	18	72, 3, 4
—— Letter to the Houſe of Peers, deſiring a good Correſpondence with the *Engliſh* Parliament. — — ——	18	104, 5, 6
—— Letter of Credence to Sir *John Chieſley*, appointing him their Agent for that Purpoſe. — —— ——	18	106, 7
—— Letter, commending the Behaviour of the *Engliſh* Army in *Scotland*. —— —	18	155
Appointed to compound with the Royaliſts for their ſequeſtered Eſtates. — ——	14	192
In Cumberland, their Letter of Complaint againſt the *Scots* Army in the North. — —	14	236, 7
Liſt of, appointed to go down into *Devonſhire* and *Cornwall*. —— ——	14	258
Inſtructions to them, Particulars of. — —	14	258, 9

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMITTEE *of the Army for the Militia of Londaon*, their Orders for securing the King and his Attendants, in case he attempted to come to the City. — —	14	317
Appointed by the City of *London* to attend Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army. — —	15	438
Of the London Militia, their Order, on Notice of the Army's Advance towards the City.	16	191
For inquiring after the Authors of Violence done to the Parliament by the London Apprentices, their Report thereof. — — —	16	278, 9
Appointed by the Commons to expostulate with Lord *Fairfax* on the Violence done to the Members of that House in 1648. —	18	457
Their Paper delivered on that Occasion. —	18	461
—— Reply to the General's Answer. — —	18	462
Appointed by the Commons for regulating the Practice of the Law. — — —	20	84
—— for Tythes, their Report concerning them. — —	20	237, 8
Appointed to receive the Scruples of *Cromwell*, as to his being King. — —	21	64
Their Debate with him thereon. — —	21	66 *to* 121
List of, appointed for the Army. —	22	64
—— for Treasurers of War. - -	22	64
—— for the Admiralty and Navy.	22	65
Of Lords, ordered to attend the King at *Breda*, List of. — —	22	259
COMMITTEES, List of, appointed by *Cromwell*'s first Parliament for Redress of Grievances. — —	20	190
COMMONS, Antiquity of their being made a Branch of the Legislature, various Opinions of. — — —	1	2 *to* 5
When first elected to serve in Parliament. - -	1	68
—— summoned by Writ out of every County for that Purpose. — —	1	86, 7
Their Aid granted to *Edward* II. for his Expedition into *Scotland*. — —	1	154
—— Grant to the King in 1320. — —	1	159
When first made a distinct House. — —	1	214, 216

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Anſwer to the Prince Regent, in 1339, concerning the Demand of an Aid.	I	229
Their Grant to *Edward* III. at the Parliament in 1340.	I	230
—— Petitions to the King, concerning the Liberty of the Subject, &c.	I	245, 6
—— Remonſtrance to the King againſt Papal Encroachments.	I	253
—— Letter to the Pope, concerning his Oppreſſions.	I	254, 5, 6
—— Subſidy granted in 1347 for the *French* War.	I	263
—— Petitions to the Prince Regent at that Time.	I	263,4,5,6
—— Declaration concerning the *French* War.	I	269
—— Advice to the King, with reſpect to Peace at home.	I	269
—— Repreſentation of the State of the Realm, and of the Conditions on which the Supply was to be granted.	I	270, 1, 2
—— touching the Poverty of the common People.	I	277
—— Anſwer to the King's Demand concerning a Peace with *France*.	I	283
—— Petitions to him at the Parliament in 1354.	I	284, 5, 6
—— 1355.	I	288 *to* 290
—— Acknowledgments to the King for his Kindneſs to them.	I	295
—— Requeſt, concerning his Proſperity, &c.	I	295
—— Petition to him, concerning unreaſonable Impoſitions.	I	297
—— againſt Clergymen holding Offices of State.	I	309, 10
Sue out Writs for their Wages and Expences, at the Parliament in 1372.	I	313
Their Petitions to the King on granting an Aid in 1373.	I	315 *to* 317
—— Requeſt for a Council to attend him conſtantly.	I	319
—— Proteſtation againſt the Conduct of his Miniſters.	I	320

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their especial Points to be inquired into at the Parliament in 1376.	1	320, 1
Their Impeachments in Consequence thereof -	1	321
—— Petition to the King, concerning Justices of the Peace. —— ——	1	321, 2
—— for the Removal of *Alice Pierce*, his Mistress. — —	1	322
—— Petitions at the Parliament in 1377. - -	1	327, 8
—— Request to *Richard* II. at his first Parliament, in 1377. —— —	1	337, 8
—— Nomination of Peers to assist them in the Dispatch of Business. —— ——	1	338
Complaint against them by the Duke of *Lancaster*.	1	338
Their Answer. —— ——	1	338
How replied to by the Duke. —— —	1	339
Elect Sir *Peter de la Mare* for their Speaker. - -	1	339
Their Proposals for regulating the Government.	1	339, 40
How answered. —— ——	1	340, 1
Their Petitions to the King at this Parliament.	1	342, 3
Chuse Sir *James Pickering* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1378. — —	1	350
Their Remonstrance on the State of the Nation.	1	351
—— Petitions to the King in Consequence thereof. —— —	1	352, 3
—— Proposal concerning the Forts beyond Sea.	1	354
Elect Sir *John Gilderſburg* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1379. —— —	1	356
Their Petition to the King, relating to the Discharge of his Standing-Council. ——	1	356
—— to his principal Officers. —— ——	1	356
—— to the Survey of his Household. — — —	1	356
Chuse Sir *John Gilderſburg* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1380. — ——	1	359
Their Reply to the Demand of an Aid for the *French* War. — — —	1	359, 60
—— Protestation concerning the same. ——	1	360
—— Grant of a Poll Tax. — ——	1	361
—— Clause for excluding themselves from being Collectors thereof. — ——	1	361

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, chuſe Sir *Richard Walſgrave* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1381.	1	364
Their Petitions to the King, touching the Charge by the Treaſurer. — — —	1	364, 5
How anſwered. — — —	1	365
Their Complaint of Abuſes in the Government.	1	365
—— Petitions to the King for Pardons, on Account of ſome Tumults. — —	1	366, 7
—— Anſwer, concerning his Want of Money.	1	367
—— farther Requeſt as to Pardons. - - -	1	367
—— Proteſtation on the Grant of a Subſidy. -	1	370
—— Petition to the King for a Repeal of the Statute of Hereſy. — —	1	372
—— for regulating his Houſhold, *&c.* — — —	1	374, 5
—— Anſwer to the Articles of Peace between *England* and *France* in 1384. - - - -	1	381
—— Petition to the King, concerning the State of his Houſhold. — — —	1	388
—— his Chief Officers. — — — —	1	388
—— Articles of Impeachment againſt Lord-Chancellor *Pole*. — — —	1	397, 8, 9
—— Requeſt to the King, concerning his Standing Council. — —	1	413
—— Impeachment of Sir *Robert Belknap*, and others. — — —	1	432
—— Anſwer to the Matter of Excuſe alledged by them. — —	1	433
—— Impeachment of *John Blake* and *Thomas Uſk*. — — — — —	1	434
—— of *Thomas Ruſhooke*, Biſhop of *Chicheſter*. — —	1	435
—— further Impeachments, Account of. —	1	436
—— Petitions to the King, concerning the Proceedings in this Parliament. - - - -	1	437, 8, 9
—— Aſſent to his diſpenſing Power, with reſpect to the Statute of Proviſors. - -	1	450
—— Proteſt on that Occaſion. — — —	1	450
Elect Sir *John Buſſy* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1394. — — — -	1	452

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Advice, as to the War, demanded by the King. — — —	1	453
Their Anſwer. — — — —	1	453
—— Subſidies granted this Seſſion. — —	1	453
—— Grant to the King, at the Parliament in 1395 — — —	1	454
—— Proteſtation on that Account. — —	1	454
Elect Sir *John Buſſy* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1397. — —	1	456
Their Bill for regulating the King's Houſhold, Heads of. — — —	1	456
Fall under his Diſpleaſure. — —	1	456, 7
Their ſubmiſſive Addreſs for Pardon. — —	1	457, 8
How anſwered. — — —	1	458
Elect Sir *John Buſſy* again for their Speaker, at the ſecond Parliament, in 1397. — —	1	462
Their Requeſt, concerning a general Proctor for the Clergy. — — —	1	463
—— Proteſtation touching their Proceedings at this Parliament. — ——	1	464
—— Impeachment of *Thomas Arundel*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. — ——	1	464
—— Petition to the King for Judgment againſt him. — — —	1	465
—— Interceſſion in Behalf of thoſe Lords concern'd in the King's Commiſſion, made in the tenth of his Reign. — — —	1	478
—— Addreſs to the King, for his Favour to the Earls of *Derby* and *Nottingham*. — —	1	478, 9
—— Oath for ſupporting the Reſolutions of this Parliament. — — —	1	480, 1
—— Subſidy granted the King for Life. ——	1	486
—— Requeſt at the ſame Time. — —	1	487
—— Petition to the King for delegating the Power of the whole Parliament to a Committee. — — —	1	492
Elect Sir *John Cheney* for their Speaker in 1399.	2	38
—— Sir *John Darewood* Speaker in his Stead, and the Reaſon thereof. — —	2	38
Their Subſidy granted to *Henry* IV. at this Seſſion. — — — —	2	38

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Requeſt in Favour of *John de Montfort*, Duke of *Britany*. — —	2	52
Their Petitions to the King. — —	2	53 *to* 56
—— Proceedings concerning the Judgment againſt *William le Scrope*, Earl of *Wiltſhire*, and others. — — —	2	57
Chuſe Sir *Arnold Savage* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1401. — —	2	63
Their Acknowledgments to the King for his Promiſe to maintain the Catholic Faith. - -	2	63, 4
—— Advice concerning the Challenge made him by the *French*. — — —	2	64
—— Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	65
—— Addreſs to the King in Favour of *Edward Plantagenet*, Earl of *Albemarle*, and others.	2	65, 6
—— Requeſt to him for his Aſſiſtance in pacifying the Schiſm in the Church of *Rome*. -	2	66, 7
—— farther Subſidy granted at this Time, and their Manner of preſenting it. - - -	2	68
Appoint Sir *Henry Redford* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1403. — ——	2	70
Their Addreſs to the King on his Succeſs in *Wales*, *Scotland*, *&c.* — — —	2	71
—— large Subſidy granted this Seſſion, Particulars of. — — —	2	72
How complimented for it. — — —	2	72
Appoint Sir *Arnold Savage* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1404. — — —	2	77
Their Requeſts to the King at opening this Seſſion. — — — —	2	77, 8, 9
—— further Proceedings at this Time. —	2	80, 1
Appoint Sir *William Sturmey* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1405. — — —	2	84
Their Subſidy granted there, Particulars of. —	2	84, 5
—— Requeſts at opening this Seſſion. — —	2	85
—— Addreſs to the King, for applying the Revenues of the Church to the Service of the State. — — — — —	2	86
How reprimanded by the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* on that Occaſion. — —	2	88
Their Petitions to the King at this Time. —	2	88, 9, 90

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, chuſe Sir *John Tibetot* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1406. —	2	91
Their Subſidy granted there. ———	2	91
——— Requeſts to the King. — —	2	94, 5
——— Aſſent to the Act of Settlement for fixing the Crown in General Tail. — —	2	100
——— Articles for the better Regulation of the Government. — — —	2	103, 4
Chuſe Sir *Thomas Chaucer* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1407. — ———	2	107
Their Compliments to Prince *Henry* on his Victories in *Wales*. — — —	2	108
——— Subſidy granted the King. — —	2	108
——— Order to prevent their private Debates from being communicated to the King. —	2	109
Appoint Sir *Thomas Chaucer* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1410. ——— —	2	110
Their Charge from the King. — —	2	110
——— great Reſpect paid to Prince *Henry*, Inſtance of. — — ———	2	111
——— Requeſt to the King, for a Mitigation of the Act againſt the *Lollards*. — —	2	112
——— Remonſtrance againſt the Clergy. ———	2	113, 14
How anſwered by the King. — — —	2	115
Their further Petition concerning the Clergy.	2	115
——— Reaſon in Support thereof. — —	2	115
——— Diſappointment in theſe Proceedings. —	2	115, 16
——— Reſentment againſt the King for ſuffering a *Lollard* to be burnt. — —	2	116
——— Subſidy at this Time. — —	2	116
——— voluntary Grant to the King, to be diſpoſed of at Pleaſure, Account of. — —	2	117
Chuſe Sir *Thomas Chaucer* again for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1411. — —	2	119
Their Subſidy at this Seſſion. — —	2	120
——— Tax upon Land, firſt Inſtance of. —	2	120
Elect *William Stourton* for their Speaker, at the firſt Parliament of *Henry* V. — —	2	128
——— *John Dorewood*, Eſq; in his Stead, and the Reaſon thereof. — — —	2	128

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Petition to the King, concerning Aliens. —— ——	2	129
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	129
—— Petition to the King, for redreſſing Grievances, *&c.* — — ——	2	130
—— further Attempt againſt the Revenues of the Clergy. — — —	2	136
How defeated again. — ——	2	137
Elect *Thomas Chaucer*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1414. — —	2	145
Their Supply granted there. — — —	2	145
Chuſe Sir *Walter Beauchamp* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1415. — —	2	148
Their Petition at this Seſſion. — —	2	149, 50
Appoint *Roger Flower*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1416. — —	2	152
Their Supply granted for the *French* War. —	2	152
Appoint *Roger Flower*, Eſq; again their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1417. — —	2	155
Their Subſidy granted there. — ——	2	155
Appoint *Roger Flower*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1419. — ——	2	160
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	160
—— —— —— in 1421. — —	2	162
Appoint *Richard Baynard*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1421. — —	2	165
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	2	165
Elect *Roger Flower*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at the firſt Parliament of *Henry* VI. - -	2	172
Their Subſidy granted the King. — —	2	173
Elect *John Ruſſel*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1423. — ——	2	177
Their Subſidy at this Time. — —	2	183
Chuſe Sir *Thomas Nanton* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1425. — — —	2	186
Conſulted in a Caſe of Precedency in Peerage. -	2	186
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	187
—— Petition concerning Non-Reſidence of the Clergy. — — ——	2	190
Chuſe Sir *Richard Vernon* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1426. — ——	2	192

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Subsidy granted in 1426. —	2	198
Their further Attack on the Clergy. — —	2	198
Elect *John Tyrrel*, Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1428. — —	2	201
Their Subsidy granted there, and a Poll Tax, Particulars of. — — —	2	201
Chuse *William Allington*, Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1429. — — —	2	206
Their large Subsidy then granted. — — —	2	207
—— Application to the King, in Favour of *Cardinal Beaufort*. — — —	2	207, 8
—— farther Grant at this Session. — —	2	209
—— Petitions to the King. — —	2	210, 11
—— Proceedings in a Case of Privilege. — —	2	211
Appoint *John Tyrrel*, Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1431. — —	2	212
Their Subsidy and a Land-Tax granted there, Account of. — — ——	2	213
—— Petitions to the King at this Session. —	2	214, 15
Appoint *John Russel*, Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1432. — —	2	217
Their Subsidy granted to the King. — —	2	217
—— Petitions at this Session. — —	2	220, 1
Elect *Roger Hunt*, Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1433. —— ——	2	222
Obliged to swear to the Observance of an Act against Quarrels. — ——	2	223
Their Compliments to the Duke of *Bedford*, on his Martial Conduct in *France*. — —	2	223
—— Subsidy, and a Vote of Credit, granted this Session, Account of. —— ——	2	224
Elect *John Bowes*, Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1435. —— —	2	229
Their large Subsidy granted there, Particulars of.	2	229
Appoint Sir *John Tyrrel* for their Speaker in 1436.	2	231
Their Subsidies granted that Session. — —	2	231
Elect *William Tresham*, Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1439. — ——	2	235
Their Supplies granted at that Time. — —	2	235
—— Petition to the King, Particulars of. —	2	237

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, chuſe *William Burleigh*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1445. ——	2	239
Their Subſidy granted at that Time. — —	2	241
—— Compliments to the Marquis of *Suffolk*, for his Service in negotiating the King's Marriage. —— ——	2	241, 2
—— Vote in Conſequence thereof. ——	2	242
Elect *William Treſham*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1447. — ——	2	246
—— *John Day*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1449. —— ——	2	250
Their Subſidy and a Poll-Tax granted there. —	2	250, 1
Chuſe *William Treſham*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1450. — ——	2	254
Their Accuſation againſt the Duke of *Suffolk*. —	2	255
—— Requeſt for his Impriſonment. — —	2	255
—— Articles againſt him. —— ——	2	256, 7
Chuſe Sir *William Oldhall* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1451. —— ——	2	263
Their Monopoly granted there, to raiſe Money for the King. —— ——	2	263
—— Requeſt to the King, for the Removal of moſt of his Servants. —— —	2	263, 4
How anſwered. —— ——	2	264
Chuſe *Thomas Thorpe*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1453. —— ——	2	269
Their Subſidy granted that Seſſion. — —	2	269
—— Number of Archers voted for the King's Service. —— —— —	2	269
—— farther Grant at that Time. — —	2	270
Chuſe Sir *Thomas Charlton* their Speaker, inſtead of *Thomas Thorpe*, and the Occaſion thereof. —— ——	2	271
Their Requeſts to the Lords, concerning *Calais*, *&c.* —— —— —	2	275
Appoint Sir *John Wenlock* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1455. —— —	2	279
Their Requeſt to the Lords, touching the Appointment of a Protector. — —	2	281
Elect *Thomas Treſham*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1460. —— ——	2	288

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Requeſt in Favour of ſundry Perſons concerned in Rebellion againſt the King. ——— ———	2	291
Their Accuſation againſt Lord *Stanley*. — —	2	291
Elect *John Green*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1461. ——— ———	2	294
Their Debate on the Duke of *York's* claiming the Crown. ——— ———	2	303, 4, 5
Elect Sir *James Strangwayes* Speaker, at the Parliament held by *Edward* IV. in 1461. —	2	313
——— *John Say*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1463. — —	2	322
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	2	322
——— Subſidies granted to the King for Life, at their Seſſion in 1464. — —	2	324, 5
Chuſe Sir *John Say* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1467. ——— ———	2	329
Their Subſidy granted at the Seſſion in 1468. -	2	332
Chuſe *William Allington*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1472. ——— —	2	340
Grant the King a Supply, for which they are thank'd by *John Alcock*, Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, in the King's Name. — ———	2	340
Their Requeſt for executing the Laws againſt Riots, *&c.* ——— ———	2	340
——— Subſidy granted at the Seſſion in 1473.	2	341
Grant the King another Subſidy. ———	2	341
——— ——— another in 1474, Account of.	2	346
——— ——— two more Subſidies at this Parment. ——— ———	2	348
Chuſe *William Allington* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1477. — —	2	353
——— *John Wood*, Eſq; to that Office in 1482.	2	363
Their Subſidy granted then. — —	2	363, 4
——— large Supply granted to *Henry* VII. at the Parliament in 1488. — ———	2	419
——— Subſidy granted in 1498. — —	2	441
Elect *Edmund Dudley*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1505. ———	2	444
Their Subſidy and Benevolence granted this Seſſion. ——— ———	2	447

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, elect *Thomas Inglefield*, Eſq; their Speaker in 1509. — ———	3	6
Procure a Bill of Attainder againſt the Perſons and Eſtates of Sir *Thomas Empſon*, Knt. and *Edmund Dudley*, Eſq; — —	3	7
Grant a Subſidy to King *Henry* VIII. in 1509.	3	8
Chuſe Sir *Robert Sheffield* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1510. — —	3	11
—— *Thomas Nevile*, Eſq; - ——— in 1514.	3	18
Grant the King a Subſidy. — ———	3	19
Their Wages for attending the Houſe, how paid, and what. — ———	3	21
Elect Sir *Thomas More* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1523. — ———	3	28
Their Debate on the Demand of Cardinal *Wolſey*.	3	30 *to* 33
Grant the King a Subſidy at this Parliament, to be paid in four Years Time. — —	3	33
Elect *Thomas Audley*, Eſq; for their Speaker in 1529. ——— ———	3	41
Acquit Cardinal *Wolſey* of the Treaſon charged againſt him by the Lords. — —	3	56
Bring in a Bill to reform the Abuſes of the Clergy. ——— ———	3	57
Are highly provoked at *John Fiſher*, Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, for his Speech againſt their Bill.	3	59
Complain of him to the King on this Occaſion.	3	59
Set on Foot a Reformation in Religion. —	3	65
Their Debate on a Bill paſſed in the Houſe of Lords for a Pardon to all Spiritual Perſons.	3	79, 80
Are excluded from this Pardon, but afterwards admitted to the Benefit of it. ———	3	80, 1
Their Remonſtrance to the King againſt the Clergy. ——— ———	3	84
Grant the King a Fifteenth for the Defence of the Northern Borders. ———	3	87
Their Reſolution, touching Queen *Catharine*.	3	91
—— Affront offered to *John Stokeſley*, Biſhop of *London*. ——— ———	3	96
Elect *Richard Rich*, Eſq; for their Speaker in 1537. ——— ———	3	122
—— Sir *Nicholas Hare* ——— ——— in 1540.	3	139

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, grant the King a Subsidy. ——	3	147
Grant the King another Subsidy this Parliament.	3	160
Elect *Thomas Moyle*, Esq; for their Speaker in 1542. —— ——	3	177
Their Proceedings on the Arrest of one of their Members. —— ——	3	185 *to* 188
Elect Sir *John Baker* for their Speaker, at the first Parliament of King *Edward* VI. in 1547. —— ——	3	221
Grant the King a Subsidy. — —	3	245
Their Resolutions with regard to the eldest Sons of Peers sitting in their House. —	3	253
Chuse *James Dyer*, Esq; their Speaker in 1552.	3	267
Grant the King a Subsidy for two Years. —	3	268
Elect *John Pollard*, Esq; for their Speaker in 1553. —— ——	3	290
Address Queen *Mary* against marrying *Philip* of *Spain*. —— ——	3	300
Elect *Robert Brook*, Esq; for their Speaker in 1554. —— ——	3	303
Pass a Bill against Heresies and erroneous Preaching, which is rejected by the Lords.	3	308
Their Resolution concerning a Point of Privilege.	3	310
Chuse *Clement Higham*, Esq; for their Speaker, at their second Session in 1554. — —	3	313
List of, who left the House this Session. —	3	333, 4
Are indicted on this Account. — ——	3	334
Elect *John Pollard*, Esq; a second Time for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1555.	3	341
Grant the Queen a Subsidy. ——	3	343
—————— Particulars of. —	3	344
Elect *William Cordel*, Esq; for their Speaker in 1558. —— ——	3	350
Grant a Subsidy. —— ——	3	350, 1
Receive a Message from the Queen, to put the Nation into a Posture of Defence. —	3	355
Are dissatisfied, and come to no Resolution about it. —— —— ——	3	355
—— sollicited to grant another Subsidy, but without Effect. —— ——	3	355

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, Liſt of, who left the Houſe the two laſt Parliaments of *Philip* and *Mary*. —	3	358, 9
Elect Sir *Thomas Gargrave* for their Speaker, at the firſt Parliament of Queen *Elizabeth* in 1558. —— ——	3	374
Grant the Queen a Subſidy. — ——	3	407
Their Addreſs to the Queen, on the Subject of her Marriage. —— ——	3	408, 9, 10
Determine a Point of Privilege. ——	3	435
Elect *Thomas Williams*, Eſq; for their Speaker in 1562. —— ——	4	7
Grant the Queen a large Subſidy. ——	4	14
Their ſecond Petition, touching her Marriage.	4	39 *to* 45
Inforce this Addreſs by the Mouth of their Speaker. —— ——	4	46 *to* 49
Their Proceedings on the Death of this Gentleman. —— ——	4	53, 4
Elect *Richard Onſlow*, Eſq; in his room, in 1566	4	54, 5
Are diſſatisfied with the Queen's Anſwer, touching her Marriage and Succeſſion. —	4	71
Their Debate hereupon. —— ——	4	71, 2
Are reproved by the Queen for their bold Speeches, and forbid to meddle with that Affair any more. —— ——	4	73
Grant a Subſidy at this Seſſion. ——	4	74
Elect *Chriſtopher Wray*, Eſq; for their Speaker, *Anno* 1571. —— ——	4	94
Grant the Queen a Subſidy. — — —	4	101
Their Method to prevent the Queen from being cheated of any Part of this Grant. —	4	102
—— Debate this Seſſion, relating to Religion.	4	103 *to* 106
—— Subſidy.	4	106 *to* 109
—— Prerogative	4	109, 10
—— abſenting from Church. —— ——	4	111 *to* 113
—— Treaſon.	4	113 *to* 121
—— Simony.	4	122
—— Vagabonds	4	122, 3
—— reforming the Common Prayer. — ——	4	123, 4, 5

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Debate this Seſſion, relating to Licences, by the Abp. of *Canterbury*.	4	125, 6, 7
Their Debate this Seſſion, relating to Treaſurers	4	127, 8
—— Burgeſſes not reſiant. —— ——	4	129 *to* 137
—— Uſury. -	4	138 *to* 146
—— Liberties of their Houſe. —— ——	4	146, 7
—— a Member detained. —— ——	4	148 *to* 150
—— the Communion. —— ——	4	150 *to* 153
Are checked by the Queen, and forbid to debate on Points of Prerogative. ——	4	153, 4
Their Proceedings in a Caſe of Bribery. —	4	154, 5
Appoint *Robert Bell*, Eſq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1572. — ——	4	176
Liſt of, appointed for a Committee, to confer with the Lords about the Affair of the Queen of *Scots*. — ——	4	177
Their Proceedings in this Buſineſs. ——	4	180, 1
Are prohibited from meddling with religious Affairs. —— ——	4	181, 2
Grant the Queen a large Subſidy in 1575. —	4	185
Are greatly offended at Mr. *Wentworth*, one of their Members, for his Speech at this Seſſion. —— ——	4	200
Appoint a Committee to examine him. —	4	200
Their Proceedings thereupon. — ——	4	200 *to* 208
Grant the Queen a Subſidy at their Seſſion in 1581. —— ——	4	234
Elect *John Popham*, Eſq; for their Speaker. -	4	235
Their remarkable Prohibition by the Lord Chancellor *Bacon*. —— ——	4	236
Appoint a public Faſt. —— ——	4	236, 7
Diſoblige the Queen by it. — —	4	237
Their Debate on this Account. — —	4	237 *to* 240
—— Submiſſion. —— ——	4	240
—— Proceedings on a Speech of Sir *Walter Mildmay*'s. —— ——	4	250, 1
Elect *J. Puckering*, Eſq; their Speaker in 1585.	4	256

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, grant the Queen a Subſidy, at the Seſſion in 1585. — —	4	261
Prefer a Bill for the better Obſervation of the Sabbath. — —	4	262
Their Debate about it. — —	4	262, 3
— Proceedings againſt *William Parry*, for his violent Oppoſition of a Bill againſt Jeſuits.	4	264 *to* 267
Send an Addreſs of Thanks to the Queen. —	4	267
Are complimented with a gracious Anſwer. -	4	267, 8
Take into Conſideration the State of the Realm.	4	270
Elect *John Puckering*, Eſq; a ſecond Time their Speaker, *Anno* 1586. — —	4	283
Receive a Meſſage from the Queen, in Favour of the Queen of *Scots*. — —	4	296
Their Reſolution thereupon. — —	4	297
Grant the Queen a Subſidy at their Seſſion in 1587. — —	4	306
— a Benevolence. — —	4	307
Differ with the Lords about ſettling a Bill for the Sale of ſome Lands. — —	4	309
Their Debate on a Motion for altering the Common Prayer. — —	4	315
Elect *George Snagg*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at their Seſſion in 1588. — —	4	322
Grant the Queen an extraordinary Supply. -	4	323
Their Debate on a Bill for regulating Abuſes of the Exchequer. — —	4	325, 6, 7
— concerning Purveyors. -	4	327
Obliged to drop theſe Proceedings. — —	4	327, 8, 9
Their Attempts for a farther Reformation of the Clergy. — —	4	329, 30
— Debate on granting a Supply. — —	4	330 *to* 339
Elect *Edward Coke*, Eſq; for their Speaker in 1592 — — —	4	345
Their Debate about paſſing a Bill againſt Puritans. — — —	4	351, 2
Grant the Queen a large Subſidy. — —	4	364
Their Debate on a Motion for a farther Supply.	4	366 *to* 373
— for reforming Eccleſiaſtical Courts. — —	4	373 *to* 378
Drop this Deſign for fear of offending the Queen.	4	378

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Debate on a Bill againſt Recuſants. — — —	4	378, 9
Their Debate on the Supply. — —	4	379 *to* 393
Paſs the Subſidy-Bill for three entire Subſidies, and ſix Fifteenths and Tenths. — —	4	393
Their remarkable Preamble to this Bill. — —	4	393, 4
Forbid by the Queen to meddle with State or Church Affairs. — —	4	394, 5, 6
Elect *Chriſtopher Yelverton*, Eſq; for their Speaker in 1597. — — —	4	408
Grant the Queen a Subſidy at this Seſſion. —	4	410
Their Debate on a Motion for Increaſe of Huſbandry. — — —	4	414, 15
— againſt unneceſſary Armour. — —	4	415, 16
— for leſſening Penal Laws. — —	4	416
— againſt Monopolies.	4	416
— againſt unlawful Marriages. — —	4	416, 17
— for a Supply. —	4	417, 18
— Proceedings on this laſt Motion. — —	4	418
Are excluded the Houſe of Lords at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1601. — —	4	422
Elect *John Crooke*, Eſq; for their Speaker. —	4	424
Their Reſentment on occaſion of their being excluded. — —	4	431
Grant the Queen an uncommon large Subſidy. -	4	431
Obtain the Favour of a Rehearſal of the Lord-Keeper's Speech at this Seſſion. — —	4	432, 3, 4
Their Proceedings thereuppon. — —	4	434, 5
— on a Bill relating to Biſhops' Leaſes. — —	4	435, 6
— for ſuppreſſing Abuſes in Weights and Meaſures. — —	4	436, 7
— Debate touching Elections for Members of the Houſe of Commons. — —	4	437, 8
— a Supply. — —	4	438 *to* 448
— Pluralities of Benefices.	4	448 *to* 451
— Adultery. — —	4	451, 2
— Monopolies. — —	4	452 *to* 468

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, receive a Message from the Queen, that Monopolies should be revoked. —	4	468, 9
Their Motion and Speeches on this joyful News.	4	474 *to* 477
—— Address of Thanks to the Queen. ——	4	478, 9
Pass a Bill for granting four intire Subsidies, and eight Fifteenths and Tenths. — — -	4	483
Their Debate on a Bill against Cursing and Swearing. —— ——	4	484, 5
—————— for reforting to Church.	4	486 *to* 499
—————— concerning Pirates from *Dunkirk*.	4	491, 2, 3
—————— Soldiers and Mariners.	4	499 *to* 502
List of, at the first Parliament of King *James* I. *Anno* 1603. —— ——	5	11 *to* 20
Elect Sir *Edward Phillips* for their Speaker. —	5	39
Their remarkable Preface to the *Journals* of this Parliament. —— ——	5	40, 1
—— Proceedings on Behalf of Sir *Francis Goodwin*, elected Knight of the Shire for the County of *Bucks*. —— ——	5	57 *to* 87
Confer with the Lords about a proposed Union between *England* and *Scotland*. — ——	5	89
—————— about a Method to reform some Ecclesiastical Affairs. — —	5	98
Their Articles insisted upon at this Conference.	5	98 *to* 100
—— Petition to the King, for a Dispensation with regard to some Ministers in Matters indifferent. —— ——	5	100, 1, 2
—— Message to the Lords, for a Conference about Wards, Respite of Homage, Tenures in Capite, *&c.* —— ——	5	102, 3
Grant the King a Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	5	104
Propose an additional Supply to be granted this Session. —— ——	5	105
Prevented from this their Purpose, by a Letter from the King. —— ——	5	105, 6
Their grateful Motion on this Account. ——	5	107
—— Complaint against *John Thornborough*, Bishop of *Bristol*. —— ——	5	108
—— Proceedings on the Imprisonment of Sir *Thomas Shirley*, one of their Members. —	5	113 *to* 115

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Entry in their *Journals*, touching the Gunpowder Plot. — —	5	125
Their Proceedings in this Affair. — —	5	142 *to* 145
—— on a Bill concerning the King's Purveyors. —— —	5	146, 7
—— for a Subsidy. — —	5	147, 8, 9
—— Proposal for a Reformation in Matters Ecclesiastical. —— —	5	150
—— Debate on a Bill for a Subsidy, *Anno* 1606.	5	153, 4
—— extraordinary Method to prevent its being passed. —— ——	5	154
Grant the King a Supply after much Delay. —	5	154
Their Debate on the Point of naturalizing the *Scots*	5	174 *to* 178
—— Proceedings against Sir *Christopher Pigot*, for his bitter Speech against these People.	5	179 *to* 181
—— Message to the Lords, concerning the cruel Treatment of *English* Merchants by the *Spaniards*. —— ——	5	215
—— Endeavours to redress this Grievance. —	5	215, 16
Shew great Backwardness in granting the King a Supply at their Session in 1609. — —	5	220, 1
Their Request concerning Wardships and Tenures. —— ——	5	220
—— Division on a Motion for a Supply. ——	5	220
—— Complaint to the Lords, touching a Book published by Dr. *Cowel*. — —	5	221
—— Exceptions made to it. — —	5	224
Are permitted to treat with the King about the Matter of Tenures. —— —	5	226, 7
Their Offer in lieu of these accustomary Perquisites. —— ——	5	228
—— farther Proceedings in this Business. ——	5	237
—— Grievances exhibited to the King. ——	5	240, 1
Receive favourable Answers to their Complaints.	5	240, 1
Grant a Subsidy at their Session in 1610. ——	5	242
Their Memorial of the great Contract with the King, relating to Tenures. — — —	5	252 *to* 260
Elect Sir *Randolph Crewe* for their Speaker, at their Session in 1614. —— ——	5	278
Their pious Order relating to every Member of their House. —— ——	5	278

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, desire a Conference with the Lords on the Point of Impositions. ——	5	287
Are denied this Request. — ——	5	289
Their Message on this Refusal. —— —	5	289
—— Complaint against *Richard Neile*, Bishop of *Lincoln*. —— ——	5	290
—— Resentment and Proceedings in this Affair.	5	290, 2, 3
—— Debate concerning Sir *Henry Yelverton*, Attorney-General. —— —	5	295
—————— on a Motion for a Supply. — —	5	295 *to* 299
Trifle greatly in this Business. — —	5	299
Are threatened with a Dissolution of the Parliament on this Account. —— —	5	300
Their Disregard of this Menace, and Resolution notwithstanding. —— ——	5	300
Elect *Thomas Richardson*, Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1620. — —	5	320
Their Debate concerning Recusants. — —	5	327
———— on a Supply. — —	5	328 *to* 332
———— on Grievances. — —	5	333
—— Proceedings against Sir *Giles Mompesson*.	5	334
—— Declaration of public Grievances. — —	5	345, 6
Pass the Subsidy-Bill with great Unanimity. —	5	349
Receive a high Compliment from the King on this Occasion. —— ——	5	349
Demand Judgment of the Lords against Sir *Giles Mompesson*. —— ——	5	384
Remarkable Instance of their good Agreement with the Upper House. —— ——	5	386
Their Complaint against Sir *John Bennet*, for Bribery. —— ——	5	398
Demand Judgment of the Lords against Sir *Francis Bacon*, Lord Chancellor. — —	5	419
—————— against Sir *Francis Mitchell*. —— ——	5	425
Their Proceedings against *Edward Lloyde*, Esq; for Defamation. — —	5	427, 8
—— Sentence against him. — —	5	428, 9
Give great Offence to the Lords by this Act of theirs. —— ——	5	429, 30

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, compromize the Matter, and yield up the Point of Judicature to them. ——	5	435
Are informed by the King of his Intentions to adjourn this Parliament. —— ——	5	448
Their Concern on this Occaſion. — ——	5	463
Indulged with ſitting a Fortnight longer than intended. —— ——	5	467
Their Declaration to aſſiſt the King in the Recovery of the *Palatinate*. — ——	5	472, 3
Are ſtrongly preſſed by the Miniſtry to provide for the Exigencies of State. —— ——	5	486
Seem regardleſs of the Buſineſs of Supplies, and turn their Thoughts to Grievances, and the Means to redreſs them. — ——	5	486
Their Remonſtrance to the King againſt Popery, and the Marriage of Prince *Charles* with the *Infanta* of *Spain*. —— —	5	487 *to* 491
Forbid by the King's Letter to preſent it: ——	5	492, 3
Their ſecond Remonſtrance to the ſame Purpoſe.	5	493 *to* 497
—— Proteſtation in Defence of their Privileges.	5	512, 13
Elect Sir *Thomas Crewe* their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1623. — —— ——	6	10
Their Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Lords for a Conference. —— ——	6	19
Thank the Duke of *Buckingham* for his Narrative, concerning his Negotiation in *Spain*.	6	69
Their Reaſons againſt the King's Proceedings in the Treaties with that Crown. —	6	87 *to* 91
Determine to aſſiſt the King in a War with *Spain*.	6	98
Their Petition againſt Recuſants. — —	6	122 *to* 126
—— Complaint againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, by Sir *Edward Coke*. —	6	142 *to* 148
———— by Sir *Edwin Sandys*. —	6	148 *to* 153
Demand Judgment of the Lords againſt the Lord-Treaſurer. —— ——	6	308
Their Charge againſt *Samuel Harſnet*, Biſhop of *Norwich*. —— ——	6	312 *to* 314
Deſire the Lords to join with them in a Petition to the King for a longer Continuance of this Seſſion. —— ——	6	320
Their Reaſons for this Requeſt. — —	6	320

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their further Petition againſt Recuſants, with a Liſt of ſuch of them who had Places of Truſt, *&c.* — ——	6	322 *to* 329
Paſs a Bill for an Aid to the King. — —	6	330
Their Debate about it. —— ——	6	332, 3
Elect Sir *Thomas Crewe* a ſecond Time for their Speaker, *Anno* 1625. — ——	6	348, 9
Appoint a ſolemn Faſt amongſt themſelves. -	6	351
Paſs a Bill for granting two Subſidies to King *Charles* I. —— ——	6	352
—— Tonnage and Poundage.	6	352
Their Complaint againſt Dr. *Montague*. —	6	353, 4
—— Proceedings againſt him. — —	6	362
—— Debate on a Motion for a Supply. —	6	363 *to* 366
—— Cenſure of Mr. *Edward Clarke*, for reflecting on their Houſe. — —	6	366
Confer with the Peers on the Subject of Religion.	6	373
Their Order, touching this Conference. —	6	373
—— Complaint of the King having granted a Pardon to a Jeſuit. — —	6	374, 5
Preſſed, by the Lord-Treaurer *Ley*, to think of a Supply for the Defence of the Nation.	6	397
Their Debate on this Requeſt. — ——	6	397, 8
Receive a Meſſage from the King to the ſame Purpoſe. — —— ——	6	398, 9
Their Debate hereupon. — ——	6	399 *to* 401
—— Complaint againſt Sir *Francis Stewart*.	6	402
Poſtpone the Conſideration of a Supply, and proceed in the Matter of Grievances. -	6	402, 3
Their Proteſtation on the Diſſolution of this Parliament in *Auguſt*, 1625. ——	6	404, 5
Elect Sir *Heneage Finch* their Speaker, at the new Parliament in *February*, 1625. —	6	415
Appoint a Committee for Privileges and Elections. —— ——	6	421
Receive a Meſſage from the King, relating to Sir *Edward Coke*. —— ——	6	421, 2
Their Proceedings thereupon. —— —	6	422 *to* 425
—— Order concerning Grievances. — —	6	423
—— —— —— ſuſpected Recuſants in Places of Truſt. —— ——	6	424

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, appoint a Committee to inquire into the Diſburſement of the late Supplies.	6	424
Inquire into the Conduct of the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	6	425, 6
Requeſted by the King to haſten the Supply.	6	427, 8
Receive a Meſſage from him to the ſame Purpoſe.	6	428, 9
Their Anſwer. —— ——	6	429, 30
Receive a Meſſage from the King, concerning ſome Aſperſions againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*, by two of their Members. - —	6	432, 3
Their Debate on Dr. *Turner*'s Queries againſt him. —— ——	6	435 *to* 440
Reſolve that common Fame be deem'd a good Ground of Accuſation —— ——	6	440
Their Proceedings hereupon againſt the Duke.	6	440
Agree upon a Supply on certain Conditions. —	6	440
Their Debate on the Duke's Conduct. — —	6	440 *to* 443
—— Anſwer to the King's and Lord Keeper's Speeches, relating to a Supply, and ſome Reflections againſt the Duke. — —	6	464 *to* 468
Adjourn for a ſhort Time at the Deſire of the King. —— ——	6	468
Meet again purſuant to their Adjournment. —	6	482
Reſume their Inquiry into the Affair of Dr. *Montague*. —— ——	6	482
Their Reſolutions concerning him. — —	6	482, 3
Perfect their Charge againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	33
Agree upon a Supply to be granted to the King.	7	36
Their Reſolutions, touching ſome freſh Matter of Complaint againſt the Duke. —	7	36
Liſt of their Members appointed to manage their Charge againſt him. —— —	7	37
Their Meſſage to the Lords, deſiring his Commitment. —— ——	7	40
—— Charge againſt him. —— ——	7	48 *to* 158
—— Reſolution on the Impriſonment of Sir *Dudley Diggs* and Sir *John Elliot*. — —	7	159
—— Proteſtation concerning Sir *Dudley Diggs*.	7	163
Commit Mr. *More*, one of their Members, to the Tower for reflecting on the King. —	7	233

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, lay a ſevere Penalty upon abſent Members. —— ——	7	234
Diſguſted at the Univerſity of *Cambridge*, for chuſing the Duke of *Buckingham* their Chancellor. —— ——	7	234
Their Order on this Occaſion. —— —	7	235
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King, concerning this Buſineſs. —— —	7	235
—— Petition for the Removal of Popiſh Recuſants from Places of Truſt, *&c.* — —	7	286 *to* 295
—— Anſwer to the King's Letter to their Speaker about a Supply. — —	7	296, 7, 8
—— Remonſtrance in Vindication of their Proceedings. —— ——	7	309 *to* 320
Elect Sir *John Finch* for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1627. — —	7	346
Their Order for receiving the Sacrament. ——	7	359
Appoint a Committee to draw up a Petition for a general Faſt throughout the Kingdom.	7	359
Obtain the Concurrence of the Lords herein. —	7	359
Their Debate on National Grievances. — —	7	361 *to* 372
—— on a Supply. — — —	7	373 *to* 375
Appoint a Committee to examine the Proceedings againſt the Refuſers of the Loan. — —	7	385
Their Debate on the King's Propoſitions for a Supply. —— ——	7	397 *to* 403
—— on Confinement. — —	7	403
—— on foreign Employment againſt Conſent. —— ——	7	403 *to* 406
—— Reſolutions concerning the Liberty of the Subject. —— ——	7	407, 8
Appoint a Committee to confer with the Lords on this Affair. —— ——	7	408
Their Speakers at this Conference, Liſt of. —	7	409
Receive a Meſſage from the King to haſten the Supply. —— ——	7	428
Their Debate thereon. —— ——	7	428 *to* 430
Unanimouſly reſolve to grant the King five Subſidies. —— ——	7	430, 1
Appoint Mr. Secretary *Cook* to acquaint the King with this Reſolution. —— —	7	431

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, receive a Meſſage from the King to make no Receſs at *Eaſter*, 1627. — —	7	435
Are diſpleaſed thereat. —— ——	7	435
Their Debate upon it. —— ——	7	435, 6
—— Anſwer to the King's Meſſage. — —	7	436
—— further Debate on the Supply. — —	7	436, 7
Receive another Meſſage from the King to haſten it. —— ——	7	437, 8
Their Debate hereon. —— ——	7	439 *to* 441
—— Inſtructions to their Speaker, in Anſwer to the laſt Meſſage. — ——	7	441, 2
—— Petition to the King againſt billetting of Soldiers. —— ——	7	446 *to* 449
Receive an Information againſt the Earl of *Suffolk*, for charging Mr. *Selden* with razing a Record. — — ——	7	451
Call upon Mr. *Selden* for his Juſtification. ——	7	451
Their Proceedings in this Affair. — —	7	451, 2, 3
—— ſecond Conference with the Lords on the Liberty of the Subject. — —	8	8 *to* 68
Receive ſome Propoſitions from the Lords concerning this Buſineſs. — —	8	73, 4
Are diſſatisfied with them. —— —	8	77
Their Debate on the King's Speech to both Houſes, touching their Liberties. ——	8	78 *to* 84
Order a Bill for ſecuring this grand Point. —	8	85
Their Debate hereupon. — ——	8	85 *to* 94
Receive a Meſſage from the King to rely on his Word for their Liberties. ——	8	94, 5
Their Debate on this Meſſage. — ——	8	96, 7
Receive another to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	8	98, 9
Their Debate thereon. — ——	8	99, 100
—— Anſwer to the King's Meſſages. —	8	100, 1, 2
—— Debate on his Reply to their Anſwer. —	8	103, 4, 5
Prepare a Petition of Right for the Security of their Liberties. —— ——	8	108
Deſire a Conference with the Lords on this Occaſion. —— ——	8	108
Shew their Contempt of the King's Letter to the Lords, touching his Promiſes for ſecuring the Liberty of the Subject. ——	8	113

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, receive from the Lords an Addition to their Petition of Right.	8	116, 17
Their Debate thereon.	8	118 *to* 122
Receive a Meſſage from the King to haſten the Diſpatch of this Buſineſs.	8	129, 30
Their Proceedings in Conſequence of this Meſſage.	8	130
—— Reaſons for refuſing to treat any more with the Lords about their Petition of Right.	8	141, 2
Obtain their Concurrence in this Particular, and admit of the Alterations propoſed.	8	142, 3
Their Meſſage of Thanks on this Occaſion.	8	144
Diſſatisfied with the King's Anſwer to their Petition.	8	155
Vote a Remonſtrance to be preſented on this Account.	8	164
Required by the King to entertain no freſh Buſineſs this Seſſion.	8	167, 8
Their Declaration to the Lords againſt Dr. *Manwaring*.	8	168 *to* 171
Forbid to meddle with State, Government, or the Miniſters thereof.	8	190
Their Debate hereupon.	8	190 *to* 196
Receive a Meſſage from the King to avoid all Scandal on his Counſel and paſt Actions.	8	197
Aſſume again their Debate on Grievances.	8	199 *to* 201
Their extraordinary Reſolution, touching the Exciſe for raiſing Money.	8	201
Obtain a ſatisfactory Anſwer from the King to their Petition of Right.	8	202
Their Joy on this Occaſion.	8	203
Paſs a Bill for granting five Subſidies to the King.	8	203
Their further Proceedings againſt Dr. *Manwaring*.	8	204, 5
—— Meſſage to the Lords, concerning the Petition of Right, and Dr. *Manwaring*'s Book of Sermons.	8	206, 7
Demand Judgment againſt the Doctor.	8	211
Complain of the Commiſſion of Exciſe.	8	213
Their further Reſolution concerning it.	8	214
Obtain a Copy of the Commiſſion.	8	214 *to* 216

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, renew their Debate on the Duke of *Buckingham*'s Adminiſtration. —	8	216 *to* 219
Their Vote concerning Dr. *Neile* and Dr. *Laud*.	8	219
—— Remonſtrance to the King againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. ——	8	219 *to* 231
—— further Debate on the Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	8	236, 7
Intend a Remonſtrance to the King on this Head.	8	237 *to* 241
Their Proceedings ſtopp'd by a Prorogation of Parliament. —— ——	8	241
Meet again in Parliament, *Anno* 1628. —	8	245
Order a Revival of all Committees on public Affairs. —— ——	8	245
Their Inquiry concerning the Petition of Right.	8	245
—— Debate about Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods being ſeized for refuſing to pay Tonnage. —	8	254, 5
—— on Grievances. — ——	8	258 *to* 264
Receive a Meſſage from the King to haſten their Bill of Tonnage. — ——	8	266
Their further Debate on Grievances. — —	8	266 *to* 273
—— Reſolution concerning the Articles of Religion eſtabliſhed, *Temp. Eliz.* — —	8	275
—— Apology for delaying the Bill of Tonnage.	8	275, 6
Receive the King's Anſwer to their Apology.	8	277, 8
Their Debate concerning it. ——	8	278 *to* 280
—— Order relating to Dr. *Montague*. —	8	280
—— Proceedings about Pardons granted to ſome of the Clergy who had incurred their Diſpleaſure. —— ——	8	280 *to* 283
Obtain an Anſwer from the King about a Faſt.	8	281
Receive a Petition againſt one *Witherington* for aſperſing the Chriſtian Religion. — —	8	281
Their Proceedings concerning Dr. *Coſins*. —	8	283
—— Debate about —— *Acton*, Eſq; Sheriff of *London*. —— ——	8	284, 5
—— on Dr. *Montague*'s Epiſcopal Confirmation. —— ——	8	285
—— on a ſecond Complaint of Mr. *Rolles* about Tonnage. ——	8	286
—— Proceedings in this Buſineſs. — —	8	286
—— general Order concerning Committees. -	8	286

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their further Debate about the Sheriff of *London*. —— ——	8	287
Commit him to the Tower. — —	8	287
Their further Debate on Pardons granted. —	8	289, 90
—— on Tonnage and Poundage	8	290, 1, 2
—— Order concerning Religion. — —	8	290
—— Meſſage to the Exchequer, relating to the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage.	8	292
Receive a Petition againſt one *Burgeſs*, a Prieſt, for Miſdemeanors. — ——	8	292
Their Order concerning him. — —	8	292
—— the Privilege of Merchants. —— ——	8	293
—— the Faſt. — —	8	293
—— the Stay of Proceedings againſt Recuſants. — ——	8	299
—— Lord *Lambert*. ——	8	300
—— Debate on one of their Members, deſiring to anſwer a Complaint againſt him in the Houſe of Lords. —— ——	8	300, 1
Receive an Anſwer from the Barons of the Exchequer about Tonnage. —— —	8	301, 2
Their Debate on the Proceedings againſt ſome Popiſh Prieſts. —— —	8	303 *to* 309
—— Orders concerning Recuſants. — —	8	309
—— extraordinary Zeal in keeping their Faſt.	8	310
—— further Debate on Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods being ſeized for Tonnage. — —	8	310 *to* 318
—— Reſolution, touching a Parliament-Man having Privilege in his Goods. — —	8	317
—— —— concerning Privilege in general.	8	318
—— Articles about Religion. — ——	8	319 *to* 326
Receive a Meſſage from the King to adjourn. —	8	327
Refuſe to obey the Command. — —	8	327
Their Reaſons for this Inſtance of Diſobedience.	8	327
Offer a Remonſtrance againſt Tonnage, to be put to Queſtion by the Speaker. — —	8	330
Their violent Behaviour to him for refuſing their Remonſtrance. —— ——	8	331
—— Proteſtation againſt levying the Subſidies of Tonnage, and Innovations in Religion. —	8	332

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their ill Behaviour to the King's Serjeant. —— ——	8	332, 3
Leave the Houſe, after ſitting two Hours in Contempt of the King's Command. —	8	332, 3
Meet again the following Day, and are diſſolved. —— ——	8	333
Elect *John Glanville*, Eſq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in *April*, 1640. — —	8	408
Made acquainted with a Letter from the *Scots* Nobility to the King of *France*, preſſing him to join with them in a Rebellion againſt *England*. — — —	8	419
Take no Notice of this Letter, but proceed on the old Affair of Grievances. — —	8	420
Their Plan to this Purpoſe. —— ——	8	420
—— Debate on ſome Petitions from different Counties, complaining of Grievances. —	8	420 *to* 434
—— Orders relating to the Proceedings in the Star-Chamber and King's Bench, againſt ſome Members of the laſt Parliament. —	8	434
—— concerning Ship-Money. — —	8	435
—— Requeſt to the Lords, concerning a Faſt. -	8	435
—— Reſolution, with regard to the Behaviour of Sir *John Finch* the laſt Parliament. —	8	436
—— Attendance at *Whitehall* required by the King, to hear a Speech from the Lord-Keeper. —— ——	8	436
—— Debate thereon. —— ——	8	441 *to* 447
—— Reſolution to proceed with Grievances, and poſtpone the Supply. — —	8	447, 8
Deſire a Conference with the Lords on this Occaſion. —— ——	8	448
Their Heads of Grievances to be enlarged upon at this intended Conference. — —	8	450, 1
Informed of the Lords' Declaration to prefer a Supply to Grievances. — —	8	453
Vote this Declaration to be a Breach of Privilege. —— ——	8	453, 4
Their Addreſs to the Lords on this Occaſion. -	8	454, 5
—— further Proceedings on Grievances. ——	8	456
—— Reſolutions concerning this Buſineſs. —	8	457, 8

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, receive a Meſſage from the Lords, deſiring a ſpeedy Conference. ——	8	458
Divide on this Meſſage, and put the Queſtion, which paſſed in the Negative. — —	8	458
Receive a Meſſage from the King to haſten a Supply. —— ——	8	465, 6
Their Proceedings hereupon. —— —	8	466
Receive another Meſſage to the like Purpoſe. —	8	466, 7
Give no immediate Anſwer, and thereby occaſion the Diſſolution of the Parliament. —	8	477
Their Bills, Liſt of, intended to paſs into Acts this Seſſion. —— ——	8	481, 2
Liſt of, with the Names of the Counties or Boroughs they repreſented at the Opening of the Parliament, in *Nov.* 1640 — —	9	*14 *to* 16
—— who ſucceeded ſuch Members in this Parliament that were either diſabled from ſitting, or deceaſed. —— —	9	*14 *to* 16
Elect *William Lenthall*, Eſq; their Speaker. —	9	28
Their ſeveral Committees, Liſt of. — ——	9	33
—— Reſolution concerning Mr. *Burton*, Dr. *Baſtwick*, and Mr. *Prynne*. — ——	9	34
Appoint a Faſt, with the King's Conſent. ——	9	34
Their Order about receiving the Sacrament. —	9	34
—— concerning Papiſts. — ——	9	34
—— Inquiry after Projectors and Monopoliſts. —— ——	9	34
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Lords, concerning the Treaty with the *Scots* at *Ripon* and *York*. —— ——	9	37
Accuſe the Earl of *Strafford* of High Treaſon.	9	37
Their Meſſage to the Lords on this Occaſion. -	9	37
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *Francis Windebank*, on account of his diſcharging ſome Popiſh Priſoners. —— ——	9	37, 39
Bring over from *Ireland* Sir *George Ratcliffe* and Sir *Robert King*, as Witneſſes againſt the Earl of *Strafford*. — ——	9	39
Their Order, with reſpect to the laſt Subſidy.	9	39
—— extraordinary Solemnity in keeping their Faſt. —— ——	9	39

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Devotion interrupted, and how.	9	39
Their Resolution concerning those Lords who were Petitioners to the King at *York*.	9	40
——— concerning a Supply.	9	40
——— about receiving the Communion.	9	41
—— Request to the Bishop of *Lincoln*, touching the Communion Table.	9	41
—— Resolution, with regard to the *English* Commissioners impowered to treat with the *Scots*.	9	41
—— farther Proceedings against Sir *Francis Windebank*.	9	41, 2
——— against the Earl of *Strafford*.	9	42
—— Resolution against Ship-Money.	9	42, 3
——— against the Opinion of the Judges in the Star-Chamber, concerning it.	9	43
——— against Ship-writs, and the Judgment in Mr. *Hampden*'s Case.	9	43
—— remarkable Message to the Judges on this Occasion.	9	43
—— Request to the King, relating to his Revenue and Expences.	9	43, 4
—— Resolution concerning the Power of the Clergy.	9	44
——— the late Canons.	9	44
——— the Benevolence granted to the King by the Clergy.	9	44
—— Committee, List of, appointed to prepare some Votes relating to the new Canons, and to inquire who were the principal Actors in this Business.	9	45
—— Power delegated to this Committee.	9	45
Obtain the King's Leave to enter into the Debate of his Revenue and Expences.	9	46
Appoint a Committee to inquire into the Breaches of Parliamentary Proceedings.	9	46
Their Power committed to them for this Purpose.	9	46

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, accuſe *William Laud*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, of High Treaſon. — —	9	46, 7
Their Meſſage to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	9	46, 7
—— Informations againſt *Matthew Wren*, Biſhop of *Ely*. —— ——	9	47
—— Meſſage to the Peers, relating to this Buſineſs. —— ——	9	47
—— Manner of admitting the Lord-Keeper *Finch* into their Houſe on a particular Occaſion. —— —— ——	9	48
Accuſe him of High Treaſon, and other Miſdemeanors. —— ——	9	48
Their Meſſage to the Peers thereupon. — —	9	48
Accuſe ſix of the Judges of high Crimes. ——	9	49
Their Meſſage to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	9	49
—— Vote concerning a Supply. — — —	9	49
—— Information againſt *William Peers*, Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells*. — — ——	9	50
—— Meſſage to the Peers concerning him. —	9	50
Accuſe Sir *George Ratcliffe* of High Treaſon. —	9	51
Commit him to the *Gatehouſe*. — —	9	51
Their Vote againſt the Proceedings of the Earl of *Strafford*, in the Caſe of Lord *Montmoris* and Lord *Dillon*. — —	9	51
—— againſt the *Iriſh* Judges. — —	9	51
—— Order, with reſpect to their Committees.	9	51
Paſs a Bill for four Subſidies. — ——	9	52
Their Order as to the Payment of them. — —	9	52
Bring in a Bill for the frequent holding of Parliaments. —— —— —	9	52
Liſt of, excluded for being Monopoliſts. ——	9	52
Their Vote for relieving the Neceſſities of the *Scots*. ——— ———	9	52, 3
Accuſe Sir *Robert Berkley*, one of the Judges of the King's Bench, of High Treaſon. —	9	54
Their Meſſage to the Peers on this Occaſion. -	9	54
—— extreme Caution, with regard to the late Bill of Subſidies. —— ——	9	54
—— Order concerning Archbiſhop *Laud*. —	9	54, 5
—— Proceedings againſt Dr. *Chaffin*. — —	9	55
—— remarkable Diviſion on his Account. ——	9	55

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Vote for disabling the Clergy from holding Civil Offices. ——	9	55
Appoint a Committee for Religion. — —	9	104
Their Articles of Impeachment against Sir *Francis Windebank*. —— ——	9	109
—— against Sir *George Ratcliffe*. —— ——	9	152, 3
—— Request to the Peers, concerning one *Goodman*, a Seminary Priest. — ——	9	168
Receive a Letter from the Queen, relating to the Pope's Agent in *London*. — —	9	173, 4
Their Thanks on this Occasion. — —	9	174
—— Debate about the Precedency of the two Universities. —— ——	9	182
Exhibit their Charge against Archbishop *Laud*.	9	188
Their Articles of Impeachment against Dr. *Cosins*. — — — —	9	193 *to* 197
—— Proceedings in Favour of *Henry Burton*, Clerk. — — ——	9	201
Press the Lords to expedite the Earl of *Strafford*'s Trial. —— ——	9	201, 2
Their Reasons for it. —— ——	9	202
Bring in a Bill to reform the Acts and Proceedings of the Privy-Council. — —	9	202
—— to reform the Court of Star-Chamber. —— ——	9	202
—— to restrain the Clergy from meddling with Secular Affairs. — —	9	202
Their Request to the Lords for disbanding the *Irish* Army. —— ——	9	202, 3
—— for disarming the Papists. —— ——	9	203
—— for removing Recusants from Court. — ——	9	203
—— further Request concerning the Earl of *Strafford*. —— ——	9	203
—— Proceedings, with regard to some fresh Evidence against him, contained in a Paper procured by Sir *Henry Vane*. ——	9	204 *to* 207
—— Order on losing this Paper. — —	9	209
—— Discovery concerning it. — ——	9	209

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their farther Proceedings againſt Lord *Strafford*. — ——	9	212, 13
Vote him guilty of High Treaſon. — —	9	214
Their Reſolutions in Favour of Mr. *Prynne*.	9	214, 15
—— of Dr. *Leighton*.	9	215, 16
Paſs the Bill of Attainder againſt Lord *Strafford*.	9	222
Greatly offended at the Lord *Digby* for his Speech againſt it. —— ——	9	223
Their Motion on this Account. ——	9	223
—— Reſolutions concerning the High Commiſſion Court at *York*. — —	9	224
Offended at a Speech of Mr. *Hollis*, about the *Scots* Propoſitions. —— ——	9	237
Their Reſolutions and Sentence againſt him.	9	237
Bring in a Bill for puniſhing the Members of the late Convocation. — ——	9	238
Their Fines impoſed upon the principal Dignitaries, Particulars of. — ——	9	238, 9
—— Reſolutions, as to the receiving and diſburſing this Money. — —	9	238, 9
—— Propoſitions concerning a Faſt. ——	9	239, 40
—— Meſſage to the Lords, relating to the Earl of *Strafford*. —— ——	9	240
Paſs a Bill to reſtrain Biſhops, *&c.* from meddling with Secular Affairs. — —	9	242
Reſent the King's Speech in Favour of Lord *Strafford*. —— ——	9	250
Their Declaration hereupon. — —	9	250
Informed of a Plot againſt the Parliament and the Peace of the Nation. — —	9	250, 1
Their Proteſtation on this Account taken by all the Members of their Houſe. — —	9	253
Preamble to it. —— ——	9	252, 3
Requeſted by the Lords to prevent the Rabble from coming about both Houſes in a riotous Manner. —— ——	9	255
Their frivolous Anſwer. — ——	9	255
Send their Proteſtation to the Lords to be taken by them. —— ——	9	255
Their Order relating to their Proteſtation. —	9	259

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Order relating to the Members of their Houſe. — —	9	259
Their Order, relating to the State of the Nation, with regard to Arms and Ammunition, to Forts and Caſtles. — —	9	259, 60
—— Meſſage to the Lords, on Suſpicion of dangerous Practices in the Army. —	9	260, 1
—— remarkable Fright and Confuſion in their Houſe, Account of. — ——	9	262
—— Reſolution to bring in a Bill for continuing the preſent Parliament. — —	9	262, 3
——— in Favour of *John Lilburn*.	9	263
Bring in a Bill for the Security of the Proteſtant Religion. —— ——	9	263
Paſs a Bill of Subſidies for the Relief of the King's Army, and the Northern Parts. -	9	263
Their Conference with the Lords, concerning ſome Diſcontents in the *Engliſh* Army.	9	263, 4
Order a Letter to the Army to quiet their Diſcontents. ——— ———	9	264, 5
Their Conference with the Lords, about putting the Nation into a Poſture of Defence.	9	266, 7
Paſs the Bill for continuing the preſent Parliament	9	267
Their ſecond Letter to the Army. ——	9	268
Bring in a Bill for raiſing Mariners for the Defence of the Realm. — ——	9	269
Their fearful Suſpicions of being blown up in the Parliament-Houſe. — ——	9	273
—— Orders on this Occaſion. — —	9	273
Vote the Sum of 400,000 *l.* for the preſſing Affairs of the Kingdom. — ——	9	274
Their Requeſt to the Peers, concerning foreign Letters. ——— ———	9	275
—— Explanation of a Paſſage in their Proteſtation for the Defence of Religion. ——	9	284, 5
—— Reſolution concerning the Means for raiſing the 400,000 *l.* Tax. — —	9	286
——————— touching the *Scots* Propoſitions with regard to Church-Government. —	9	289
—— Requeſt to the Lords, for the Removal of the Queen-Mother out of *England*. — —	9	290, 1

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, bring in a Bill for aboliſhing Biſhops and other Dignitaries. — — —	9	291, 2, 3
Their Proceedings hereupon. — — —	9	328
——— againſt *William Taylor*, Eſq; for ſome bitter Expreſſions againſt them. -	9	328
—— Anſwer to the Reaſons of the Peers for retaining the Biſhops' Votes in Parliament.	9	329, 30, 1
—— Reprimand to ſome ignorant Lay-Preachers. — — — —	9	332
—— Bill for reſtraining the Biſhops from intermeddling with Secular Affairs, rejected by the Lords. —— — — ——	9	332
—— Exceptions againſt *George* Lord *Digby* for his Cenſure of Col. *Goring*. — —	9	333
——— againſt Sir *William Widdrington* and *Herbert Price*, Eſq; — ——	9	333
—— Proceedings and Sentence againſt the two laſt-named Gentlemen. — ——	9	333, 4
—— Reſolution concerning Col. *Goring*'s Diſcovery of a Plot. — — —	9	334
Reſume the Conſideration of their Bill againſt Epiſcopacy. — — —	9	339
Their Scheme of Alterations in the Government of the Church. — — —	9	339, 40, 1
—— Preamble to the Bill for aboliſhing of Biſhops, *&c.* — — — ——	9	341, 2
—— Debate on this Bill. — — —	9	342 *to* 350
—— Reſolution concerning it. — ——	9	350
——— in Favour of Dr. *Baſtwick*. —	9	350
Bring in a Bill for reſtoring the late Lord *Straffford*'s Children. — — —	9	355
Their Reſolutions for diſbanding the Army. —	9	355, 6
—— Debate about the taking away Deans and Chapters out of the Church of *England*. -	9	356 *to* 372
—— Reſolutions hereupon. — —	9	372
—— further Proceedings in the Plot Affair. —	9	372, 3
Commit *Henry Wilmot*, Eſq; *William Aſhburnham*, Eſq; and Sir *Hugh Pollard*, to Priſon on this Account — — — —	9	373
Their Order on receiving an Account of the Debt due to the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies.	9	376

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, paſs a Bill for granting Tonnage and Poundage to the King. — —	9	376
Their Scheme for a Poll-Tax, in order to advance Money for the Payment of the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies. —— ——	9	376, 7, 8
Proceedings relating to a Proviſo of the *Scots* in the Treaty between the two Nations. —	9	378, 9
Paſs a Bill againſt Pluralities and Non-Reſidence of the Clergy. — — —	9	379
Their farther Proceedings on the Bill for extirpating Epiſcopacy. — ——	9	379, 80
——— Examination of Col. *Goring* about the Plot. — — ——	9	381
—— Requeſt to the Lords, concerning foreign Letters. — — ——	9	382
—— Propoſitions to them on the State of the Nation. — — —	9	386 *to* 391
—— Requeſt to *Henry Rich*, Earl of *Holland*, and Lord General, for executing Martial Law on ſuch Soldiers who ſhould mutiny.	9	392
—— Reſolutions concerning the disbanding of the Army. — — —	9	392, 3
—— Meſſage to the Lords for proceeding againſt the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. — —	9	394
Paſs a Bill for a Poll-Tax. — —	9	400
——— for taking away the Star-Chamber Court. — — —	9	400
——————— the High-Commiſſion Court. — — —	9	400
Their earneſt Endeavours with the Lords to procure the Royal Aſſent to the Bills. ——	9	400, 1
Vote 10,000 *l.* for defraying the Expences of the Queen-Mother's Return into *France*. —	9	411, 12
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt *Matthew Wren*, Biſhop of *Ely*. — — —	9	412 *to* 421
—— Reſolutions thereupon. — ——	9	421, 2
—— Order concerning the Removal of Pictures, Croſſes, *&c.* out of Churches, and other public Places. — —	9	424
Impeach ſix of the Judges for their Behaviour in the Affair of Ship-Money. — ——	9	424

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Managers in the Affair of Ship-Money, Liſt of. — —	9	424
Their Reſolutions concerning ſome former Breaches of Privilege. — — —	9	425, 6
——— in Favour of the *Palatine* Family.	9	435
—— farther Reſolutions, with regard to Breaches of Privilege in the Caſe of Mr. *Holles*, and ſome other Members of their Houſe. —	9	435, 6
—— Proceedings againſt *Laurence Whittacre*, Eſq; for ſearching the Trunk and Papers of Sir *John Elliot*, deceaſed. — —	9	436, 7
—— Orders concerning Col. *Goring*, *Henry Wilmot*, and *William Aſhburnham*, Eſqrs.	9	437
—— farther Proceedings on the Epiſcopal Bill.	9	437
—— Reſolutions for ſeizing the Revenues of Biſhops, Deans, and Chapters. — —	9	437, 8
——— concerning their Maintenance.	9	438
——— concerning Church-Government	9	438
—— Conference with the Lords, on the Subject of the Ten Propoſitions, Account of. —	9	442, 3
—— Reſolution and Orders, concerning the printing and publiſhing Lord *Digby*'s Speech, on the Bill of Attainder againſt the late Earl of *Strafford*. — —	9	447
Command the ſaid Speech to be burnt by the common Hangman. — —	9	447
Their farther Reſolution againſt Lord *Digby*. -	9	447, 8
Informed of the Queen's Intention to go to the Spaw in *Germany*. — —	9	448
Their Proceedings hereupon. ———	9	448 *to* 451
—— additional Propoſitions to be offered to the King. ——— ———	9	458
—— Reſolutions concerning the Army-Plot.	9	461
—— Liſt of the Conſpirators. — —	9	461
—— Propoſals at a Conference with the Lords, about diſbanding the Army. — —	9	462, 3
—— Bill, for a general taking of their late Proteſtation, rejected by the Lords. — —	9	463
—— Votes hereupon. ——— ———	9	463, 4
Order an Impeachment againſt the Biſhops concerned in making the new Canons. —	9	464

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, order their Proteſtation to be printed	9	465
Their Conference hereupon with the Lords. -	9	465
—— Order for expediting the Payment of the Poll-Tax. —— ——	9	469
—— further Requeſt to the Lords, for ſtaying the King's Journey into *Scotland* ſome Days longer. — ——	9	471
—— Reaſons for this Requeſt. — —	9	471, 2
Send up a Bill to the Lords for a farther Grant of Tonnage and Poundage to the King.	9	476
Their Vote againſt *Henry Percy* and *Henry Jermyn*, Eſqrs. and Sir *John Suckling*. —	9	477
—— Order for a public Thankſgiving, on account of a Peace with the *Scots*. — —	9	477
—— Complaint againſt the Queen's Capuchin Friers. —— ——	9	478
Give Orders for better guarding the Tower of *London*, and the other Forts in the Kingdom. —— ——	9	478
Their Complaint to the Lords, concerning Popiſh Recuſants. —— ——	9	479
Write to the Sheriffs of ſeveral Counties to haſten the Poll-Money. — —	9	482
Their Reſolution, to prevent the publiſhing Papers and Books offenſive to the Parliament.	9	482
—— Inquiry into the State of the Navy. —	9	483
—— Order concerning it. — ——	9	483
Deſire the Lords' Conſent to a Receſs. ——	9	484
Refuſe to comply with their Propoſal in Point of Time. —— ——	9	484
Their Reaſons. —— ——	9	484
—— Reformation in Chuch Affairs, when firſt ſet on Foot, and in what Particulars. —	9	488, 9, 90
Keep the Thankſgiving-Day with great Solemnity at the Chapel in *Lincoln's Inn*. —	9	490
Their Reaſons for deſerting St. *Margaret's* Church, *Weſtminſter*, on this Occaſion.	9	490
—— further Reformation in the Church, Account of. —— ——	9	491
Debate, concerning the Pay of the two Colonels, *Aſhburnham* and *Pollard*. — —	9	491, 2

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Order for eſtabliſhing Lecturers in the Church of *England*. —	9	491
Requeſted by the Lords to join with them in an Order for performing Divine Service according to an Act of Parliament. —	9	495
Their Reſolution to the contrary. — —	9	495, 6
——— on Mr. *Pymme*'s Report of the Proceedings of the Committee during the Receſs of Parliament. — ———	10	6
Commit Sir *John Berkley* and *Daniel O'Neal* to Priſon, on Suſpicion of being concerned in the Army-Plot. — ———	10	6
Their Heads for a Conference with the Lords, on the Report from their Committee. —	10	6, 7
—— Requeſt to the Lords for haſtening the Proceedings againſt the impeach'd Biſhops.	10	8
—— Bill for diſabling the Clergy from exerciſing any temporal Authority, Form of.	10	8, 9
—— Conference with the Lords, concerning the Biſhops, Particulars of. — —	10	12 *to* 17
Suſpend their Committees for private Affairs.	10	22
Their Diviſion for a Conference, touching five vacant Biſhopricks. — ———	10	22
—— Conference with the Lords, about the Safety of the Prince of *Wales*, Particulars of.	10	23
Informed of a general Rebellion of the Papiſts in *Ireland*. ——— ———	10	24
Their Reſolutions hereupon. — —	10	25, 6
—— Bounty to *Owen Conelly* for the Diſcovery.	10	25
Expel *Henry Benſon*, Eſq; for ſelling Protections.	10	26
Borrow Money of the Citizens of *London*, on certain Conditions. — ———	10	42
Their Opinion relating to the Plea of the impeached Biſhops. — ———	10	42
Require a peremptory Anſwer. — —	10	42
Appoint a Guard to attend their Houſe. — —	10	43
Refuſe their Conſent for the Releaſement of the Queen's Confeſſor. — ———	10	43, 4
Paſs a Bill for laying down the Privileges of Parliament for a Seaſon. — —	10	50

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, appoint a Committee to wait on the King with a Petition and Remonſtrance of the State of the Nation. — —	10	54, 5
Their Petition, Form of. — —	10	56 *to* 59
—— Remonſtrance of National Grievances. —	10	60 *to* 89
—— Conference with the Peers, touching the impeached Biſhops, Abſtract of. — —	10	95
Sollicited again to releaſe the Queen's Confeſſor.	10	95
Their Reſolution to the contrary. — —	10	95
—— Inſtructions to the Committee appointed to treat with the *Scots* for the Relief of *Ireland*.	10	96
—— Proceedings againſt ſome of their Members for being concerned in the Army-Plot. —	10	97
Diſmiſs ſome Watchmen, appointed by the King to attend the Parliament-Houſe. — —	10	98
Commit a Juſtice of Peace to the Tower on account of theſe Guards. — —	10	98
Their Votes relating to ſome condemned Prieſts.	10	98
—— farther Order to their Committee on the *Iriſh* Affair. —— ——	10	98
Order their famous Petition and Remonſtrance, of the State and Grievances of the Nation, to be printed and publiſhed. — —	10	101
Accuſe *Daniel O'Neil*, Eſq; of High Treaſon.	10	116, 17
Their Requeſt to the Peers concerning the Removal of Col. *Lunsford*, Lieutenant of the Tower. — — ——	10	120
—— Character of the Colonel. — —	10	120
Denied this Requeſt. — —	10	120
Their Vote and Conference hereupon. — —	10	121
—— Declaration concerning this Buſineſs. —	10	121, 2, 3
—— Diſregard of the King's Meſſage about raiſing Volunteers for the Service of *Ireland*.	10	135
—— Anſwer to the Peers' Propoſitions concerning a Guard. —— ——	10	135
—— Complaint againſt Lord *Digby*. — —	10	136
—————— againſt ſome Gentlemen appearing in Arms near *Whitehall*. — —	10	136, 7
Accuſe twelve Biſhops of High Treaſon, for their Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Abſence from the Houſe of Peers.	10	140

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Charge againſt the twelve Biſhops, accuſed of High Treaſon, *&c.*	10	142
Their Meſſage to the Peers, concerning a Bill for taking away the Biſhops' Votes in Parliament. —— ——	10	149
—— Petition to the King for a Guard. — —	10	149, 50, 1
—— Order, on receiving no preſent Anſwer. —	10	151
—— Conference with the Peers concerning their Privileges. —— ——	10	159, 60
—— Uneaſineſs for Want of a Guard. ——	10	160
—— Reaſon for it. —— ——	10	160
Five of their Members demanded by the King's Serjeant at Arms. —— ——	10	160
Refuſe to deliver them up. — —	10	160
Their Meſſage to the King on this Occaſion. —	10	160
—— accuſed Members demanded by the King in Perſon. —— ——	10	164, 5
Vote this Step to be a Breach of Privilege. —	10	166
Their Declaration hereupon. — ——	10	166, 7, 8
—— Meſſage to the Peers, for the Removal of Sir *John Byron*, Lieutenant of the Tower. —	10	199
Denied this Requeſt. —— ——	10	199
Their Votes againſt Sir *John*, for refuſing his Attendance on Parliament, according to a Summons for that Purpoſe. — —	10	201, 2
—— Declaration for putting the Kingdom into a Poſture of Defence. — —	10	206, 7, 8
Renew their Requeſt to the Peers for the Removal of Sir *John Byron*. — —	10	213
Their Objections to this Gentleman. — —	10	213, 14
—— Complaint againſt *George* Lord *Digby*, for appearing in Arms at *Kingſton* upon *Thames*.	10	215
—— Reſolutions concerning him. — —	10	216, 17
—— Declaration, ſetting forth the Breach of Privilege in the Affair of the Five accuſed Members. —— ——	10	221 *to* 226
Requeſted by the Peers to join with them in an Addreſs of Thanks to the King, for his kind Meſſage concerning Grievances. —	10	228
Their Conference with them about the Town of *Hull*, and the Magazine there. — —	10	228, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Meſſage and Requeſt to the Peers, concerning the Report of an intended Accuſation of the Queen. —	10	229
Refuſe to join with them in their Anſwer to the King's laſt Meſſage. —— ——	10	229
Their Addition to the Anſwer, Subſtance of.	10	229, 30, 232
—— rejected by the Peers. ——	10	232
—— Particulars of. — ——	10	232
Appoint Mr. *Pymme* to manage a Conference with the Peers, on Occaſion of ſome Petitions from ſeveral Counties, for a Reformation in Church and State. — —	10	233
Their Order of Thanks to this Gentleman for his Speech concerning this Buſineſs. —	10	251
—— Charge againſt *James Stuart* Duke of *Richmond*. —— ——	10	254, 5, 6
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *Edward Dering*, for printing his Speeches. ——	10	270, 1
—— Debate on the Power of the Militia. —	10	280, 1, 2
Diſſatisfied with the King's Anſwer, about paſſing the Bill to take away the Biſhops' Votes, —— ——	10	283
Their Reaſons for the ſpeedy obtaining the Royal Aſſent. —— ——	10	283
—— Liſt of Perſons nominated to be Lieutenants of the ſeveral Counties in *England* and *Wales*, to command the Militia. -	10	287, 8, 9
—— Anſwer to the King's Complaint of a Paſſage in Mr. *Pymme*'s Speech on Grievances	10	289, 90
—— Impeachment againſt Sir *Edward Herbert*, Attorney-General. — ——	10	296, 7
—— Vote and Reaſons for opening an intercepted Letter of Lord *Digby*'s to the Queen	10	298
—— Reſolutions, concerning Privy-Counſellors and Officers of State. — ——	10	298, 9
—— Proceedings againſt the impeach'd Biſhops at their Trial. —— ——	10	303 *to* 307
—— Reſentment againſt them, Account of.	10	314
—— Articles of Impeachment againſt *George* Lord *Digby*. —— ——	10	318, 19

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Support of their Accuſation, Manner of.	10	319, 20
Order the impeached Biſhops to be heard at the Bar of their Houſe.	10	330
Their Votes for putting the Nation into a Poſture of Defence.	10	360, 1, 2
—— Anſwer to the King's Reply, concerning Mr. *Pymme*'s Speech relating to Paſſes into *Ireland*.	10	362 *to* 366
—— Votes, in Conſequence of a Meſſage from the King, relating to *Ireland* and the Militia.	10	369, 70
—— Propoſitions concerning *Hull* and the Northern Counties.	10	372
—— Reſolutions againſt the impeached Biſhops	10	374
—— Conference with the Peers, concerning an extraordinary Petition from the County of *Kent*.	10	390, 1
—— Reſentment on this Occaſion.	10	391
—— Articles of Impeachment againſt *George Benyon*, Citizen of *London*.	10	394, 5
—— farther Charge againſt him.	10	396, 7
—— Declaration of public Grievances, with their Remedies.	10	403 *to* 414
—— Order concerning the Magazine at *Hull*.	10	417
—— Meſſage to the Peers, concerning Sir *Edward Dering*.	10	424
Impeach Sir *William Wilmer*, Knt. of high Crimes, *&c.*	10	425
Their principal Complaint againſt him.	10	425
—— Conference with the Peers, about removing the Garriſon of *Hull* to *London*.	10	426
—— Generoſity to *William Lenthal*, Eſq; their Speaker.	10	427
—— Reſolutions concerning the King's Reſentment againſt the Earls of *Eſſex* and *Holland*.	10	434
—— Obſervations on a Petition from the *Yorkſhire* Gentry to the King, for continuing the Magazine at *Hull*.	10	455
—— Reſentment on this Occaſion.	10	455

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Articles of Impeachment againſt Sir *Edward Dering*, for promoting the *Kentiſh* Petition. — —	10	458 *to* 461
Their Charge further aggravated. — —	10	462 *to* 465
—— Meſſage to the Peers for haſtening the Trial of Lord *Digby*. — —	10	471
—— farther Proceedings in the Affair of the *Kentiſh* Petition. — ——	10	476, 7
—— Preſent to the Earl of *Ormond*, for a Victory obtained by him over the Rebels in *Ireland*. —— ——	10	486
—— Propoſitions at a Conference with the Peers, concerning Popiſh Recuſants. —	10	509, 10
Impeach Sir *George Strode*, and *Richard Spencer*, Eſq; for being concerned in the *Kentiſh* Petition. —— ——	10	511
Their Reſolution in Favour of the Children of Sir *Charles Coote*, one of the *Engliſh* Commanders againſt the *Iriſh* Rebels. —	10	515
Appoint a Committee to conſider of the Form of the King's Oath. — ——	10	517
Their Votes againſt the King's requiring the Attendance of Capt. *Philip Skippon*, or any other Subject. — ——	10	531
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners ſent down to *Hull* and *Lincolnſhire*, to diſpatch their Orders in thoſe Parts. — ——	11	62
—— Diligence in contriving Means to raiſe Money. —— ——	11	62
—— Diſtreſs for Money, and Order for raiſing it. — — — —	11	128
—— Order for ſummoning all their Members to appear in the Houſe by a certain Day. —	11	135
—— Penalty for Default, and how to be applied.	11	135
—— Gratuity to Mr. *Ruſhworth*, employed in divers Meſſages to *York*. —— —	11	183
—— Informations concerning the King's raiſing Troops. —— ——	11	189
Begin a Subſcription for Money and Horſes to oppoſe the King. —— ——	11	189

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Vote againſt nine Peers at *York*, for diſobeying a Summons of Parliament. —— ——	II	195
Their Informations from *Holland*, of Stores and Artillery bought there for the King's Uſe.	II	195, 6
—— Order againſt printing ſeditious Pamphlets.	II	207
—— abſent Members, Number of, on a Call of their Houſe. —— ——	II	207
—— Vote on this Occaſion. —— ——	II	207
—— Amendment of the Nineteen Propoſitions preſented to the King for Peace. — —	II	255, 6
—— Informations relating to *Newcaſtle*, and the Forces put in there for the King. —	II	261, 2
Impeach Sir *Richard Gurney*, Lord Mayor of *London*, for proclaiming the King's Commiſſion of Array, *&c.* —— —	II	267, 8
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt *Henry Haſtings*, Eſq; Sir *Richard Halford*, Sir *John Bale*, and *John Pate*, Eſq; for executing the ſaid Commiſſion. — —	II	276 *to* 279
Exhibit to the Peers a farther Impeachment againſt Sir *Richard Gurney*. — —	II	282
Their Proceedings againſt him at his Trial before the Peers. —— ——	II	326 *to* 333
—— farther Proceedings againſt him. ——	II	338, 9, 40, 368
Expel Sir *Ralph Hopton* from their Houſe, for executing the King's Commiſſion of Array.	II	364
Their Vote to ſupport the Earl of *Eſſex* with their Lives and Fortunes. — ——	II	370, 1
Impeach *William Seymour* Marquis of *Hertford*, *Spencer Compton* Earl of *Northampton*, and *Henry Haſtings*, Eſq; of High Treaſon. -	II	371
Their Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King, concerning the Supplies for *Ireland*. — —	II	374 *to* 380
—— Order hereupon. —— ——	II	380
Receive two extraordinary Petitions from the County of *Kent*, approving the Proceedings of Parliament. — ——	II	407, 8, 9
Their Anſwer by their Speaker. — —	II	409, 10

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Impeachment of High Treaſon againſt *James* Lord *Strange*.	11	420, 1, 2
Impeach *William Seymour* Marquis of *Hertford*, and fourteen others, of High Treaſon.	11	425, 6
Paſs a Bill for ſettling the Government and Liturgy of the Church of *England*.	11	445
Their ſtrict Order relating to their abſent Members.	12	1
—— Diviſions, Liſt of, from *June* to *October*, 1642.	12	1
The Thinneſs of their Houſe at this Time accounted for.	12	2, 3
Liſt of, expell'd in *Auguſt* and *September*, 1642.	12	3, 4, 5
Their Proceedings againſt Sir *John Evelyn* for demurring to a Vote of the Houſe.	12	5, 6
Their liberal Preſent to the Earl of *Eſſex* for his Conduct.	12	31
—— to the Soldiers under his Command.	12	31
—— Objections againſt the King's Adjournment of *Michaelmas* Term, in 1642.	12	40
—— Votes in Anſwer to his Reply, concerning his March to *Brentford*.	12	53, 4
Expel Sir *Sidney Montague*, Member for *Huntingdonſhire*, and commit him to the Tower, for refuſing to take the Oath of Aſſociation to live and die with the Earl of *Eſſex*.	12	71
Their remarkable Diviſions on ſome Propoſitions for Peace.	12	115, 16
—— Endeavours to render odious the King's Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, relating to Peace.	12	118, 19
—— Introduction to the City's Petition, read at a Common-Hall.	12	119, 20
—— Remarks upon the King's Anſwer there, and ſome Speeches in Oppoſition to it.	12	122, 7, 8, 134, 5
—— Order for preventing Proviſions, *&c.* going to the King's Army at *Oxford*.	12	141
Appoint a Committee for ſequeſtering the Eſtates of Royaliſts.	12	162

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Votes for diſbanding the King's and Parliament's Forces previous to a Treaty for Peace. — —	12	163, 4
Their Reaſons to this Purpoſe. — —	12	164, 5
—— Reſolution in Conſequence thereof. —	12	165, 6
—— remarkable Votes with regard to the Anniverſary of the King's Acceſſion. —	12	209
—— Diviſions about the *Oxford* Treaty. —	12	209, 10
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *Hugh Cholmley*, for deſerting the Parliament. — —	12	238
—— Meſſage to the Peers, touching a Breach of Privilege. — —	12	239
—— Propoſitions to them, concerning the Earl of *Eſſex*, and the Support of their Army.	12	246, 7
—— Vote, in Oppoſition to the Peers, concerning Mr. *Martin*, who had ſeized two of the King's Horſes. — —	12	251
—— ſevere Order againſt Commiſſioners of Sequeſtration refuſing to act. — —	12	256
—— Order for aſcertaining the Price of Malt Liquor. — —	12	258
—— Method of raiſing Money by an Exciſe laid on divers Commodities. — —	12	258, 9
—— Vote, in Conſequence of a Letter from *Buckinghamſhire*, concerning plundering by the King's Troops. — —	12	261
—— againſt Papiſts. — —	12	262
—— for making a new Great Seal. —	12	262
—— for accuſing the Queen of High Treaſon. — —	12	266
—— Reaſon for being ſo exaſperated againſt her.	12	266
—— farther Extenſion of the Exciſe, Account of. — —	12	267
—— Diviſions, relating to the Regalia in *Weſtminſter* Abbey. — —	12	276, 7
—— Propoſals to the Peers, concerning the King's Proclamation again the Parliament.	12	314 *to* 316
Suſpect the Earl of *Northumberland* to be concerned in Mr. *Waller*'s Plot. — —	12	318
Their Requeſt to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	12	318

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, expel Mr. *Waller* from their Houſe, on account of his being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. —— ——	12	324
Their Severity to two other of the Conſpirators.	12	325
Receive Information of Sir *John Hotham*'s Deſign to give up *Hull* to the King. — —	12	325
Their Reſolutions thereupon. — ——	12	325
Order a new Great Seal to be made without the Privity of the Peers. — —	12	325
Their Proceedings againſt Sir *John Hotham* and his Son. —— ——	12	335
—— againſt Mr. *Martin*, for treaſonable Language againſt the King and Royal Family. —— ——	12	373
—— Examination of Sir *John Hotham* and his Son, previous to their Trial. — —	12	379 *to* 381
Expel them their Houſe, and commit them. —	12	380, 1
Their Examination of Sir *Edward Bainton*, touching his Charge againſt Mr. *Pymme* for indirect Practices. —— ——	12	381, 2
—— Vote againſt Sir *Edward* on this Occaſion.	12	382
—— farther Reaſons to induce the Peers, to conſent to a new Great Seal. — —	12	420, 1
—— Objections to a Propoſal of the Peers concerning the Manner of treating with the Prince *D'Harecourt*, the *French* Ambaſſador. —— ——	12	453, 4, 5
—— extraordinary Reſpect ſhewed to the Memory of Mr. *Pymme*, Account of. — —	12	461, 2, 3
Take upon them to nominate all the High Sheriffs in *England*. —— ——	12	476
Their Order to the Commiſſioners of the Great Seal on this Occaſion. —— ——	12	476
—— farther Expulſion of Members, with the Reaſons aſſigned for ſuch a Cenſure, Particulars of. —— ——	13	7, 8, 9
—— Account of a Project for a Treaty between the King and the City of *London*. — —	13	9 *to* 14
—— Votes thereupon. —— ——	13	14, 15
Impeach Lord *Goring* of High Treaſon. — —	13	17
Their farther Expulſion of Members, Account of.	13	28, 9

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, receive Advice of the Entry of the *Scots* into *England.* —— —	13	34
Their Preſent to the Meſſenger of this News. —	13	34
With the King at *Oxford*, in *January* 1643, Liſt of. —— ——	13	73, 4, 5
In his Service, or otherwiſe abſent, Liſt of. —	13	76, 7
Propoſe an Oath of Secrecy to be taken by the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Commiſſioners appointed to manage the common Cauſe. ——	13	122
Their Declaration and Vote in order for Peace.	13	130, 1
—— Reaſons in Support of their Oath of Secrecy.	13	133 *to* 138
—— for referring Propoſitions of Peace to the joint Committees of both Kingdoms. —— ——	13	139 *to* 143
—— further Reaſons urged to this Purpoſe. -	13	145, 6
—— extraordinary Diligence in raiſing Money to ſupport their Armies. — —	13	165
Reject an Ordinance of the Peers, for further continuing the joint Committees of both Kingdoms. —— ——	13	189
Recommend to them one of their own framing.	13	189, 90
Their Meſſage for ſettling this Point. —	13	194
—— Anſwer to the Peers' Reaſons for rejecting their Amendments in the Ordinance. —	13	197, 8
—— farther Proceedings on this Buſineſs. —	13	202, 206
Appoint a Committee of Ways and Means for ſupporting the Parliament's Army. —	13	209
Their Vote againſt the Peers, concerning a Breach of Privilege. — ——	13	218, 19
Accuſe Lord *Hunſdon* of High Treaſon. —	13	245, 6
Impeach Sir *Robert Heath*, Sir *John Bankes*, Sir *Robert Foſter*, and Sir *John Glanville*, of High Treaſon. —— ——	13	257
Seize upon the King's Magazine of Plate in the Tower. —— ——	13	294
Their Propoſal for coining it. — —	13	294
Oppoſed therein by the Peers. ——	13	294
Their Proceedings againſt Archbiſhop *Laud.* —	13	335
—— ſtrange Meſſage to the Peers to expedite their Bill of Attainder againſt him. —	13	335, 6
—— joint Endeavours with the Aſſembly of Divines in ſettling Religion. — —	13	342

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Reaſons in Point of Law, offered to the Peers, for expediting the Attainder againſt the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. —— —— ——	13	365 *to* 369
Their Debate on the ſad Condition of the Kingdom, by the Continuance of the War. -	13	375, 6, 7
—— Vote for bringing in an Ordinance to prohibit either Houſe from holding any Office, Civil or Military. ——	13	377
—— artful Deſign therein, Account of. —	13	377, 8
—— Debate on this important Affair. —	13	380 *to* 386
Carry their Point in paſſing this Self-denying Ordinance. —— ——	13	386
Their Anſwer to the Peers' Reaſons againſt it.	13	389, 90
—— Ordinance rejected by that Houſe. —	13	393
—— Reſentment on this Occaſion. — —	13	393, 4
Paſs an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	401
Vote Sir *Thomas Fairfax* to be Commander in Chief of the Parliament's Army. —	13	402
Their Arguments in Favour of this Appointment.	13	402, 3
—— Proceedings, with regard to the Choice of Colonels. —— ——	13	403
—— to the Earl of *Eſſex*. —— ——	13	403
—— Meſſage to the Peers, concerning ſome Amendments made by that Houſe, in the Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	404 *to* 407
—— Importunity with them for paſſing this Ordinance. —— ——	13	407, 8
—— Addreſs, by the Speaker, to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on his being appointed General. —	13	410, 11
—— Declaration for ſupporting the Peerage.	13	428
—— farther Aſſurances to this Purpoſe. —	13	429, 30
Paſs an Ordinance for granting an additional Power to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — —	13	432
Their Meſſage to the Peers for obtaining their Conſent. —— ——	13	434, 5
—— liberal Grant to the Elector *Palatine*. —	13	463
Nominate Capt. *Batten* Chief Commander at Sea. —— ——	13	473

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Contempt of the Peers by this Appointment. — —	13	473
Their Meſſage to them for laying Siege to *Oxford*. — —	13	473, 4
—— Order for relieving ſuch of their Members who had loſt their Eſtates by the Civil War. — —	13	493, 4
Liſt of, to whom this Appointment was made.	13	494
Their Order, concerning Gen. *Cromwell*'s Continuance in the Army. —— ——	13	498
—— Puniſhment inflicted on Mr. *Cranford* for aſperſing ſome of their Members. — —	14	22
—— Determination, concerning a Complaint of Lord *Savile*, againſt Mr. *Holles* and Mr. *Whitlocke*, on Account of their Behaviour in the *Oxford* Treaty. —— ——	14	22
—— Preſent to *David Leſley*, one of the *Scots* Generals, for his Succeſs in *Herefordſhire*.	14	28
Commit two of their Members, Sir *Lewis Dives* and Mr. *Giles Strangways*, to the Tower, and for what. — —	14	43
Paſs an Ordinance for the abſolute Sale of all Delinquents' Eſtates. — —	14	43, 4
Their Arguments with the Peers at a Conference for obtaining their Conſent. — —	14	44
Diſpleaſed at them for admitting Lord *Savile* to Bail. —— —— ——	14	66
Their Reaſons againſt it. —— —	14	66
—— Requeſt for his Recommitment. ——	14	66
—— Votes, in Conſequence of ſome Complaints from *Yorkſhire* againſt the *Scots* Army there.	14	81 *to* 84
—— Liſt of Promotions and Grants to certain Members of both Houſes, to be inſiſted upon in their intended Propoſitions for Peace. —— —— —	14	138, 9, 40
—— Meſſage to the Peers, concerning a Peace with the King. —— ——	14	142
—— Vote for reducing the Number of Horſe in the *Scots* Army. —— ——	14	243
—— Reaſons for ſuch Reduction. — —	14	246, 7
—— Order thereupon. —— ——	14	248

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Resolutions on the King's Letter, concerning the Earl of *Glamorgan*'s Treaty with the *Irish* Rebels. — —	14	249, 50
Their Vote for abolishing the Court of Wards, and how occasioned. — —	14	264, 5
Issue out new Writs for supplying Vacancies in their House. ——— ———	14	306
Their Debate thereon. —— ——	14	306, 7
—— Resolution, with regard to the Choice of Persons to be elected. — —	14	307
—— Fine imposed on Sir *John Goodricke*, for releasing him from the Tower. — —	14	321
—— Declaration, in Answer to some Papers of the *Scots* Commissioners, concerning Propositions for Peace. —— ——	14	347 *to* 353
—— Reward to Mr. *Fogge*, for bringing the News of the Surrender of *Ruthin* Castle to the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	357
—— Resentment against the Assembly of Divines, and how occasioned. — —	14	359, 60
—— Narrative of the Matter of Fact. — —	14	360 *to* 363
Require an Answer thereto. ——— —	14	363
Their Questions proposed to them, concerning the *Jus Divinum* of Church-Government.	14	363, 4, 5
—— Resolutions to prevent a Treaty of Peace between the King and their Army. — —	14	365, 6
——— touching the Disposal of the King, on his coming to the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. ———	14	385, 6
—— Conference with the Peers on this Occasion, Particulars of. ———	14	395, 6, 7
—— Vindication of Sir *John Evelyn*, touching some Words spoke by him at this Conference against the Authority of the House of Peers. ——— ———	14	402, 3, 4
Discharge Capt. *Massey* from Prison, who had been committed by the Peers for opening the Letters of the *Scots* Commissioners. —	14	401
Their Answer to a Petition of the City of *London*, concerning Independents, and a good Correspondence with the *Scots*. — —	14	428

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Vote upon a Letter of the King's to the Marquis of *Ormond*, setting forth his Reasons for going to the *Scots* Army. — — —	14	445
Their Letter to the Commissioners of *Scotland*, requiring an Account of the Arrears of Money due to them. — —	14	445, 6, 7
Banish the two Princes, *Rupert* and *Maurice*, by a Vote of their House. — —	14	473
Their Instructions to the Judges of Assize for the Summer Circuit in 1646. — —	14	475 *to* 478
—— Proceedings for suppressing scandalous Pamphlets against the *Scots*. —	15	63
—— Votes for paying 100,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army, and for satisfying their further Demands. — —	15	64
—— Vote for discontinuing the Pensions to their Members. — —	15	64
—— for paying another 100,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army. — —	15	65
—— Orders for the Time of Payment. —	15	65
—— Vote for a third Sum of 100,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army. — —	15	76
—— for a fourth Sum, of like Value. —	15	88
—— Resolution, as to the Time for Payment thereof. — —	15	88
—— for borrowing 200,000 *l.* of the City of *London*. — —	15	95
—— Proceedings on this Occasion. — —	15	96, 7
—— Apprehensions of a Rupture between their Army and the *Scots*. — —	15	163
—— Orders thereupon. — —	15	163
—— Answer to the *Scots* Commissioners' Papers claiming a joint Right in disposing of the King's Person. — —	15	172 *to* 215
—— resented by the Commissioners, and how. — —	15	215
—— Success in raising the first Payment of 200,000 *l.* for the *Scots* Army. —	15	216
—— Resolution, touching Security for the Remainder. — —	15	217

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Allowance for the King's Expences in his Journey from *Newcaſtle* to *Holdenby*.	15	268
Their Gratuities to ſundry Members for their Sufferings, by oppoſing the King in the third Year of his Reign.	15	277, 8
—— Reſpect to the Memory of Sir *Miles Hobart*.	15	278
—— Votes for regulating the Officers under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*.	15	331, 2
—— pious Reſolution in Conſequence thereof.	15	332
—— Proceedings about reducing the Army, *&c.*	15	332
—— Vote for reſtraining the King's Friends from Acceſs to him at *Holdenby*.	15	334
—— Anſwer to a Petition of the Officers in Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army, concerning their Pay, *&c.*	15	341
—— Examination of ſome Troopers, concerning a Letter by them delivered to Major-General *Skippon*, exclaiming againſt the Parliament.	15	359, 60
—— Debate on this Buſineſs.	15	360, 1, 2
Styled the Supreme Authority of the Nation, by a Petition directed to them.	15	374
Their Reſentment againſt it, Account of.	15	374
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, touching the Differences between the Parliament and Army.	15	422
—— diſintereſted Votes, with regard to their own Members.	15	422, 3
—— Order for doubling the Guards about both Houſes, on Account of the Army's near Approach to *London*.	15	449
—— —— for placing Halberts, *&c.* for their Defence.	15	449
Liſt of, charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors	15	470, 1, 2, 3
Their Votes in Favour of the Army, and in what Particulars.	15	497
—— Proceedings, relating to the Eleven Members of their Houſe, charged as above.	16	28, 9

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Reſolutions for diſabling all Perſons who had adhered to the King from ſitting as Members. — —	16	100
Give Leave to the Eleven impeached Members to abſent themſelves from the Houſe for ſix Months. —— ——	16	161, 2
Their Motives to this Reſolution. — —	16	162
Deſerted by their Speaker, Mr. *Lenthall.* —	16	183
Elect *Henry Pelham*, Eſq; in his room. —	16	183
Preſent him to the Peers for their Approbation.	16	183
Their Proceedings on this Occaſion. — —	16	184
Recall their Eleven Members, impeached by the Army, to ſit and vote in the Houſe.	16	195
Reject an Ordinance of the Peers, for making void all Proceedings during the Abſence of the two Speakers. — ——	16	241
Give their Conſent to the ſaid Ordinance, and why. —— ——	16	274
Their Reaſons for inſiſting upon the ſame Propoſitions of Peace to be ſent to the King at *Hampton-Court*, as were ſent to *Newcaſtle.* —— ——	16	276
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *John Maynard*, and *John Glynne*, Eſq; Recorder of *London*, two of the impeached Members. —	16	293, 4
Impeach Sir *John Gayre*, Lord Mayor of *London*, of High Treaſon, and commit him to the Tower. —— ——	16	308, 9
—— —— *James* Earl of *Suffolk*, with ſix other Peers, of High Treaſon. — —	16	317
Their Preamble to the Propoſitions of Peace, intended to be ſent to the King at *Hampton-Court.* —— ——	16	324
Receive Intelligence of the King's Eſcape from *Hampton-Court.* —— ——	16	324
Their extraordinary Vote thereupon. ——	16	330
—— Inſtructions to the Commiſſioners appointed to collect the Arrears owing upon an Aſſeſſment for Pay of the Army. — —	16	476, 7, 8
—— further Orders for aboliſhing the Obſervation of *Chriſtmas.* —— ——	16	478, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their remarkable Order for laying down their Privileges. —— ——	16	487, 8
Their Votes againſt any further Addreſs to the King. —— ——	16	488, 490
—— Debate thereon. —— ——	16	491, 2, 3
—— Order for removing all ſuſpicious Perſons from about the King. — —	16	493
Impeach Sir *John Maynard* of High Treaſon. —	16	500
Their Proceedings againſt the Seven Lords lately ſet at Liberty. —— —	16	504
—— Charge againſt Sir *John Maynard*. ——	16	505 *to* 510
—— Charge againſt *John Glynne*, Eſq; Recorder of *London*. —— ——	16	512 *to* 516
—— Declaration, ſetting forth their Reaſons for making no farther Addreſs to the King. —	17	2 *to* 24
How anſwered by the King, and an anonymous Writer. —— ——	17	27 *to* 42
Their Order for conferring new Titles and Offices upon *Thomas* Lord *Fairfax*. — —	17	81
Impeach *James Bunce* of High Treaſon, and commit him. —— ——	17	85
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt Sir *John Gayre*. —— ——	17	96 *to* 103
—— againſt Alderman *Adams*. —— ——	17	112
—— Votes, relating to the Settlement of the Nation. —— ——	17	122
—— in Conſequence of a Petition from the City of *London*, concerning their impeached Aldermen. —— —	17	173
—— Requeſt to the City, touching their Arrears due to the Army. —— —	17	173
—— Reſolution for treating again with the King, and upon what Grounds. — ——	17	174
—— Reſolution for dropping their Impeachment againſt Sir *John Gayre*, late Lord Mayor of *London*, the Three Aldermen, the Seven Lords, and their own Members. ——	17	212
Reſtore the late impeached Members of their Houſe to their Seats in Parliament. ——	17	226

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Debate on that Occaſion. —	17	226, 7, 8
Their Anſwer to a Petition from *Surry*. —	17	229
—— Eſtimate of a Charge of maintaining a Troop of Horſe. —— —	17	230
—— Debate on a Motion for ſeizing ſome of the moſt conſiderable Royaliſts, in order to procure the Releaſement of ſuch of their Members who had been taken Priſoners by Lord *Goring*'s Army. — —	17	236, 7
—— Debate on a Motion for obliging ſome new Officers to take the Covenant. — —	17	237, 8
—— upon an Information of a Deſign to murder the King. — — —	17	239 *to* 242
—— Examination of Major *Rolph*, touching a Deſign againſt the King's Life. — —	17	259
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, for a perſonal Treaty with the King.	17	266, 7, 8
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the Trinity-Houſe, and to another from the Watermen upon *Thames*, to the ſame Purpoſe.	17	272, 3
—— Agreement to a Reſolution of the Peers, for vacating ſome former Votes forbidding all Addreſſes to the King. —— ——	17	274
—— Debate upon a Motion for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— —	17	276 *to* 279
—— Reſolution for requiring the King's Aſſent to the Three Propoſitions previous to a Treaty. —— ——	17	279
—— Anſwer to ſome Sea Commanders who had offered their Service to reduce the revolted Ships. —— — —	17	283
—— Vote againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*, and the Earls of *Holland* and *Peterborough*, who had taken up Arms in Favour of the King.	17	292
—— Anſwer to a Petition from ſundry Inhabitants of the City of *London*, againſt making Peace with the King without previous Security. —— ——	17	298, 9
—— Vote againſt the *Scots* Army for invading *England* in 1648. —— ——	17	306
—— againſt thoſe who invited them. —	17	309

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, the Occaſion of their paſſing this laſt Vote, Account of. —— ——	17	309, 10
Their Reaſons for inſiſting upon the King's Aſſent to the Three Propoſitions before a Treaty.	17	334, 5
—— Votes in Conſequence thereof. — —	17	335, 6
Drop their Reſolution concerning the Three Propoſitions, and agree with the Peers for a perſonal Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— ——	17	348
Their Reſolutions in Favour of Col. *Lilbourne*.	17	356
—— Debate about chuſing a Member to join with the Earl of *Middleſex* and Mr. *Bulkley* to wait on the King with the Votes for a perſonal Treaty. —— —	17	357, 8
—— Appeal to the General Aſſembly of the Church of *Scotland*, againſt the Declaration of their Committee of Eſtates. ——	17	373 *to* 381
—— Debate on a Motion for declaring the Prince of *Wales* a Rebel and a Traitor. — —	17	384
—— Reaſons for laying this Motion aſide. —	17	384, 5
—— Cenſure againſt ſuch as ſhould aſſiſt the Prince in the preſent War. — ——	17	385
—— Order for preventing a Loan being ſent him by the City, purſuant to his Requeſt. —	17	385
—— Debate on a Petition from the City of *London* for a perſonal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redreſs their Grievances. —	17	391
—— Debate on a Petition from the Reformadoes.	17	392
—— Anſwer to the latter. —— —	17	392
—— to the former. — —	17	393, 4
—— Debate thereupon. — ——	17	394, 5
—— Interpoſition in Favour of Major *Rolph*, who had been committed for an Attempt to murder the King. — —	17	402
—— farther Regard for him, Inſtance of. ——	17	402
—— Reſentment againſt Mr. *Oſborne* and Mr. *Dowcet*, his Accuſers. —— ——	17	402
—— Debate on a Motion for cenſuring Sir *John Hippeſley* and Mr. *Bulkley*, touching their Proceedings with the King in *Cariſbrooke* Caſtle, in the *Iſle of Wight*. ——	17	403, 4, 5

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Vote for returning Sir *John John Hippeſley* and Mr. *Bulkley* Thanks, and approving their Conduct. ———	17	405
—— Objections and Alterations to the Peers' Votes for a perſonal Treaty. — —	17	412, 13
—— Order for preventing any Suſpicion of the Marquis of *Argyle* having concurred with the *Scots* in their Invaſion. — —	17	420
—— Reſolution for applying to the public Service one Half of the remaining Money due to the Kingdom of *Scotland*. — —	17	420, 1
—— Proceedings againſt Capt. *Haliburton*, a Meſſenger to the King from the *Scots* Parliament. ——— ———	17	421, 2
—— Affront put upon the King, Inſtance of.	17	422
—— Debate, concerning the Diſpoſal of the Priſoners taken at the Surrender of *Colcheſter*. ——— ———	17	432, 3
—— Order for a Gratuity to Mr. *John Ruſhworth*, Secretary to Lord *Fairfax*. —	17	433
—— Debate on the Inſtructions to the Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the King. ——— ———	17	434, 5, 6
—— Reſolution, touching the Diſpoſal of the *Scots* common Soldiers taken Priſoners in *Lancaſhire*. ——— ———	17	444, 5
—— Diſreſpect to the Lords' Meſſengers, Inſtances of. ——— ———	17	445
—— Order for a Call of their Houſe. ——	17	445
—— Preamble to a Declaration, ſetting forth the Reaſons thereof. — ———	17	446
—— liberal Grant to Col. *Lilbourne*, as a Recompence for his Sufferings, *&c.* —	17	446
—— Reſolution, concerning the Diſpoſal of 10,000 *l.* borrowed for the Expence of the Treaty. ——— ———	17	447
—— Debate on the King's Deſire that no one Propoſition be binding, if the Treaty break off upon another. —— ——	17	478 *to* 480
——— ——— on his own Propoſitions of Peace ſent to both Houſes. — ——	18	18 *to* 20

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Debate on a Letter from Gen. *Fairfax*, desiring Payment of the Arrears due to his Army.	18	22
Their Order for settling 4000 *l.* a Year on Lord *Fairfax*.	18	23
—— Debate on a Motion for ordering Lord Admiral *Warwick* to come up to *London*.	18	23, 4
—— on a Letter from the Lord *Goring*, touching an Impeachment against him.	18	24, 5
—— on sundry Petitions for immediate Justice upon Delinquents.	18	32 *to* 35
—— Order for a Charge against Mr. *Dowcet*, on Account of his accusing Major *Rolph*.	18	55
—— for a Supply for the Fleet under the Earl of *Warwick*.	18	56
—— Resolution for an Adjournment, at the Request of the Speaker.	18	66, 7
—— Debate thereupon.	18	67, 8, 9
Revoke this Resolution, at the Request of the Lords.	18	69
Their Vote of Thanks to Gen. *Cromwell*.	18	75
—— Debate on the Charge against Mr. *Dowcet*.	18	75, 6, 7
—— on a Motion for lengthening the Time allotted for the Treaty with the King.	18	84, 5
—— on the Propositions concerning Delinquents.	18	85, 6
—— concerning Free-Quarter.	18	86, 7
—— on Occasion of the Proceedings in the Treaty being put into Print.	18	100, 1
—— on the King's Answer concerning Episcopacy.	18	101, 2, 3
—— Vote, touching the Unsatisfactoriness thereof.	18	103
—— Resolution on the King's Answer, as to the Sale of Bishops' Lands.	18	107, 8
—— Exceptions to his Answer, concerning Church-Government and abolishing of Bishops.	18	108, 9
—— Resolution on the King's Answer concerning the Directory and the Book of Common Prayer.	18	109

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Reſolution concerning the Articles of Religion. — —	18	110
Their Debate on the King's Anſwer, touching the Allowance of the Popiſh Religion to the Queen and her Family. —	18	110, 11
—— Reſolution on this Point. — —	18	111
—— Debate concerning the Covenant. - -	18	111, 12
—— Reſolution thereupon. — —	18	112
—— Debate on the ſeven Delinquents propoſed by the Lords to be proceeded againſt capitally. — —	18	113, 14
—— touching a proper Guard for the Parliament. — —	18	132, 3
—— on naming the ſeven Delinqents to be excepted from Pardon. — —	18	134 *to* 138
—— Reſolution, with regard to thoſe Perſons named in the firſt Branch of the Propoſitions concerning Delinquents. —	18	138, 9
—— Liſt of thoſe Lords and Gentlemen deſigned for Baniſhment. — —	18	145
—— Reſolution concerning thoſe who had engaged in the War againſt the Parliament, ſince *January*, 1647-8. — —	18	145
—— Fine impoſed upon the Duke of *Hamilton*.	18	145
—— Reſolutions upon the King's laſt Anſwer concerning the Church. — —	18	146, 7
—— Vote on the King's Anſwers concerning the Proceedings of Lord *Ormond* in *Ireland*. -	18	158
—— Debate on the Army's Remonſtrance, demanding Juſtice againſt the King, *&c.*	18	238, 9
—— Order for raiſing Money for the Service of the Fleet. — —	18	253
—— for committing the Duke of *Hamilton* cloſe Priſoner to *Windſor* Caſtle. —	18	253, 4
—— Debate on Lord *Fairfax*'s Letter to Col. *Hammond*, requiring his Attendance at *St. Albans*. — —	18	255, 6
—— on the King's Anſwers to the Propoſitions of Peace. — —	18	286, 7
—— Reſolution for adjourning the Conſideration thereof. — —	18	287

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Anſwer to the Sheriffs of *London*, concerning Lord *Fairfax*'s Demand on that City. — —	18	289
Their Attempt for ſtopping his March thither.	18	289, 90
Reſume the Conſideration of the King's Anſwers	18	290
Their farther Debate thereon. — —	18	290, 1, 2
—— ſecond Adjournment of this Buſineſs. —	18	293
Informed of the King's Removal to *Hurſt* Caſtle by the Army. — —	18	293
Their Vote on this Occaſion. —	18	295
—— further Debate on the King's Anſwers to the Propoſitions of Peace. — —	18	301 *to* 446
Reſolutions in Favour of the Treaty. —	18	446
—— Uſage by the Army on this Occaſion, Account of.	18	447 *to* 453 465
Appoint a Committee to expoſtulate with Lord *Fairfax*, upon the Violence done to their Members. — —	18	457
Their Compliments to Gen. *Fairfax*, for his Service in *Scotland*. — —	18	461
—— Reſolution for proceeding upon the Army's laſt Propoſals. — —	18	463
—— ſmall Number betwixt this Reſolve and the Beheading of the King, Account of. -	18	463
—— Revocation of their former Proceedings, concerning the impeached Members and the Treaty. — —	18	464, 5
Impriſoned and ſecluded by the Army in *December*, 1648, Liſt of. —	18	467 *to* 471
Attending the Houſe, their Votes for vacating all former ones, touching a perſonal Treaty with the King. — —	18	471
Their Order to the Lord-General for keeping the King in ſafe Cuſtody. — —	18	472
—— Debate on bringing the King to a judicial Trial. — —	18	478
—— Reſolution thereupon. — —	18	478, 9
Who diſſented to the Vote for an Accommodation with the King, Liſt of. — —	18	482, 3, 4
Their Vote, declaring it Treaſon in the King to levy War againſt the Parliament. —	18	488, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Ordinance for his Trial, Form of.	18	489, 90, 1
Their Reſentment againſt the Peers for rejecting it.	18	493
—— Reſolution in Conſequence thereof.	18	493
—— Slight put on the Queen's Letter in Behalf of the King.	18	493, 4
—— Votes, declaring themſelves the Supreme Power of the Nation.	18	494, 5
—— Order concerning Delinquents.	18	495
—— concerning ſcandalous Pamphlets.	18	495
—— concerning the King's Perſon.	18	496
—— concerning the Commiſſioners appointed for erecting an High Court of Juſtice for trying the King.	18	496
Paſs an Act of their own Houſe alone for that Purpoſe.	18	496
Their Indorſement thereupon, Form of.	18	501
—— Order for a new Great Seal, and the Expence thereof.	18	502
—— Declaration, ſhewing their Reaſons for vacating all former Votes in Favour of the Treaty with the King.	18	503 *to* 513
Paſs an Act for adjourning *Hillary* Term in 1648, without aſking the Lords' Conſent.	18	514
Their Manner of prejudging the King's Death.	18	514
Paſs an Act for changing the Style of all public Proceedings in the Courts of Juſtice.	18	544
Their Act againſt proclaiming any Perſon as King of *England*, Form of.	18	546, 7
—— Proceedings, relating to the late King's Body, Seals, Papers, *&c.*	18	548
—— Order concerning thoſe Members who had voted for a Treaty with the King.	18	549
—— concerning thoſe who had oppoſed it.	18	549
Liſt of, re-admitted into the Houſe, upon entering their Diſſent to the Vote for an Accommodation with the late King.	18	549, 50
How complimented on their new-aſſum'd Power.	18	550, 1
Their Contempt of the Peers, Inſtance of.	18	551
—— Anſwer to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors' Addreſs on Behalf of the late King.	18	552, 3

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Diſſolution of the Houſe of Peers, Account of. — —	18	553, 4
Their Diſſolution of Monarchy. — —	18	554
— Order for erecting a Council of State. —	18	554, 5
— Reſolution concerning the late King's Burial. — — —	19	1, 2
Order the Great Seal to be broken, and appoint a new one. — —	19	2
Their Commiſſioners to whoſe Cuſtody it was committed, Liſt of. — —	19	2
— Salary to each — — —	19	2
— Mark of Honour put on Sir *Thomas Widdrington*, and on what Account. —	19	3
— Declaration to maintain the Fundamental Laws of the Nation. — —	19	7
— Alterations in the Style of the Courts of Law. — —	19	7, 8
— Oath impoſed on the Judges who accepted of Commiſſions from them. —	19	8, 9
— Inſtructions for the Council of State. —	19	9 *to* 12
— Liſt of Lords and Gentlemen that conſtituted it. — —	19	12, 13
— Manner of admitting the Ambaſſadors of the States General to an Audience. —	19	14
— Anſwer to them, concerning their Application in Behalf of the late King. —	19	14, 15
— Order for taking down the late King's Arms from all public Places. —	19	15
— Declaration, on account of two Letters from the *Scots* Commiſſioners, concerning the Proceedings againſt the late King. —	19	16 *to* 36
— Order for preparing two new Seals for the Uſe of the Council of State. —	19	36
— Alteration in the Form of Writs, *&c.* —	19	36
— Engagement to be taken by the Members of the Council of State, Form of. —	19	38, 9
Remove the Earl of *Warwick* from the Office of Lord High-Admiral. — —	19	39
Their Manner of diſpoſing thereof, *&c.* —	19	39
— Order concerning the Prince Elector *Palatine*. — —	19	39, 40

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Declaration, in Anſwer to a Remonſtrance from the *Scots* Commiſſioners in *London*, concerning the Proceedings againſt the late King, &c.	19	47, 8
Their Manner of reſenting this Remonſtrance, Account of.	19	48, 9
—— contemptuous Treatment of the *Scots* Commiſſioners.	19	52
—— ſmall Number of ſitting Members in *March* 1648.	19	53
—— reſpectful Anſwer to a Petition from Lord *Fairfax* and his Council of War, touching divers Regulations.	19	54
—— Vote for raiſing an additional Number of Forces.	19	54, 5
—— Proceedings on a Petition from the Duke of *Hamilton* and others, ſentenced to Death.	19	55, 6
—— Reſolutions with regard to other Royaliſts, who had diſtinguiſhed themſelves in Favour of the late King.	19	57, 8
—— Act for aboliſhing Monarchy.	19	59 *to* 62
—— for aboliſhing the Houſe of Peers.	19	62, 3
—— Declaration, ſetting forth their Reaſons for eſtabliſhing a Commonwealth.	19	63 *to* 82
—— Order for diſpoſing of the Perſonal Eſtates of the late King, the Queen, and Prince of *Wales*.	19	82
Lay a Land-Tax of 90,000 *l.* a Month upon the Kingdom by their own Authority.	19	89
Their Speaker's Letter to forward the raiſing thereof.	19	89, 90
Take *Pontefract* Caſtle.	19	90
Their Bounty to the Town for repairing the Church there.	19	90
—— to Major-General *Lambert*, who commanded their Forces before *Pontefract*.	19	91
—— Reſentment againſt the Authors, &c. of a Pamphlet, intituled, *The Second Part of* England's *new Chains diſcovered.*	19	91, 2
—— Vote of High Treaſon againſt the Marquis of *Ormond*.	19	95

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, prohibit the Clergy from meddling with Affairs of State in their Pulpits. —	19	95, 6
Their Sentence againſt *Abraham Reynoldſon*, Lord Mayor of *London*, for refuſing to proclaim an Act for aboliſhing Monarchy. — —	19	96, 7
—— farther Reſentment againſt him and divers Aldermen of that City. — ——	19	97
—— Order for taking away the Privilege of each reſpective Member, with regard to his Perſon and Eſtate. — ——	19	98
—— Proviſion for the better Maintenance of Miniſters and Maſters of Colleges in the two Univerſities, out of Deans and Chapters Lands. —— ——	19	98
Commit Lieutenant-Colonel *Lilbourne*, and three others, to the Tower, for writing a Pamphlet againſt the new Republic. — —	19	98
Their Anſwer to a Petition in Favour of the above Priſoners. — — ——	19	106
—————— from the Female Sex, in Favour of *Lilbourne*, *&c.* — —	19	107
—— annual Allowance for the Support of the Duke of *Glouceſter* and the Lady *Elizabeth*, two of the late King's Children. —	19	108
—— Inſcription upon the new Coin, Account of. —— ——	19	108
Paſs an Act of Oblivion. — —	19	109
———— for the Sale of Deans and Chapters Lands. — —— —	19	109
Their Preamble to the laſt-mentioned Act. —	19	109
—— Orders for preventing freſh Inſurrections.	19	120, 1
—— rigorous Treatment of Col. *Lilbourne*, Meſſ^rs^. *Walwyn*, *Prince*, and *Overton*.	19	121
Paſs an Act againſt Free-Quarter. — —	19	122
———— for declaring what Offences were to be judged Treaſon. — ——	19	122, 3
Their Agent (Dr. *Doriſlaus*) at the *Hague* aſſaſſinated. —— ——	19	123
—— Bounty to his Children. — —	19	124
—— Declaration on account of that Murder.	19	124, 5, 6
Paſs an Act for eſtabliſhing the Commonwealth.	19	127

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Cenſure paſſed upon two Aldermen of *London*, for refuſing to proclaim the Act againſt Monarchy. ——	19	128
Their Appointment of ſix new Judges, Account of. —— ——	19	128, 9
—— of new Maces throughout the Kingdom. —— ——	19	129
—— Entertainment by the City of *London*. —	19	129
—— Ceremony on that Occaſion. — —	19	129, 30
—— Vote of Thanks to the City for their Reſpect. —— ——	19	130
—— Act for better Maintenance of the Parochial Clergy, Abſtract of. — —	19	130, 1, 2
—— Votes for reducing the Honours paid to the late King's Children. — —	19	135
—— extraordinary Favours, *&c.* conferred upon Serjeant *Bradſhaw*, Account of. —	19	135, 6
—— Vote for rewarding their other Friends.	19	136
Appoint Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* Governor-General of *Ireland*. — ——	19	136
Their Vote, touching the Civil and Military Power in that Kingdom. — —	19	136
—— Reſolution for diſpoſing of the Crown Lands. —— ——	19	136
—— Liſt of Houſes and Parks reſerved for the Uſe of the Commonwealth. — —	19	137
—— extraordinary Favour done to the City of *London*. —— ——	19	137
—— Letter to the *Scots* Parliament, ſignifying their Deſire of an amicable Agreement between the two Nations. —- —	19	141, 2
—— Declaration, ſetting forth their Endeavours for removing all Differences between them and the Parliament of *Scotland*. — —	19	144 *to* 153
Appoint a Faſt for a Bleſſing upon their Forces going for the Relief of *Ireland*. — —	19	154
Their Orders for regulating the Conduct of the Clergy, touching the State. — ——	19	154
Paſs an Act for Sale of the Crown Lands. — —	19	155
Their Preamble thereto, with an Abſtract of the ſaid Act. —— ——	19	155, 6

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, pafs an Act for declaring it High Treafon to counterfeit the Coin. —	19	156
Their Preamble to an Act for propagating the Gofpel in *New-England*. — —	19	156, 7, 8
Pafs an Act for the readier Sale of Deans and Chapters Lands. — —	19	158
Their Vote for continuing the Affeffment of 90,000 *l.* a Month. — —	19	158
How addreffed by the City of *Hamburgh*. —	19	159
Their Orders for melting down the Regalia, and demolifhing the Statues of the late King.	19	159, 60
Obtain a compleat Victory over the Marquis of *Ormond*'s Forces in *Ireland*. — —	19	161
Appoint a general Thankfgiving on that Account.	19	161
Their Declaration previous thereto, with the Particulars of the Action. — —	19	162 *to* 168
—— Bounty to Lieutenant-General *Jones* for his Service therein. — —	19	168
Pafs an Act for prohibiting the Importation of *French* Wines and other Manufactures. —	19	168
Their Orders concerning Sir *John Wintour*, Sir *Kenelm Digby*, and Mr. *Walter Montague*.	19	169
—— partial Act for Relief of infolvent Debtors.	19	169
—— Interruption by Mutinies, *&c.* in divers Places, Account of. — — —	19	169, 70
—— Act for regulating the Prefs, Abftract of.	19	170 *to* 176
—— Declaration in Vindication of their Proceedings. — —	19	177 *to* 200
—— Ceremony on approving of a new Lord Mayor of *London*. — — —	19	200, 1
Appoint a Day of Thankfgiving for the taking of *Drogheda* by *Cromwell*. — —	19	210
Their Declaration thereupon. — —	19	210, 11
—— Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth Government. — —	19	212
—— Order for obliging all Perfons that bore any Office to fubfcribe the fame. ——	19	212
Alter the Style heretofore ufed in their Orders, *&c.* and how. — —	19	212
Their Proceedings, in order to fecure their acquired Power. —— ——	19	213 *to* 215

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Re-admiſſion of ſecluded Members on certain Conditions, Liſt of.	19	215, 16
Their Reſentment againſt *Clement Walker*, Eſq; and for what. —— ——	19	224
—— Proceedings againſt ſuch Citizens of *London*, who had been of the late King's Party.	19	241
Paſs an Act for laying an Exciſe on certain Commodities. —— ——	19	241
Set aſide Col. *Lilbourne*'s Election as a Common-Council Man of *London*. — —	19	242
Their Proceedings againſt Papiſts, Cavaliers, *&c.*	19	242
Eſtimate of the Charge of their Fleet for the Summer's Service for 1650. — —	19	242
Their Act, requiring all Perſons, being eighteen Years of Age, to ſubſcribe an Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth Government, Abſtract of. — ——	19	243, 4
—— Reſolution, for deſiring Gen. *Cromwell* to come home. —— ——	19	244
—— Proceedings, with regard to the Manner of electing future Parliaments. — —	19	244, 5, 6
Appoint Major-General *Ireton* Preſident of the Province of *Munſter*. — ——	19	246
Their Reſolution concerning the Style of Addreſs to them from foreign Powers. —	19	247
—— further Succeſs againſt the Rebels in *Ireland*, Account of. —— ——	19	247
—— Commiſſion to their Agents abroad. —	19	247, 8
Appoint a Faſt-Day, with their Reaſons for ſo doing. —— ——	19	249, 50
Their Election of a Council of State for the Year 1650, Account of. — —	19	251, 2
—— Order for accommodating Gen. *Cromwell* on his coming to *London*. — —	19	252
—— Reſentment againſt a Book, aſſerting the Obſervation of the *Jewiſh Sabbath*. —	19	252
—— Act for erecting a new College at *Dublin*, Abſtract of. ——	19	252, 3
Paſs an Act for ſelling the Fee-Farm Rents of the Crown. —— ——	19	253

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, paſs an Act for eſtabliſhing a High Court of Juſtice. — ———	19	253, 4
Their Order for ſecuring the Eſtates of Royaliſts reſiding abroad. — ———	19	254
—— Juriſdiction in Matters relating to the ordinary Courts of Juſtice, Inſtance of. —	19	255
—— Order for making void all Titles of Honour granted ſince carrying the Great Seal to *Oxford*. —— ——	19	255, 6
——— for taking down the King's Arms in Churches, Ships, *&c.* — —	19	256
—— Act for a better Proviſion for the Clergy.	19	257
——— for a ſtricter Obſervation of the *Sabbath*, Abſtract of. — ———	19	257, 8
—— Forces augmented, and in what Manner.	19	258, 9
—— Puniſhment of Inceſt, Adultery, and Fornication, Particulars of. — —	19	260
—— Preamble to an Act for a Faſt, on Account of their Invaſion of *Scotland*. — —	19	261, 2
Appoint Sir *Thomas Widdrington* and Serjeant *Green* for their ſtanding Counſel. —	19	263
—— *Robert Reynolds*, Eſq; their Sollicitor-General. ——— ———	19	263
Admit the Lord *Schaep*, Commiſſioner from the States of *Holland* and *Weſt-Friezland*, to an Audience. — ———	19	264
Their Ceremony on that Occaſion. — —	19	264
—— Anſwer by the Speaker. — —	19	264, 5, 6
—— Reſolution for ſending Lord-General *Fairfax* and General *Cromwell* with an Army into the North. — ———	19	266
—— Vote of Thanks to Lord *Fairfax* for his faithful Services. — ———	19	275
—— Reſolution to ſend an Army into *Scotland*.	19	276
—— Declaration of the Juſtice and Neceſſity thereof. ——— ———	19	276 *to* 283
Repeal the Ordinance for conſtituting *Thomas* Lord *Fairfax* Captain-General of all their Forces. ——— ———	19	284
Appoint Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* to ſucceed his Lordſhip in that important Station.	19	284

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Act for ſuppreſſing of profane Swearing and Curſing, Abſtract of. —	19	285
Receive Information of Mr. *Aſcham*, their Agent in *Spain*, being aſſaſſinated. — —	19	286
Their Proceedings againſt ſundry Royaliſts on this Occaſion, Account of. — —	19	286, 7
—— Vote for prohibiting Commiſſioners of Exciſe from holding any other Employment.	19	287
Appoint a Day of Thankſgiving for the further Succeſs of their Forces in *Ireland*, under Sir *Charles Coot*. —— ——	19	288
Their Declaration thereupon, ſetting forth the Particulars of that Victory. — —	19	288 *to* 296
—— Treatment of Mr. *Jenkins*, Miniſter of *Chriſt*'s Church, *London*, for refuſing to obſerve a Faſt-Day appointed by them. -	19	296
—— Reſolution for ſending Prince *Henry* and Princeſs *Elizabeth*, two of the late King's Children, out of *England*. — —	19	312
Paſs an Act for obliging Sheriffs to diſperſe the Orders, *&c.* of that Houſe. — —	19	312
—— for prohibiting all Intercourſe with *Scotland*. —— ——	19	313
—— for advancing Trade, Abſtract of.	19	314 *to* 316
Their Act for ſuppreſſing atheiſtical and blaſphemous Opinions in Religion, Abſtract of.	19	324, 5, 6
—— Narrative of the taking of *Waterford*, *Catherlaigh*, *&c.* by Commiſſary-General *Ireton*. —— ——	19	334 *to* 337
—— Declaration, in Oppoſition to one publiſh'd in *Scotland* by King *Charles* II. — —	19	337, 8
—— Act for appointing a Day of Thankſgiving, on occaſion of a great Victory obtained over the *Scots* near *Dunbar*. — —	19	353 *to* 357
—— annual Allowance for the Support of Prince *Henry*, Account of. — ——	19	358
—— Vote for an Aſſeſſment of 120,000 *l.* a Month, to carry on the War in *Scotland*.	19	402
Paſs an Act for impowering the Exciſe to be farmed. —— ——	19	402, 3

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, pass an Act for allowing Liberty of Conscience in Matters of Religion. —	19	403
Their Preamble to this Act. — —	19	403
—— Proceedings, on occasion of *Barbadoes*, and other Plantations in the *West-Indies*, revolting from them. —— —	19	404
—— Commissioners appointed to go to *Ireland*, for the Purpose of settling the Civil Affairs there, List of. — ——	19	406
—— Instructions to them. —— ——	19	406 *to* 413
—— Proceedings, concerning the future Election of Members to sit in Parliament. ——	19	414
Pass an Act for regulating the Sale of Meal, and preventing its Abuse. — —	19	416
—— for further inforcing former Acts for selling of Bishops' Lands. — —	19	416
—— for appointing Convoys for Trade.	19	416, 17
—— for prohibiting the Observation of Saints Days in Term. — —	19	417
—— for preventing Supplies being sent to *Scotland*. —— ——	19	417
—— for translating all Proceedings at Law into *English*. — ——	19	439
Their further Success against the *Irish* Rebels. -	19	439 *to* 442
Pass an Act for ascertaining the Fees to be paid by Lords of Manors, on passing their Accounts in the Exchequer. — —	19	443
—— for regulating Abuses in *Norwich* Stuffs. —— ——	19	443
Order the Proceedings at the Trial of the late King to be entered on Record. — —	19	447
Their Ceremony in admitting *Don Alonso de Cardenas*, Ambassador from the King of *Spain*, to an Audience. —— —	19	448, 9
Appoint the 30th of *January*, 1650, for a Day of Thanksgiving, on Account of the Surrender of *Edinburgh* Castle. — ——	19	451
Their Resolutions, touching the Manner of receiving foreign Ministers. — ——	19	451, 2
—— concerning the Sale of Delinquents' Estates. — ——	19	452, 3

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Diſguſt at the King of *Portugal*, for his Indulgence to Prince *Rupert*.	19	453
Their Manner of admitting the *Portugueſe* Agent to an Audience. — —	19	453, 4
Appoint Meſſ. *St. John* and *Strickland* to be their Ambaſſadors to the States General. —	19	454, 5
Their Act againſt forcible Marriages, Abſtract of. — —	19	457, 8
Counterfeiting their Seal, made High Treaſon.	19	458
Appoint a new Council of State. — —	19	458, 9
Their Bounty to Admiral *Blake*. — —	19	459
— Precautions upon the Rumour of an Invaſion by the *Scots*. — —	19	460, 1
— further Succeſs in *Ireland*, Account of. —	19	462, 3, 4
Proceedings of their Ambaſſadors in *Holland*, Account of. — —	19	466 *to* 470
Their Reſolutions thereupon. — —	19	470, 1
— — — relating to ſome Affronts offered to their Ambaſſadors at the *Hague*.	19	472
— Votes relating to the Diſpute with the King of *Portugal*. — —	19	474, 5
— Reſentment againſt that Monarch and his Ambaſſador. — —	19	476
— Sentence paſſed upon Lord *Howard* of *Eſcrick*, for Bribery. — —	19	479
— Orders, upon Notice of a ſpeedy Viſit from the *Scots*. — —	19	481
— further Succeſs againſt the *Iriſh*. — —	19	481 *to* 486
Paſs an Act for the Sale of the Lands and Eſtates forfeited for High Treaſon againſt the Commonwealth. — —	19	496
Their Reſolution for augmenting their Forces.	19	498
Monthly Pay of their Army, at this Time, ſurprizing Amount of. — —	19	498
Their Orders for preſerving the public Records.	19	499
Receive Advice of the King's March towards *England*, with an Army of *Scots*. — —	19	499
Their Acts paſſed for oppoſing the Invaſion of the *Scots*. — —	19	507
— Declaration, making it High Treaſon to hold any Correſpondence with the King.	19	508, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Proclamation, declaring King *Charles* II. a Traitor. —— ——	20	21, 2, 3
Their Favour done to Col. *Mackworth*, for his contemptuous Letter to the King. ——	20	28
—— further Succeſs in *Scotland*, Account of. -	20	28 *to* 31
—— Reſolution for diſpoſing of the Records, with the Regalia, *&c.* taken in *Stirling* Caſtle. —— —— —	20	31, 2
Paſs an Act for continuing the Monthly Aſſeſſment of 120,000 *l.* — ——	20	39
Their Order for enforcing the Collection thereof. —— —— —	20	39, 40
Paſs an Act for reducing the Intereſt of Money.	20	40
Their contemptuous Treatment of a Summons from the King to the Nation in general. -	20	43
—— Appointments, in Conſequence of the Defeat of the *Scots* Army at *Worceſter*. ——	20	47, 8
—— Deputation to compliment Gen. *Cromwell* on his Victory. —— —	20	48
—— Inſtructions to them. — —	20	48, 9
—— Bounty to the Officers of their Army. —	20	50
—— Proclamation, offering a Reward of 1000 *l.* for apprehending the King's Perſon. ——	20	50, 1
—— Settlement upon Gen. *Cromwell* for his Services to the Commonwealth. — ——	20	52
—— upon *Henry Ireton*, Eſq; Lord-Deputy of *Ireland*. — —	20	52
—— further Succeſs in *Scotland*. — —	20	56
—— Proceedings, touching a new Repreſentative	20	57, 8
—— Act for a general Thankſgiving, on Account of their great Succeſſes, with a Narrative of the Particulars thereof. — —	20	59 *to* 65
—— Diſpoſal of the *Scots* common Soldiers, Account of. —— ——	20	72, 3
—— Reſolution in Favour of Mr. *Jenkins*, and ſome other Priſoners. — —	20	75
—— Act for encouraging Navigation, Abſtract of. —— —— ——	20	76
—— Account of the King's Eſcape into *France*.	20	77
—— Time fixed upon for a Diſſolution. —	20	78

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their Council of State for the Year 1652, Liſt of. — —	20	78, 9
Obtain the Surrender of *Limerick*, and the Iſles of *Jerſey* and *Man*. — —	20	79
Their Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to go into *Scotland*, in order to introduce an *Engliſh* Government in that Kingdom. —	20	82, 3
—— Reduction of the Exciſe. — —	20	83
—— of the Monthly Aſſeſſment. -	20	83
Appoint a Committee for regulating the Practice of the Law. — —	20	84
Their Puniſhment of *Joſiah Prymate* and Col. *John Lilbourne*, for petitioning againſt Sir *Arthur Haſilrigge*. — —	20	84
—— Act for vacating Honours granted by the late King. — —	20	85
—— Vote, relating to Tythes. — —	20	86
—— Bounty to Colonels *Overton*, *Ingoldſby*, and *Pryde*. — —	20	87
Commence a War with the *Dutch*. — —	20	87
Their Preparations on that Occaſion. —	20	87
—— Defeat of the *Dutch* Fleet under Admiral *Van Tromp*. — —	20	89
—— Interruption given to the *Dutch* Fiſheries on the Northern Coaſts, Account of. —	20	90
—— Order for pulling down Cathedral Churches and ſelling the Materials. — —	20	90
—— oppreſſive Methods of raiſing Money for carrying on the *Dutch* War. — —	20	91
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to ſettle the Government of *Ireland*. — —	20	91
—— Inſtructions to them for that Purpoſe. -	20	92 *to* 97
—— Vote for opening a Trade with *France*. -	20	99
—— Proceedings, in order to a Treaty with Commiſſioners from *Scotland*, about an intended Union of the two Nations. —	20	101
—— Difference with *Denmark*, Account of. -	20	102
—— Proceedings, touching Delinquents' Eſtates and Crown Lands. — —	20	103
—— new Council of State for the Year 1653, Liſt of. — —	20	103, 4

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Preparations for carrying on the *Dutch* War. — —	20	113, 14
Their additional Order for abolishing the Festival of *Christmas-Day*. — —	20	115
—— Reduction of Land Forces. — —	20	115
—— Orders for prohibiting the Resort to Mass.	20	115
Banish Jesuits and *Romish* Priests out of *England*.	20	115, 16
Their great Victory over the *Dutch*, after three Days Engagement, Account of. — —	20	116 *to* 120
—— Order for a Thanksgiving on that Occasion	20	120, 1
—— further Proceedings, touching their Dissolution. — —	20	121
—— Vote, as to the Number of Members from *Scotland* and *Ireland* allowed to sit in the House. — —	20	121
—— most remarkable Acts passed in the Year 1652, Abstract of. — —	20	126, 7, 8
—— Dissolution by Gen. *Cromwell*, Particulars of. — —	20	129 *to* 137
List of, returned to serve in *Cromwell*'s third Parliament. — —	21	3 *to* 23
Their Treatment of his new House of Lords, Account of. — —	21	196 *to* 199
—— Dissolution. — —	21	199
List of, returned to serve in the Parliament summoned by *Richard Cromwell*. — —	21	246 *to* 262
Elect *Chaloner Chute*, Esq; their Speaker. —	21	264
Their Debate on a Bill for recognizing *Richard*'s Title to the Protectorate. — —	21	281 *to* 290
—— —— on the Bounds and Power of another House. — —	21	290, 1
—— Favour to *George* Duke of *Buckingham*.	21	292
—— farther Debate on the Bounds, &c. of another House. — —	21	293
—— Allowance of *Scots* Members to sit in Parliament. — —	21	295
Chuse *Thomas Bampfield*, Esq; for their Speaker.	21	295
Their Favour to Major-General *Overton*. —	21	295, 6
—— Allowance of *Irish* Members to sit in the House. — —	21	296

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, paſs a Bill for tranſacting Buſineſs with the new Houſe of Lords. — —	21	297
Their Debate concerning that Houſe, and the Allowance of *Scots* and *Iriſh* Members.	21	310 *to* 318
——— concerning a public Faſt. —	21	319, 20, 1
—— Votes concerning the Officers of the Army.	21	348
—— Diſſolution, and how occaſioned. —	21	350, 1
Liſt of, returned to ſerve in the Convention Parliament. ——— ———	22	210 *to* 225
Chuſe Sir *Harbottle Grimſton* for their Speaker.	22	232
Their ſolemn Thanks to Gen. *Monke*, for his eminent Services. — ———	22	234
——— to Col. *Ingoldſby*. —	22	235
How addreſſed by the King, in order to his Reſtoration. ——— ———	22	241 *to* 244
Their Vote for an immediate Supply to the King. ——— ———	22	250
—— Preſent to Sir *John Grenville*. — —	22	258
—— Anſwer to the King's Letter. — —	22	263 *to* 267
—— Committee appointed to carry it, Liſt of.	22	273
—— Vote for a preſent Supply to the Duke of *York*. ——— ———	22	281
——— to the Duke of *Glouceſter*. —— ——	22	281
—— Order concerning *Whitehall* and the *Mews*.	22	281
—— Liſt of Neceſſaries to be provided for the King's Service. ——— ———	22	282, 3, 4
—— Reprimand to Mr. *Lenthall*, and Occaſion thereof. ——— ———	22	286, 7
—— Proceedings againſt the Regicides. ——	22	287, 8
—— Order for ſecuring Secretary *Thurloe*. —	22	289
——— for providing Robes, *&c.* for the King. ——— ———	22	289
——— for ſeizing the Goods of the late *John Bradſhaw*, Eſq; —— ——	22	291
—— Votes concerning the Regicides. — —	22	299
—— Liſt of Perſons ordered to be ſecured. —	22	299, 300
—— Settlement on the King, in lieu of the Court of Wards and Tenures. — — —	22	309
—— Proceſſion to *Whitehall*, to attend the King's Coming there. —— —	22	314

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Thanks to the Committee sent to the King at *Breda*.	22	338
Their Oaths taken to the new Government.	22	341, 2, 3
—— Liſt of Perſons to be excepted for Life and Eſtate out of the Act of Indemnity.	22	343, 4
—— Liſt of Perſons voted to be ſpared for Life.	22	345, 6
—— further Exceptions of Perſons out of the Act of Indemnity.	22	347, 8, 351
—— Debate on the whole Number to be excepted.	22	351 *to* 354
—— Thanks to Admiral *Montague* for his Services.	22	364, 5
—— Preſent of Money to the Queen Dowager.	22	365
—— Debate on the Bill of Indemnity.	22	366 *to* 371
—— Debate on Religion.	22	371
—— further Debate on the Bill of Indemnity.	22	371, 2
—— final Liſt of Perſons excepted for Life and Eſtate.	22	374
—— farther Debate on Religion.	22	374, 5, 6
—— Debate on a Poll-Bill.	22	376
Paſs the Bill of Indemnity.	22	376
Their Debate on a Bill of Sales, with reſpect to the King's and Church Lands.	22	377, 8, 9
—— Poll Bill paſſed.	22	379
—— Order for diſcharging the Guards from attending the Houſe.	22	379
—— further Debate on Religion.	22	385 *to* 388
—— Remonſtrance to the Lords, concerning the Act of Indemnity.	22	404, 5
—— Debate, whether the Money-Bill ſhould precede the Act of Grace.	22	405, 6, 7
—— Meſſage to the King on determining for the former.	22	407
How anſwered by him.	22	407
Their Debate on a Bill concerning Sir *George Booth*.	22	407, 8
—— Recompence for his Services.	22	408
—— Debate on a Bill for reſtoring Miniſters to their Livings.	22	408 *to* 411
—— Debate concerning embezzled Goods or Eſtates.	22	412, 13

COM-

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, their farther Debate on the Miniſters' Bill. —— ——	22	414, 15
Their Votes on the Bill of Sales. — ——	22	415,16,17
—— Votes on the Miniſters' Bill. — —	22	418
—— Debate on the Lords' Alterations in the Bill of Indemnity. —— ——	22	419, 20, 1
—— further Debate on Religion. — —	22	421
—— Debate on a Conference with the Lords, touching the Poll-Bill. — ——	22	423, 4
—— on a Conference with the Lords, touching the Pardon-Bill. — —	22	429 *to* 433
—— on a ſecond Conference, about the ſame Buſineſs. — ——	22	441 *to* 445
—— further Proceeding therein. — —	22	453, 4, 5
—— Debate on ſome Propoſals for diſbanding the Army. —— ——	22	465
—— Reſolutions thereon. —— ——	22	465, 6
—— Debate on a Meſſage from the King, concerning a Receſs. — ——	22	467
—— Preſent of Money to the Duke of *York*. —	22	468
—— to the Duke of *Glouceſter*.	22	468
—— Petition to the King, concerning *Dutch* Encroachments on Trade. — —	22	469
—— Reſolutions, concerning the Revenue of the Crown. —— ——	22	471, 2
—— farther Debate on diſbanding the Army. -	22	473
Paſs a Bill for Confirmation of Marriages by Juſtices of Peace. — ——	22	473
Their Order, relating to the Sales of Biſhops' Lands. —— ——	22	476
—— Debate on a Motion for deſiring the King to marry. —— ——	22	477, 8
—— Grant for the King's preſent Supply. —	22	479
—— Preſent to the Princeſs *Henrietta*. — —	23	1
—— Eſtimate of the Charge of diſbanding the Land Forces and paying off the Ships. -	23	3
—— Proviſion for thoſe Purpoſes. — ——	23	4
Bring in a Bill for preventing the Exportation of Wool, *&c.* —— —— ——	23	6
—— for erecting an Endowment of Vicarages out of Rectories appropriate. -	23	6

COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, bring in a Bill for an Anniverſary Faſt on the 30th of *January*. — —	23	6
Their Debate on the Alimony of Wives who live from their Huſbands. — —	23	9
——— concerning the Debts of the Army and Navy. ——— ———	23	10, 11
——— concerning the Militia. — —	23	14, 15
—— Proceedings againſt Mr. *Drake*, for writing a Book, called *The Long Parliament revived*. — — —	23	16, 17
—— Debate on the Court of Wards. — —	23	17, 18
—— Exceptions to Paſſages in Mr. *Drake*'s Book. ——— ———	23	18, 19
—— Debate on ſome Reſolutions thereon. —	23	19, 20, 1
—— farther Debate on the Court of Wards. —	23	21, 2
——— on the Militia-Bill. — —	23	22, 3, 4
—— Debate on the Court of Wards reſumed.	23	24, 5
—— final Reſolutions touching the ſame. —	23	25, 6
—— Debate on Religious Affairs. — —	23	27 *to* 30
——— on a Bill concerning the Earl of *Arundel*. ——— ———	23	31, 2
—— farther Debate on the Alimony of Wives.	23	33, 4
——— on the Earl of *Arundel*'s Affair. ——— ———	23	35, 6
——— on the Bill of Attainder. —	23	37, 8
—— Impeachment againſt Mr. *Drake*, Form of.	23	39, 40, 1
—— Renewal of the Debate on the Bill of Attainder. — — —	23	42 *to* 44
—— Debate on a Caſe concerning the Earl of *Derby*. — — —	23	49, 50
——— on the City of *London*'s providing Trophies, *&c.* ——— ———	23	50, 1
——— on Grievances. — —	23	51, 2, 3
—— Grant to the King, on Account of his Coronation. — — ———	23	55
—— Reward to Col. *Windham*, and Occaſion thereof. — — —	23	55, 6
—— Debate concerning Admiral *Lawſon*. —	23	57, 8
—— Reward to Col. *Maſſey*. — —	23	58
——— to Capt. *Titus*. — —	23	58
——— to Mrs. *Jane Lane*. — —	23	59, 60

	Vol.	*Page.*
COMMONS, paſs a Bill for erecting a General Letter Office. — — —	23	61
Their Debate concerning the Officers of the Court of Wards. — ——	23	61, 2
——— on Wine Licenſes. — —	23	63
——— concerning the Queen of *Bohemia*.	23	63, 4
——— concerning the Prices of Wines. -	23	68 *to* 70
—— Grant to the Duke of *York*. — —	23	70
——— to the Queen of *Bohemia*. — —	23	70
—— Debate concerning Privilege. — —	23	79
COMMON-PRAYER-BOOK, when compil'd and authorized by Parliament — —	3	254
COMMON-PRAYER, Reformation of, Debate about it in the Houſe of Commons.	4	123, 4, 5 314, 15
Reſolutions of the Commons concerning it. —	9	489, 90
Aboliſhed by an Ordinance of Parliament. —	13	361
COMMON COUNCIL *of London*, their Petition to the King at *Oxford* for Peace —	12	120, 1, 2
Their Proceedings in Conſequence of the Receipt of two Letters from Gen. *Fairfax*.	15	478, 9
—— Reſolutions concerning the great Concourſe of Reformado Officers about the City. —	15	491
——— for diſcharging ſuch Soldiers as had inliſted upon the Votes of Parliament and Committee of the Militia. ——	15	491, 2
—— Act, in Conſequence of an Inſurrection in *London*, in Favour of the King. ——	17	93 *to* 96
—— Reſolutions, in regard to ſome Commotions in *Kent*. — —	17	198
Order of Parliament for their Diſcontinuance.	22	93, 4
Reverſal thereof. — — —	22	135
COMMONWEALTH, when eſtabliſhed in *England*. — — —	19	127
COMMON FAME, deem'd by the Commons to be a good Ground of Accuſation againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. — —	6	440
COMMUNION, Debate thereon by the Houſe of Commons, *Anno* 1571. — —	4	150 *to* 153
COMMUNION-TABLE, Reſolutions of the Commons concerning it. — ——	9	488
Reſolutions of the Peers. — — —	9	490

COMP-

	Vol.	Page.
COMPTON, *Lord Henry*, when firſt ſummoned to Parliament — — —	4	165, 6
COMPTON, *Spencer*, *Earl of Northampton*, deſerts the Parliament, and goes to King *Charles* I. at *York*. — — —	11	87
His Excuſe for not returning purſuant to a Summons. — — —	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. — — —	11	205, 6
— for High Treaſon. —	11	371
Reverſal of his Sentence. — —	22	268
CONELLY, *Owen*, his Reward for the Diſcovery of the *Iriſh* Rebellion. — —	10	25
CONFERENCE, Report of, between the two Houſes, concerning ſome Papers of the *Scots* Commiſſioners being printed. —	14	318, 19
— concerning the Diſpoſal of the King. — — —	14	395, 6, 7
— between General *Fleetwood* and Mr. *Whitlocke*, about bringing in King *Charles* II. — — —	22	26, 7, 8
— the Lords and Commons, at the Convention Parliament, concerning the Regicides. — — —	22	301 *to* 304
— the two Houſes, concerning the Subject-Matter of the Poll Bill. -	22	421, 2, 3 424 *to* 428
— concerning the Bill of Indemnity. - —	22	434 *to* 441 446 *to* 452
CONSCIENCE, remarkable Diſtinction of. —	9	270, 1
CONSPIRATORS in the *Engliſh* Army againſt the Parliament, Liſt of. — —	9	461
CONTRACT, *Treaty of*, between King *James* I. and his Subjects, relating to Tenures, *&c.*	5	252 *to* 260
CONVENTICLERS, *in Scotland*, ſummoned by *Mary* Queen Regent to join the *French* Intereſt againſt Queen *Elizabeth*. —	3	438
Refuſe to obey this Order. — —	3	438
CONVENTION, held by *William* I. at *Windſor*, in 1072. — —	1	8

			Vol.	Page.
CONVENTION, held by *Henry* I. at *London*, in		1106.	I	9, 10
Held by *Henry* I. at	*London*,	1107.	I	11
——	*Salisbury*,	1116.	I	11
—— by *Stephen*,	*Oxford*,	1136.	I	12
——	*London*,	1152.	I	13
—— *Henry* II.	*Wallingford*,	1156.	I	14
——	*Clarendon*,	1164.	I	14
——	*York*,	1171.	I	15
——	*Northampton*,	1176.	I	15
——	*Gayntington*,	1186.	I	15
—— *Richard* I.	*Westminster*,	1189.	I	16
——	*Nottingham*,	1194.	I	17
—— *John*,	*Lincoln*,	1200.	I	19
——	*Oxford*,	1204.	I	20
——	*London*,	1213.	I	20
——	*Runningmede*,	1215.	I	21
—— *Henry* III.	*London*,	1223.	I	23
——	*Northampton*,	1224.	I	24
——	*Westminster*,	1225.	I	25
——	*Oxford*,	1227.	I	26
——	*Westminster*,	1232.	I	27
——	*Lambeth*,	1232.	I	28
——	*Oxford*,	1233.	I	30
——	*Westminster*.	1233.	I	30
——	*Westminster*.	1234.	I	31
——	*Merton*,	1236.	I	32
——	*London*,	1237.	I	32
——	*York*,	1237.	I	35
——	*Westminster*,	1237.	I	36
——	*London*,	1242.	I	36
——	*Westminster*,	1244.	I	42
——	*London*,	1246.	I	45
——	*London*,	1246.	I	46
——	*London*,	1248.	I	47
——	*London*,	1248.	I	50
——	*London*,	1251.	I	51
——	*Westminster*,	1252.	I	52
——	*London*,	1254.	I	54
——	*London*,	1254.	I	55

	Vol.	Page.
CONVENTION, held by *Henry* III. at *London*,		
—— — —— in 1255. —	1	56
Held by *Henry* III. at *Weſtminſter*, — 1255. —	1	57
—— *Weſtminſter*, — 1257. —	1	58
—— *London*, —— 1258. —	1	58
—— *Oxford*, — — 1258. —	1	60
—— *Oxford*, —— 1263. —	1	66
—— *London*, — — 1264. —	1	68
—— *London*, —— 1265. —	1	72
—— *Wincheſter*, — 1265. —	1	72
—— *Kenelworth*, — 1266. —	1	73
—— *St. Edmondſbury*, 1267. —	1	75
—— *Marlborough*, -- 1269. —	1	77
CONVENTION of the King and Peers at *York*, Account of. — — —	8	497
—— of the Peers and Commons with the King at *Oxford*, and their Proceedings there, in order for a Peace with the Parliament. — — —	13	46 *to* 120
CONVOCATION, *Houſe of*, impoſe a new Oath for the Support of Epiſcopacy and Church-Government. — — —	8	490
Their Danger from the Populace. ——	8	490
Power of, defended, and how. — —	9	351 *to* 355
CONVOCATIONS of the Clergy, when appointed to be called by the King's Writ.	3	99
CONVOYS for Security of Trade, when firſt appointed. — — —	19	416, 17
CONWAY, *Lord*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1625, concerning the State of foreign Affairs. — — —	6	355, 6
His Speech to the Parliament in 1625, concerning the State of domeſtic Affairs. — —	6	358 *to* 361
—— Vindication of King *Charles* I. againſt a Complaint of the Commons. — —	6	375, 6
—— of the Duke of *Buckingham* to the Parliament, in 1626. — —	6	461 *to* 464
—— Letter to the Earl of *Briſtol*, relating to his Negotiations in *Spain*. — ——	6	471, 2
Charge againſt him by the ſaid Earl. — —	7	15 *to* 19
His Anſwer thereto. — ——	7	277 *to* 383

	Vol.	Page.
CONWAY, *Lord*, ſequeſtred from the Houſe of Peers, and committed, on Suſpicion of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. — — —	12	297
Admitted to Bail. — —	12	349
Joins the King at *Oxford*. — —	13	51
Deſerts him, and returns to the Parliament. —	13	210
Complaint againſt him by the Earl of *Eſſex*. -	13	210
His Examination and Anſwers, Particulars of.	13	211
CONYERS, *Sir John*, complained of to the Parliament, and why. — —	10	8
Made Lieutenant of the Tower, at the Requeſt of the Commons. — —	10	292
COOKE, *Col.* his Narrative of the King's refuſing to eſcape from *Newport*, in the *Iſle of Wight*, although apprized of the Army's Deſign to ſeize him. —	18	295 *to* 298
COOKE, *Sir John*, *Secretary of State*, his Speech to divert a Debate in the Houſe of Commons on public Grievances. —	7	372, 3
His Speech for a Supply. — —	7	373, 4
—— at a Conference between both Houſes, relating to Recuſants —	7	387, 8, 9
—— to the King, on preſenting a Petition from the Parliament. — —	7	389, 90
—— for a Supply. — —	7	399
—— on delivering a Meſſage from the King, in Vindication of the Duke of *Buckingham*. — —	7	406, 7
Acquaints the Commons with the King's Acceptance of their five Subſidies. —	7	431
—— with the Duke of *Buckingham*'s congratulatory Speech to the King on this Occaſion. —	7	431, 2, 3
His Motion for expediting the Subſidies. —	7	436
— Speech, on delivering a Meſſage from the King, touching the Supply. —	7	438, 9
His Speech to perſuade the Commons to rely on the King's Word for their Liberties. —	8	79, 80, 1
—— on delivering a Meſſage from the King to this Purpoſe. — —	8	95, 6

	Vol.	Page.
COOKE, *Sir John, Secretary of State*, preſſes again the Commons to rely on the King's Word.	8	103, 4
His Motion for reading the Bill of Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	8	258
—— Apology on this Account. — —	8	277
Explains himſelf more fully in this Point. ——	8	279
His Reply to Mr. *Selden*, concerning ſome Popiſh Prieſts releaſed out of *Newgate*. —	8	299
Refuſes to declare the Proceedings againſt them, without Leave from the King. ——	8	300
His Speech againſt a Commoner being called to anſwer a Complaint before the Lords. —	8	300, 1
—— Account of the Popiſh Prieſts, their Revenue, *&c.* —— ——	8	303
—— Speech againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —— ——	8	314, 18
COOPER, *Sir Edmund, Alderman of York*, diſfranchis'd by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I. ——	13	360
COOPER ASHLEY, *Sir Anthony*, appointed one of the Protector's Council. — —	20	247
COOTE, *Sir Charles*, his Succeſs (under the Duke of *Ormond*) againſt the Rebels in *Ireland*.	10	515
His unfortunate Death by one of his own Men.	10	515
Application to the King, in Favour of his Children, Account of. —— ——	10	515
COOT, *Sir Charles*, obtains a conſiderable Victory over the *Iriſh*, in 1650. ——	19	288
His Charge againſt Colonel *Jones*, *Miles Corbet*, *Matt. Tomlinſon*, and General *Ludlow*. -	22	56
COPE, ——, *Eſq*; his Motion in the Houſe of Commons for altering the Form of Common-Prayer. —— ——	4	314
CORBET, *John*, *Eſq*; appointed a Judge for *North* and *South Wales*. — —	20	148
CORBET, *Miles*, *Eſq*; appointed one of the Commiſſioners to ſettle the Civil Affairs in *Ireland*. —— ——	19 20	406 91
CORDELL, *William*, *Eſq*; *Maſter of the Rolls*, choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1558.	3	350
CORNWALL, *Earl of*. See PLANTAGENET, RICHARD, Brother to King *Henry* III.		

	Vol.	*Page.*
CORNWALL, *Duchy of*, re-annexed to the Crown at the Petition of the Commons. —	2	81
CORNWALL, *County of*, an Inſurrection there, on Account of collecting a Subſidy. —	2	442
CORNWALL, *Sir John*, created Baron of *Fann-hope*, in 1432. — ———	2	220
CORITON, *William*, *Eſq*; committed to Priſon, for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. —	7	323
Releaſed, on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
His Speech on Grievances concerning Religion.	8	268
——— on the King's Meſſage to the Commons, about Tonnage. — —	8	274
——— againſt the two Biſhops, *Montagu* and *Laud*. — — —	8	279
——— on the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage. — ———	8	291
CORRECTION-HOUSES, when firſt appointed by Law to be erected in every County. —	4	410
COSINS, *Dr.* Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Commons. ———	9	193 *to* 197
COTTON, *John*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. — ———	6	207
COTTON, *Sir Robert*, his Speech, on a Motion in the Houſe of Commons, for a Supply.	6	367 *to* 372
His Advice to the Lords of the Council, on the diſtreſſed Affairs of the State. ———	7	330 *to* 338
COTTINGTON, *Lord Francis*, reſigns his Office of Maſter of the Court of Wards. —	9	289
COVENTRY, *City of*, a Parliament held there in 1405. — — —	2	84
——— in 1460.	2	288
Their Behaviour to King *Charles* I. upon his Approach there. — ———	11	393
COVENTRY, *Lord of Aleſborough*, deſerts King *Charles* I. at *Oxford*, and takes the Parliament's new Oath, to intitle him to their Protection. ———	13	451
COVENTRY, *Sir Thomas*, made Attorney-General to King *James* I. — —	5	403
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ———	6	412

	Vol.	Page.
COVENTRY, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech to the firſt Parliament of King *Charles*, in 1625. —	6	412 *to* 415
His further Speech by the King's Command. -	6	444 *to* 450
—— Speech at opening the Parliament in 1627.	7	341 *to* 346
—— Anſwer to a Speech of Sir *John Finch*, Speaker for the Commons. — -	7	353 *to* 358
—— Report of the firſt Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject. —— —	8	8 *to* 13
—— Report of a Conference between both Houſes, on a Petition of Right. — —	8	109, 10
——— to the Lords, of another Conference on this Affair. —— ——	8	113 *to* 116
—— Speech at opening a further Conference about it. ——— ———	8	117, 18
—— Report, to the Lords, of Mr. *Glanville*'s Speech againſt their Addition to the Petition of Right. — —	8	131 *to* 134
—— Speech to the Commons, upon the Lords' Reſolution to join with them in their Petition of Right. — —	8	142, 3
——— to both Houſes, in the King's Name.	8	146
——— to the King, in the Name of both Houſes, for a ſatisfactory Anſwer to their Petition of Right. — —	8	202
—— Report, to the Lords, of a Conference on the Commiſſion of Exciſe. — —	8	213, 14
Created a Baron. — — —	9	*8
Deſerts the Parliament, and goes to the King at *York*. — — —	11	87
His Excuſe for not returning purſuant to a Summons. — — —	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. — — —	11	205, 6
Revolts from the King to the Parliament. ——	11	453
His Submiſſion and Zeal to ſerve their Cauſe. -	11	454
Judgment againſt him repealed. — —	22	268
COUCY, *Lord Ingelram*, marries the Princeſs *Iſabella*, Daughter of King *Edward* III. —	1	299
Created Earl of *Bedford*. — ——	1	299
His Penſion, in Support of that Dignity. —	1	299

	Vol.	*Page.*
COUNCIL *of State*, held at *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. Lift of. — —	1	405
Their Endeavours to fet aſide the King's Conceſſions to his Parliament, in 1386. —	1	405, 6
—— Command to the Sheriffs to make partial Returns. —— ——	1	406
How anſwered. — ——	1	406
Their Queſtions propoſed to the Judges, relating to their Project. — —	1	407, 8, 9
How fruſtrated in their Attempts. — ——	1	410
Erected by the Commons in 1648. — —	18	554, 5
Inſtructions to them. — — —	19	9 *to* 12
Liſt of, who conſtituted it. — —	19	12, 13
Their Engagement, Form of. — —	19	38, 9
—— Appraiſement and Sale of the late King's Pictures, *&c.* Account of. — —	19	83 *to* 87
—— Eſtimates of the annual Charge of the Navy. — — —	19	133, 4, 5
Election of, for the Year 1650. — —	19	251, 2
Acquaint Lord General *Fairfax* with a Vote of the Houſe, for his marching with an Army into the North. — —	19	266, 7
Receive Intimation of his Refuſal. ——	19	267
Their Endeavours to perſuade him to it. ——	19	267 *to* 274
Send Prince *Henry* and the Princeſs *Elizabeth* to the *Iſle of Wight*. — ——	19	357
Liſt of, for the Year 1651. — —	19	458, 9
Commit *Thomas Coke*, Eſq; to the Tower, on Suſpicion of High Treaſon. — —	19	461
Liſt of, for the Year 1652. — —	20	78, 9
———— 1653. — —	20	103, 4
Their Diſcharge by Gen. *Cromwell*. ——	20	137
New one appointed. — ——	20	147
Their Reſolution, concerning the Government of the Commonwealth. — —	20	151
Liſt of, elected by *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament.	20	183
——— elected for the Year 1654. — —	20	232
——— appointed by the Parliament, conſiſting of ſecluded Members. — —	21	408, 9
Their ſeveral Characters ludicrouſly deſcribed. -	21	408, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COUNCIL *of State*, their Remonſtrance, concerning the Want of Money, &c. —	21	428
Liſt of, elected in 1659. — —	22	36
Their Abjuration Oath. — —	22	37
—— Order for deſtroying the Gates of the City of *London*, and the Portcullices thereof.	22	91
———— for ſeizing ſome of the principal Citizens. — — —	22	92
New one elected by the Parliament, Liſt of. -	22	137
Their Proceedings with General *Lambert*, concerning Security for his good Behaviour. -	22	152, 3
—— Order for his Commitment. ———	22	153
—— Authority, how augmented. ———	22	156
—— Charges on the Revenue. —— ——	22	292 *to* 295
COUNCIL *of War*, their Letter, ſetting forth the diſtreſſed Condition of the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Army. ——— ———	12	347, 8, 9
Their Advice to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, their General. ——— ———	15	385 *to* 389
—— Heads of a Petition to the Commons for ſundry Regulations. — ——	19	53
How complimented by the Speaker on that Occaſion. ——— ———	19	54
COUNCIL *to Gen. Cromwell*, on his taking upon him the Protectorate, Liſt of. —	20	247
COUNTIES, *in England and Wales*, weekly aſſeſſed by the Parliament, and how. —	12	353, 4, 5
COURTNEY, *William*, *Biſhop of London*, appointed one of the Committee to confer with the Commons about the Grant of a Subſidy to King *Edward* III. — —	1	318
Appointed to confer with the Commons on the Diſpatch of Buſineſs in 1377. ——	1	338
———— one of the Standing Council to King *Richard* II. during his Minority. - —	1	341
Made Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and Lord-Chancellor. ——— ———	1	363
His Speech at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1381. ——— ———	1	363
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to examine the Government of the King's Perſon and Court. ——— ———	1	365, 6

	Vol.	*Page.*
COURTNEY, *William*, *Biſhop of London*, one of the Commiſſioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation.	1	402
His Proteſtation againſt the Papal Power.	1	451
COURTNEY, *Hugh*, created Earl of *Devonſhire*.	1	224
COURTNEY, *Edward*, created Earl of *Devon* by King *Henry* VII.	2	402
COURTNEY, *Thomas*, *Marquis of Exeter*, attainted of High Treaſon.	3	141
Charge againſt him.	3	141
His Execution.	3	142
COURTNEY, *Gertrude*, *Marchioneſs of Exeter*, attainted of High Treaſon.	3	142
Charge againſt her.	3	142
Her Execution.	3	142
Remarks thereon.	3	143, 4
COURTS, *Eccleſiaſtical*, Debate about them by the Commons.	4	373 *to* 378
Their Abuſe reſtrained by an Act.	5	152
COURT-MARTIAL, when firſt erected for the Trial of Land Officers and Soldiers.	13	270
—— of Sea Officers and Mariners.	13	414
COWEL, *Dr. a Civilian*, publiſhes a Book, in order to advance the Royal Prerogative.	5	221
Complained of by the Commons for it.	5	221
His Syſtem, Particulars of.	5	224
Screened by King *James* I. from a Proſecution intended by the Commons.	5	225
COWPER, *Mr.* his Account of Queen *Mary*'s Poverty, and her Method to relieve it.	3	357
CRANMER, *Thomas*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, cites Queen *Catherine* to appear before him at *Dunſtable*.	3	95
His Sentence againſt her.	3	95
—— Oppoſition to the ſix terrible Articles of Religion.	3	151
One of the Committee appointed to draw up a Syſtem of Chriſtianity.	3	160
—— to examine the Queen, touching the Charge againſt her.	3	178, 9

	Vol.	Page.
CRANMER, *Thomas, Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, one of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons, on the King's aſſuming the Title of King of *Ireland*. ——	3	194
One of the Committee appointed to examine a Bill for aboliſhing Hereſies. — —	3	202
His Diſſent to a Bill for diſſolving Chauntries. -	3	225
One of the Committee appointed to conſider of a Bill for repealing certain Statutes relating to Treaſon. — — —	3	229
His Impriſonment. — — —	3	286
—— Deprivation and Death. — —	3	299
CRANFIELD, *Lionel, Eſq*; created Baron *Cranfield, Anno* 1621. — —	5	476
Made Lord-Treaſurer. — — —	5	476
Preſſes the Parliament for a ſpeedy Supply. —	5	485
Returned in Parliament, *Anno* 1623, Earl of *Middleſex*. —— ——	6	2
CRANFIELD, *Lionel, Earl of Middleſex*, his Conduct called in Queſtion. — —	6	121
His Complaint to the Lords of a Plot againſt him.	6	127
Required to name the Parties. — —	6	132
Acquits the Houſe of Lords from any Imputation on this Account. — —	6	133
Deſires to be heard by his Counſel, in the Houſe of Commons, touching the Accuſation againſt him. — — —	6	133
His Conduct, with regard to the Store for Munitions, *&c.* reported to the Houſe of Commons. — — —	6	135 *to* 139
—— Charge againſt him, exhibited by the Commons. — — —	6	142 *to* 153
—————————— by the Lords.	6	155 *to* 158
—— Petition to the Lords, for Allowance of Witneſſes and Counſel. — —	6	159, 60
—————————— for Copies of Depoſitions. — — —	6	161, 2
—————————— for further Time to anſwer in. —— ——	6	163
—— Letter to King *James*, for this Purpoſe.	6	164, 5
Additional Articles to the Charge againſt him.	6	165, 6

	Vol.	Page.
CRANFIELD, *Lionel, Earl of Middleſex*, his further Petition to the Lords. ——	6	166, 7
His Anſwer to the firſt Part of the Charge. —	6	167 *to* 185
—— to the additional Articles alledged againſt him. — —	6	185 *to* 187
Complained of by the Merchants. — —	6	188, 9
His Petition to the Lords for Copies of the Depoſitions againſt him. — —	6	190
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords. —	6	195, 6
Charge againſt him, as Maſter of the Wardrobe.	6	196 *to* 213
His Anſwer as to this Particular. — —	6	213, 14, 15
—— further Requeſts to the Lords. — —	6	216
Charge againſt him in Matters of Bribery. —	6	217 *to* 243
His Anſwer to this Charge. — —	6	243, 4
Depoſitions in his Favour. — —	6	244 *to* 250
His further Defence. —— —	6	250
—— Proteſtation, as to his Innocency in the Affair of Bribery. —— ——	6	255
Charge againſt him on the Leaſe of Sugars. —	6	256 *to* 260
His Defence in this Point. —— —	6	261
Charge againſt him, touching Groceries. ——	6	262, 3, 4, 5
His Anſwer, with ſome Depoſitions on his Behalf in this Matter. ——	6	265, 6, 7
Charge againſt him, on Account of Sir *Roger Dalliſon*'s Lands. —— ——	6	267 *to* 274
His Anſwer thereto. —— ——	6	274, 5
—— Petition to the Lords, to reſpite his further Examination by reaſon of Sickneſs. —	6	278
Viſited by a Committee of Lords. ——	6	278, 9
His Complaint to them. —— ——	6	279
Brought again to the Bar. —— —	6	279
Charge againſt him, concerning Munitions. —	6	280, 1, 2
His Defence againſt this Article. — —	6	285, 6
Charge againſt him, with relation to the Court of Wards. —— ——	6	287 *to* 293
His Anſwer thereto. —— ——	6	293, 4
—— general Defence againſt the whole Charge.	6	297, 8, 9
—— Sentence and Condemnation. — —	6	308
—— Advancement and Fall, ſome Account of.	6	309, 10
—— Epitaph on his Monument. — ——	6	311

	Vol.	Page.
CRANFIELD, *James*, *Earl of Middlesex*, impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. — —	17	220
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to present their Votes to the King, for a personal Treaty with him in the *Isle of Wight*. —— ——	17	358
His Narrative of what passed between the King and the Commissioners on that Occasion.	17	396, 7, 8
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King about a Peace. —	17	436
CRANFORD, *Mr.* his Fine and Sentence by the Commons, for aspersing some of their Members. —— ——	14	22
CRAWFORD, *Earl of.* See LINDSAY.		
CRAWLEY, *Sir Francis*, one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas, Information against him by the Commons. ——	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 *l.* to abide the Censure of Parliament. —— ——	9	49
Impeachment against him, on Account of Ship-Money. —— ——	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. —— ——	9	470
CREATION of *Henry* Prince of *Wales*, eldest Son of King *James* I. Form of. ——	5	236, 7
CRESKELD, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. — ——	7	376 *to* 385
CRESWELL, *Mr. Serjeant*, appointed by the Parliament one of the Justices of the Court of Common-Pleas. — ——	18	120
CRESSY taken by King *Edward* III. in 1347.	1	262
CREWE, *Sir Randolph*, elected Speaker for the Commons, *Anno* 1614. — ——	5	278
CREW, *Sir Thomas*, opposes the Measures of King *James* I. — ——	5	525
Preferred, and sent into *Ireland* out of the Way.	5	525
Elected Speaker for the Commons in 1623. —	6	10
His Speech to the King on this Occasion. —	6	10 *to* 14
—————— at the Close of this Session	6	336, 7

	Vol.	*Page.*
CREW, *Sir Thomas*, elected Speaker for the Commons in 1625. —	6	348, 9
His Speech to King *Charles* I. —	6	349, 50
CREW, *Mr.* committed to the Tower.	8	489
CREWE, *John, Eſq*; appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, about a National Peace.	17	436
CROFT, *Sir Arthur*, his Speech againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —	8	195
CROMWELL, *Thomas, Secretary to Cardinal Wolſey*, clears his Maſter from the Charge of Treaſon alledged againſt him.	3	55, 6
Taken into the Favour of King *Henry* VIII.	3	80
His mean Original.	3	134
Appointed Maſter of the Jewel-Houſe.	3	134
Created Baron of *Oakham*.	3	134
—— Earl of *Eſſex*. —	3	134
Made Lord Great-Chamberlain. —	3	134
—— Vicar-General over the Spiritualities. —	3	134
—— Prime Miniſter.	3	134
His Propoſal to the King for ſuppreſſing the larger Abbies.	3	134
—— Artifices to gain the Conſent of the Abbots.	3	135
—— Promiſes to the Nobility and Gentry, to induce their Approbation.	3	145, 6
—— High Rank and Precedence in Parliament.	3	153, 157
—— Speech for ſettling Matters of Religion. —	3	158, 9, 60
Attainted of High Treaſon. —	3	163
His Impriſonment and Execution.	3	163
Remarks thereon, with the principal Crimes laid to his Charge.	3	163
CROMWELL, *Oliver, Eſq*; his Speech in the Houſe of Commons, concerning Pardons granted by King *Charles* I. —	8	289
Elected Member of Parliament for the Town of *Cambridge*.	9	*17
His Power and Authority there, Account of. —	11	388
Seizes upon the Magazine in the Caſtle.	11	388
Prevents the Univerſity from carrying off their Plate to the King. —	11	388
Made a Colonel in the Parliament's Army. —	12	248

	Vol.	Page.
CROMWELL, *Oliver, Esq*; his Power in the County of *Cambridge*.	12	248
His Character as a Soldier differently treated, and on what Occaſion.	13	244
— Charge againſt the Earl of *Mancheſter*.	13	301, 2
Accuſed of Diſobedience to the Earl's Orders.	13	302
His future great Fortune, Foundation of.	13	302
— Speech on the ſad Condition of the Kingdom.	13	376, 7
— in Favour of the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	381, 2
— great Aſcendency in the Houſe of Commons, Account of.	13	383
— ambitious View in procuring Sir *Thomas Fairfax* to be nominated Chief Commander in the Parliament's Army.	13	403
— extreme Hatred of the Nobility and Houſe of Peers, Account of.	13	428
— Letter, giving an Account of his Succeſs in *Oxfordſhire*.	13	459, 60
— dextrous Management in keeping his Command in the Army, notwithſtanding the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	469, 70
— Power in the Army, ſome Account of.	13	471
— Stay there, farther prolonged by the Parliament.	13 14	509 217, 18
Settlement of Eſtates upon him by the Parliament, and of what annual Value, Account of.	14	252
His Artifice to ſet the Army againſt the Parliament.	15	341, 2
— remarkable Diſſimulation in the Houſe of Commons, concerning the mutinous Proceedings of the Army.	15	362, 3, 4
Diſcovers a Deſign for ſeizing him, *&c.*	15	364
Makes his Eſcape to the Army.	15	364
His Letter to the Houſe of Commons, by Way of Excuſe.	15	364, 5
— Speech on a Debate, concerning the King's Anſwer to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace.	16	492, 3

	Vol.	*Page.*
CROMWELL, *Oliver*, *Eſq*; his Services to the Parliament, how rewarded.	17	73
Fights the *Scots* Army in *Lancaſhire*.	17	417
His complete Victory, Particulars of.	17	417 *to* 420
Purſues the Remainder of the *Scots* Army into the North.	17	481
His Letter, concerning his Reſolution to march into *Scotland*.	17	481 *to* 484
—— Summons to the Governor of *Berwick*.	17	485
—— Letter to the Committee of Eſtates of *Scotland*, demanding the Reſtitution of *Berwick* and *Carliſle* to the Parliament.	17	486, 7
—— to the Earl of *Loudon*, giving Notice of his Advance into *Scotland*.	17	492, 3, 4
—— Conduct in this Expedition, how approved by the Parliament.	17	494, 5
—— Letter, concerning his Proceedings in *Scotland*, and of the Surrender of *Berwick* and *Carliſle*.	18	25 *to* 28
—— Reception at *Edinburgh*, Account of.	18	69, 70
—— Paper deliver'd to the Committee of Eſtates, concerning the *Scots* Malignants.	18	70, 1, 2
—— Projects for fruſtrating the Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*.	18	159, 60
Appointed to go into *Ireland* as Chief Commander there.	19	96
Teſtimony of the City of *London*'s Affection to him.	19	130
Appointed Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	19	136
His Letters to the Houſe of Commons, on taking of *Drogheda*.	19	201 *to* 209
—— Cruelties exerciſed there, Remarks upon.	19	209
Takes *Wexford*.	19	217
His Account of the Surrender of the Town of *Roſs*.	19	224, 5, 6
—— Letter, ſetting forth his further Succeſs againſt the *Iriſh*.	19	235 *to* 240
Returns to *London*.	19	263
Appointed to ſucceed Lord *Fairfax* as Chief Commander of all the *Engliſh* Forces.	19	284
Marches with an Army to *Scotland*.	19	298
His Proceedings on his Arrival there, Account of.	19	317 *to* 320

	Vol.	Page.
CROMWELL, *Oliver*, *Esq*; his Letter to the General Assembly of the Kirk.	19	320 *to* 323
His farther Account of his Proceedings in *Scotland*.	19	327, 8, 9
—— Answer to a Letter from General *Lesley*, and to a Declaration from the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk, concerning the State of the Quarrel.	19	331, 2, 3
—— Letter, relating to the Condition of his Army	19	339, 40
—— Account of a great Victory gained over the *Scots* near *Dunbar*.	19	342 *to* 352
Takes *Leith* and *Edinburgh*.	19	358, 9
His Letter to the Governor of *Edinburgh* Castle, concerning the *Scots* Ministers there.	19	391, 2, 3
—— second Letter, to the same Purpose.	19	394 *to* 399
—— Queries to the Governor.	19	399 *to* 401
—— Progress in *Scotland*, further Account of.	19	404, 5, 6
—— Letter to the Committee of Estates, requiring them to quit all Connections with Prince *Charles*.	19	415, 16
—— Relation of the State of Affairs in *Scotland*.	19	444, 5, 6
—— Account of the Surrender of *Edinburgh* Castle	19	449, 50, 1
———— of the *Scots* Intention to invade *England*, under the Command of Prince *Charles*.	19	455, 6
—— Letter, on occasion of a Fit of Sickness which had seized him.	19	471, 2
—— Advice of a Victory over the *Scots* in *Fife*.	19	494, 5
—— Account of the State of the two Armies.	19	497, 8
—— Letter, on occasion of the March of the *Scots* into *England*.	19	500, 1, 2
—— Pursuit of them, some Account of.	20	12
—— Arrival before *Worcester*.	20	42
—— Strength and Disposition of his Forces.	20	42, 3
—— Account of a great Victory obtained over the *Scots* Army at *Worcester*.	20	44 *to* 47
How complimented thereupon, on his Return to *London*.	20	48, 9, 50
His Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the Commons.	20	52
—— Prisoners taken at *Worcester*, Number and Quality of.	20	64
—— Great Power, State of.	20	79

	Vol.	Page.
CROMWELL, *Oliver*, *Esq*; his Conference with Mr. *Whitlocke*, and others, touching the Settlement of the Nation. — —	20	80, 1, 2
Appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of *Ireland*. — —	20	91
His Dialogue with Mr. *Whitlocke*, concerning a Design to take the Crown of *England* upon himself. — —	20	104 *to* 112
Dissolves the House of Commons. — —	20	129
His forcible Manner thereof, how related. —	20	130 *to* 137
Dismisses the Council of State. — —	20	137
How answered by Serjeant *Bradshaw*, on that Occasion. — — —	20	137
His Declaration of the Reasons for dissolving the House of Commons by Force. —	20	137 *to* 143
How complimented on that Occasion by the Churches. — — —	20	144, 5
— by the Army in *Scotland*.	20	145, 6, 7
His Council of State. — —	20	147
— Order for continuing the Monthly Assessment of 120,000 *l*. — —	20	148
— Appointment of Judges for *North* and *South Wales*. — —	20	148
— Declaration for a Thanksgiving, on Account of a Victory over the *Dutch* Fleet. —	20	148, 9, 50
— Resolution for calling a new Parliament to manage the Public Affairs. —	20	151
— Summons for that Purpose. — —	20	151, 2
— Speech to them at *Whitehall*. —	20	153 *to* 175
Delegates to them the supreme Authority of the Nation. — —	20	175, 6
His Artifice, in procuring the Parliament to surrender back their Power to him, by a Writing under their Hands. —	20	239, 40
Declared Lord-Protector of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*. — —	20	247
See PROTECTOR.		
CROMWELL, *Richard*, his Preferments, Particulars of. — —	21	162
His Accession to the Protectorate. —	21	223
— Title thereto, Debate thereon. —	21	281 *to* 290
See PROTECTOR.		

	Vol.	Page.
CROMWELL, *Major*, *Henry*, his Letter, giving an Account of his being ſent to the *Iſle of Wight*, with Orders from the Parliament to Col. *Hammond* not to leave that Place.	18	263, 4
Appointed Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*, by the Protector his Father. — —	20	290
CROMWELL, *Henry*, appointed Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. —— —	21	164
CROOKE, *Mr. Juſtice*, *of the King's Bench*, his Opinion in the Caſe of Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine*, Members of the Houſe of Commons. — —	8	386, 7
CROOKE, *John*, *Eſq*; *Recorder of London*, choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1601. -	4	424
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth* on that Occaſion.	4	424, 5
—— Reply to the Lord-Keeper's Anſwer. —	4	425, 6
—— Report to the Houſe, touching the Suppreſſion of Monopolies. — ——	4	468, 9
—— Addreſs of Thanks to the Queen, in the Name of the Commons. — —	4	478, 9
—— Speech at the Cloſe of this Seſſion. —	4	503, 4
CROSS-BOW, *Uſe of*, when reſtrain'd by an Act.	3	13
CROWN, how entailed by an Act of Settlement in 1406. —— ——	2	94
CROWN-LANDS, appointed by the Houſe of Commons to be ſold, and in what Manner.	19	155, 6
CRUCIFIXES, Reſolution of the Commons concerning them. — — ——	9	489
—— of the Peers. —	9	491
CUMBERLAND, *Earl of*. See CLIFFORD.		
CUNNINGHAM, *Sir David*, taken Priſoner in his Flight from the Battle of *Worceſter* in 1651. —— ——	20	68
CURLE, *Walter*, *Biſhop of Wincheſter*, impeached by the Commons, for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. — ——	9	468
Gives in a Plea. —— ——	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it. — —	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace, Account of. -	10	134, 5
—— Anſwer, concerning the Proteſtation of the twelve Biſhops. — ——	10	145
—— Depoſition at the Trial of theſe Gentlemen.	10	304, 5

	Vol.	Page.
CURSING *and* SWEARING, Debate thereon by the Commons. — —	4	484, 5
CUSTOMS, *Payment of*, when first established.	2	224
CUSTOMERS, their Warrant from King *Charles* the First to seize Merchants Goods for Tonnage, where refused to be paid. —	8	311, 12
D		
DACRES, *Lord*, one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King *Charles* I. ——— —	18	492
DALLISON, *Sir Thomas*, his Petition to the House of Lords against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*. ——— —	6	134
DALTON, ———, *Esq*; his Speech, on a Motion to reform Ecclesiastical Courts. —	4	374
DANIEL, *Mr.* his Character of *Pierce Gaveston*, Earl of *Cornwall*. ——— —	1	147, 8
His Account of the Marquis of *Suffolk*'s Speech to the Lords, touching his Services to the King and State. — ———	2	242
——— of the base Practices against *Humphry* Duke of *Glouceſter*. — —	2	246, 7, 8
——— of the Duke of *York*'s Schemes for obtaining the Crown. —— ——	2	260, 1
——— of his Title thereto. ———	2	276
DANNET, ———, *Esq*; his Complaint to the Commons against Pirates from *Dunkirk*.	4	491, 2
DARCY, *Lord Thomas*, created Viscount *Colchester*, *Anno* 1621. —— —	5	476
DAREWOOD, *Sir John*, chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1399. — ———	2	38
DARTMOUTH, *Town of*, taken by Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — — —	14	210 *to* 213
DAVENANT, *William*, *Esq*; suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	9	264
Order of the Peers against him on that Account.	9	267
DAVENANT, *John*, *Bishop of Salisbury*, his Deposition at the Trial of the Twelve impeached Bishops. ——— —	10	304

	Vol.	Page.
DAVENPORT, *Sir Humphrey, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer*, Information againſt him by the Commons. — —	9	49
His Bail to abide the Judgment of Parliament.	9	49
Impeachment againſt him, and for what. —	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641	9	470
DAVERIL, *John*, concerned in the Murder of King *Edward* II. — —	1	208
Reward offered by Parliament to take him. —	1	208
DAVID, *King of Scotland*, taken Priſoner by Queen *Philippa*, at the Battle of *Durham*, in 1360.	1	290
DAVID, *Brother to Lewellyn, Prince of Wales*, taken Priſoner by King *Edward* I. —	1	85
His Sentence. — —	1	85
Manner of his Execution, firſt Inſtance of. —	1	85, 6
DAWBENEY, *Sir Giles*, created Lord *Dawbeney* by King *Henry* VII. — —	2	408
DAWES, *Abraham*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, for Bribery.	6	226, 7 234, 5
His Anſwer to the Commons, about ſeizing Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods for Tonnage. —	8	310
DAY, *John, Eſq*; choſen Speaker to the Commons, *Anno* 1449. — —	2	250
DEAN, *Col. Richard*, appointed one of the Commanders of the Fleet, inſtead of the Earl of *Warwick*. — —	19	39
DEANE, *Major-General*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners for the Government of *Scotland*. — —	20	83
DEANE, *Admiral Richard*, killed in an Engagement with the *Dutch* Fleet. — —	20	148
Reſpect ſhewn to his Memory by General *Cromwell*, Account of. — —	20	148
DEANS, *Liſt of*, fined by the Commons for their Proceedings in the Convocation, 1641.	9	278
Their Fines, Particulars of. — —	9	278
DEANS *and* CHAPTERS, Debate about them by the Commons,	9	282, 3, 4 356 *to* 372
Reſolutions for aboliſhing them. — —	9	372
Their Revenues ordered to be ſtripped from them.	9	437, 8
— Maintenance, how provided for. —	9	438

	Vol.	Page.
DEANS *and* CHAPTERS, their Lands, how diſpoſed of by the Commons in 1649.	19	98, 109, 110, 158
DEARTH, in *England*, *Anno* 1543.	3	191
In *London* and *Weſtminſter*, in 1562.	4	52
DEBATE. See COMMONS, PARLIAMENT.		
DEBT of Queen *Elizabeth* at the Time of her Deceaſe.	5	147
National, in 1641, Amount of.	9	328
Due to the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies in 1641.	9	374, 5, 6
National, in *December*, 1641.	10	97
State of, in *June*, 1659.	21	424, 5
Of the Army and Navy, in 1660.	23	10
DECLARATION, *of the Commons*, concerning National Grievances.	5	345, 6
To aſſiſt King *James* I. in the Recovery of the *Palatinate*.	5	472, 3
Againſt Dr. *Manwaring*.	8	168 *to* 171
Concerning their Requeſt to the Peers, for the Removal of Col. *Lunsford* from the Command of the Tower.	10	121, 2, 3
Concerning the King's going to their Houſe, and demanding five of their Members.	10	166, 7, 8
For putting the Nation into a State of Defence.	10	206, 7
Concerning a Breach of Privilege.	10	221 *to* 226
Concerning public Grievances, with their Remedies.	10	403 *to* 414
For Peace.	13	130, 1
For ſupporting the Peerage.	13	428, 9, 30
In Anſwer to ſome Papers of the *Scots* Commiſſioners, concerning Propoſitions for Peace.	14	347 *to* 353
Setting forth their Reaſons for making no further Addreſs to the King.	17	2 *to* 24
For maintaining the Fundamental Laws of the Nation.	19	7
On occaſion of two Letters from the *Scots* Commiſſioners, touching the Proceedings againſt the late King.	19	16 *to* 36
In Anſwer to a Remonſtrance of the *Scots*, on the ſame Occaſion.	19	47, 8
Setting forth their Reaſons for eſtabliſhing a Commonwealth.	19	63 *to* 82

	Vol.	Page.
DECLARATION, *of the Commons*, on occasion of the Murder of Dr. *Dorislaus*, their Agent at the *Hague*	19	124, 5, 6
Setting forth their Endeavours for removing all Differences between them and the Parliament of *Scotland*.	19	144 *to* 153
In Vindication of their Proceedings.	19	177 *to* 200
On Account of their taking *Drogheda*.	19	210, 11
Setting forth the Justice and Necessity of sending an Army into *Scotland*.	19	276 *to* 283
On Account of a Victory gained over the *Irish*.	19	288 *to* 296
In Answer to a Declaration of King *Charles* II. published in *Scotland*.	19	337, 8
Making it High Treason to hold Correspondence with the King.	19	508, 9
Of the Peers, to clear themselves from any Design to restrain the just Prerogative of the Crown.	8	142
——— *at York*, disavowing any Intention in the King to raise War against the Parliament.	11	210, 11
——— *at Westminster*, concerning their Loyalty to the King.	12	300
——— *at Oxford*, touching their Proceedings, in order to procure a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace.	13	57 *to* 77
Concerning their Endeavours for Peace, and their Reasons for enforcing their Absence from *Westminster*.	13	86 *to* 113
Of King Charles I. touching the Causes which moved him to dissolve the Parliament in 1628.	8	335 *to* 354
——— in 1640.	8	470 *to* 481
In Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons, on the State of the Nation.	10	105 *to* 111
For postponing the Proceedings against the Five accused Members of the House of Commons.	10	203
To the Clergy, Freeholders, *&c.* assembled near *York*.	11	165 *to* 169
To his Privy Council at *York*.	11	208

	Vol.	*Page.*
DECLARATION, *of King Charles* I. to the Peers at *York*, diſavowing any Intention to raiſe War againſt the Parliament. — —	11	210
To the ſame Purpoſe. — — —	11	212 *to* 220
In Anſwer to the Parliament's ſeveral Ordinances for aſſeſſing Non-contributors to their Army. — — —	12	64 *to* 72
To the whole Nation, upon his Succeſs in the North-Weſt. — — —	12	330 *to* 334
Diſavowing any Deſign in him to levy War againſt the Parliament. — —	16	205
On occaſion of the Parliament's Votes againſt any further Addreſs to him. — —	17	27 *to* 31
When carried away from *Newport*, in the *Iſle of Wight*, by the Army. — ——	18	298 *to* 301
Of King Charles II. ſetting forth his Right to the Crown of *England*. — ———	19	220 *to* 223
With the Anſwer of the Commons thereto. —	19	359 *to* 386
For compoſing the Diſtractions of the Nation.	22	338, 9, 40
Of the Parliament, ſetting forth the Cauſes of their Fears and Jealouſies. ———	10	337 *to* 345
Concerning the Town of *Hull*. — —	10	466, 7
Concerning the King's going to view the Magazine there. ——— ——	10	467 *to* 470
In Anſwer to the King's Refuſal to paſs the Militia Bill. — —— —	10	487 *to* 490
——— to his Meſſages touching Sir *John Hotham*. — — —	10	491, 2, 3
Againſt the King's requiring the Attendance of his Subjects, and their taking up Arms by his Command. — ——	10	532, 3
In Anſwer to the King's Proclamation againſt their Ordinance for raiſing the Militia. —	11	179 *to* 183
Againſt the Proceedings of the King's Counſellors at *York*. — — —	11	282 *to* 287
Concerning the Owners of Lands near *Hull*. -	11	287
Againſt the King's compelling his Subjects to attend him. — — —	11	287, 8
Setting forth their Reaſons for taking up Arms.	11	350 *to* 361
Concerning ſome Advice from the North. —	11	389 *to* 393

	Vol.	Page.
DECLARATION, *of the Parliament*, againſt an Agreement between the Earl of *Cumberland* and Lord *Fairfax*, concerning a Neutrality in the County of *York*. — —	11	443, 4
Setting forth the King's Conduct, and requiring all Train'd Bands to be in Readineſs.	11	447 *to* 452
For providing for their Defence. — —	12	7
For calling in the *Scots* to their Aſſiſtance. —	12	41 *to* 44
Againſt the King's executing ſome of their Officers taken at *Brentford*. — —	12	99, 100
Againſt a Ceſſation with the *Iriſh* Rebels. —	12	405 *to* 412
In Oppoſition to that of the Lords and Commons at *Oxford*, of their Proceedings touching a Treaty of Peace. — — —	13	78 *to* 84
Concerning the King's Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garriſon at *Oxford*.	13	176
In Favour of the Earls of *Eſſex*, *Mancheſter*, and *Denbigh*, who reſigned their Commiſſions in the Army. — —	13	441, 2
For paying to the *Scots* 200,000 *l.* out of the Sale of Biſhops' Lands. — —	15	162, 3
Againſt a Petition from the Officers of the Army, concerning Grievances. — —	15	344, 5
For diſbanding the Foot, providing for Widows, *&c.* — —	15	381, 2
For repealing a former, againſt the Proceedings of the Army. — —	15	412, 13
Againſt a Petition and Engagement of the Train'd Bands, Apprentices, *&c.* of *London*, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, *&c.* — —	16	166, 7
For the King's coming to them with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. — —	16	196
For a public Faſt. — —	17	117, 18
Offering an Indemnity to the revolted Seamen.	17	303, 4, 5
Againſt a Proteſtation of the Members of the Houſe of Commons impriſoned and ſecluded by the Army. — —	18	475, 6
For a Settlement of the State. — —	22	58 *to* 62
Of the ſecluded Members. —	21	378, 9, 80

DE-

	Vol.	Page.
DECLARATION *of the Parliament's Commiſſioners appointed to receive the King from the Scots*, againſt People coming to be touched by his Majeſty. — —	15	317
Of the County of Hereford, in Favour of the King. —— ——	11	273 *to* 276
Of the Aſſembly of Divines at Weſtminſter, againſt blaſphemous Tenets. —— ——	14	23 *to* 26
Of the Commiſſioners of Aſſeſſment in Yorkſhire, againſt the *Scots* Officers. ——	14	103, 4
Of General Leſley, to redreſs ſome Complaints againſt the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. -	14	272
Of the Scots Army at Newcaſtle, profeſſing their Fidelity to the King. — ——	15	8 *to* 12
Of the Scots Parliament, giving their Conſent for removing the King to *Holdenby*. — —	15	281 *to* 284
Of the Army, ſignifying their Demands on the Parliament. —— ——	16	36 *to* 39
Againſt a Report of a private Treaty between the King and them. — ——	16	60, 1
Concerning Tumults. — — ——	16	210 *to* 212
Concerning the Grounds and Reaſons for their Advance towards *London*. — —	16	225 *to* 237
Againſt an intended Ordinance of Parliament for taking away Free-Quarter. — —	16	474, 5, 6
For adhering to the Parliament in their Proceedings againſt the King. —— ——	16	494, 5, 6
For ſupporting the Peerage. —— —	16	496, 7
Relating to their new Plan of Settlement. ——	18	537 *to* 541
To ſupport the Protector. — ——	21	208
Inviting the Members of the Long Parliament to return to the Exerciſe of their Truſt. —	21	367, 8
Of the Engliſh Army, addreſſed to the Elect Saints in *Scotland*, upon their March into that Kingdom. —— ——	19	298 *to* 309
To the People of *Scoland* in general. ——	19	310 *to* 312
Of Mr. Lenthall, ſetting forth the Reaſons which moved him to deſert his Truſt, as Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, and to join the Army. —— ——	16	196 *to* 199
Of Mariners, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— ——	17	255

DE-

	Vol.	Page.
DECLARATION *of Mr. Dowcet*, againſt Major *Rolph*, concerning the King's Life. —	17	275, 6
Of the Committee of the Eſtates of Scotland, ſhewing the Reaſons for the Return of their Army into *England* in 1648. ——	17	314 *to* 332
Of the Prince of Wales, touching his Reaſons for appearing on board a Fleet in the *Downs*.	17	342 *to* 347
Of the Commiſſioners of the General Aſſembly of the Kirk of Scotland, concerning the State of the Quarrel between the *Engliſh* and *Scots* in 1650. —— ——	19	330, 1
Of Gen. Cromwell, ſetting forth the Reaſons of his diſſolving the Houſe of Commons by Force. —— ——	20	137 *to* 143
On account of a Victory obtained over the *Dutch* Fleet. —— ——	20	148, 9, 50
Of his firſt Parliament, inviting the whole Nation to pray for a Bleſſing on their Government. —— ——	20	184 *to* 189
For a public Thankſgiving, on account of another Victory over the *Dutch*. — —	20	207, 8
Of the Protector, for the Obſervance of a Faſt.	20	279 *to* 283
For a Thankſgiving, on account of a Peace with the *Dutch*. —— ——	20	287, 8, 9
Of his ſecond Parliament, for a Faſt, with the Reaſons thereof. —— ——	20	372, 3, 4
For a public Faſt. —— ——	21	321 *to* 324
Of the Officers and Soldiers in the Militia, for Support of the Commonwealth. ——	21	451
Of the Convention Parliament, for keeping the Peace. —— ——	22	272, 3
DEFECTION of the Parliament's Fleet, Account of	17	185, 6
DELINQUENTS, Liſt of, appointed by the Peers to be proceeded againſt capitally. —	18	99, 100
Ordered to be baniſhed the Kingdom. — —	18	151
Appointed by both Houſes to be excepted from Pardon. —— ——	18	241
Their Eſtates ordered to be ſold for the Uſe of the Navy. —— ——	20	91
Allowed to compound for them. — —	20	230
DENBIGH, *Earl of*. See FIELDING.		

	Vol.	Page.
DERING, *Sir Edward*, his Speech on National Grievances. —— ——	9	94 *to* 97
His Speech on Religion. —— —	9	104 *to* 107
Introduces a Bill into the Houſe of Commons, for aboliſhing Biſhops and other Dignitaries.	9	291
His Apology for ſo doing. — ——	9	291
—— Speech on this Occaſion. — —	9	291, 2
——— againſt a Remonſtrance of the Commons, on the State of the Nation. ——	10	45, 6
Proceedings againſt him by the Commons, for printing his Speeches. —— —	10	270, 1
Taken into Cuſtody, and why. — —	10	424
Makes his Eſcape. —— ——	10	424
Articles of Impeachment againſt him. ——	10	458 *to* 461
Aggravations of his Charge. —— ——	10	462 *to* 465
Order of the Peers concerning him. — —	10	465
DESCRIPTION, *humorous one*, of the diſſolved Junćto in 1653. — ——	21	370, 1
DESBOROUGH, *Capt. Philip*, his Information, relating to great Diſturbances at *Exeter*.	17	167
DESBOROUGH, *Major-General*, appointed one of the Protector's Council. — —	20	247
His Speech to the Parliament on preſenting a Petition from the Army. — ——	21	457, 8
Diſcharged from all Military Employment. -	21	469
His Speech to the Common Council of *London*, againſt the Proceedings of Gen. *Monke*.	22	14 *to* 17
Proceedings againſt him by the Parliament.	22	44 348, 403
DESPENSER, *Sir Hugh, ſen.* admitted into the Service of King *Edward* II. — —	1	158
League againſt him by the Barons, Account of.	1	159, 60
Articles againſt him, at the Parliament in 1321.	1	160 *to* 164
His Sentence of Baniſhment. —— ——	1	164, 5
Recalled by the King. —— ——	1	167
His vaſt Eſtates, Particulars of. — —	1	172
—— great Loſſes ſuſtained by the confederate Barons. ——— ———	1	172, 3
Revocation of his Sentence, Form of. ———	1	173 *to* 176
Created Earl of *Wincheſter*. — ——	1	177
His untimely End. —— ———	1	181

DE-

	Vol.	Page.
DESPENSER, *Sir Hugh, jun.* appointed Chamberlain to King *Edward* II.	1	158
Becomes his Favourite.	1	159
Confederacy of the Barons againſt him, Account of.	1	159, 60
Articles againſt him, at the Parliament in 1321.	1	160 *to* 164
His Sentence of Baniſhment.	1	164, 5
Recalled by the King.	1	167
Goes to Sea, and turns Pirate.	1	167
His Petition to the King againſt the Award of the Barons for his Exile.	1	169 *to* 172
Revocation of his Sentence, Form of.	1	173 *to* 176
Taken Priſoner by the Barons.	1	181
His Execution.	1	181
DESPENSER, *Lord Thomas*, one of the five Lords called Appellants, in 1397.	1	460
Created Earl of *Glouceſter*.	1	479
His Petition to the King at *Shrewſbury*.	1	488
Procures the Exile and Diſheriſon of his Grandfather and Great Grandfather to be reverſed.	1	488, 9
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	1	492
DEVEREUX, *Robert, Earl of Eſſex*, his Speech at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation.	9	58
Made Lord-Chamberlain of the Houſhold to King *Charles* I.	9	289
—— Captain-General of the King's Forces South of *Trent*.	9	462
Appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant on the South of *Trent*.	10	43
Commanded by the King to attend him at *York*.	10	430
His Diſobedience in this Particular, Inſtance of.	10	431
Appointed General of the Parliament's Forces.	11	288, 9
His Commiſſion for this Purpoſe, Form of.	11	297 *to* 300
Proclaimed a Rebel by the King.	11	369
His Speech on this Occaſion.	11	369, 70
Extraordinary Vote of the Commons to ſupport him.	11	370, 1
His daily Allowance by the Parliament.	11	388

	Vol.	Page.
DEVEREUX, *Robert, Earl of Essex*, his Speech and Protestation at the Head of his Army.	11	436 *to* 439
His Letter to the Earl of *Dorset*, concerning a Petition from the Parliament to the King.	11	439
—— Letter to the Committee of Safety about this Affair. —— —— —	11	440, 1
—— third Letter, to the same Purpose. ——	11	454, 5
—— fourth Letter, touching this Petition. ——	12	6, 7
How complimented by both Houses for his Conduct. —— —— —	12	30, 1
—— rewarded by the Commons. ——	12	31
His Success before *Winchester*, Account of. —	12	93
—— Letter, concerning the Parliament's Proposal for a Cessation of Arms. ——	12	171
—— Objections to the King's Articles for a Cessation. —— ——	12	187, 8, 9
—— Letter, giving an Account of his Success against some of the King's Forces. ——	12	241, 2, 3
Takes the Town of *Reading*. — —	12	248
His Letter, requesting the speedy Advice of Parliament. —— ——	12	319
—— setting forth the bad State of his Army. —— ——	12	327, 8, 9
—— Expedients for recruiting it. — —	12	350, 1
—— Complaint to the Parliament, concerning the Want of Supplies. —— ——	12	373
—— Propositions, in Consequence thereof. —	12	373, 4
—— Letter, giving an Account of raising the Siege of *Glouceſter*, and the Condition of his Army. —— ——	12	393, 4
Desires Leave to resign his Commission and go beyond Sea. —— ——	12	418
His Reasons for this Request. — ——	12	418
Made easy in his Command, and how. ——	12	419, 20
His Letter to the Speaker of the House of Peers, concerning his Army. — —	12	465, 6
—— Answer to a Letter from the Committee of Safety, about the Removal of his Army to *Windsor*. —— ——	12	467, 8
—— Letter to this Committee, concerning his Want of Money. —— ——	12	469, 70, 1

	Vol.	Page.
DEVEREUX, *Robert, Earl of Essex*, his Letter in Favour of the Earl of *Bedford*, who had deserted the King at *Oxford*.	12	478
His Letter to the Earl of *Forth*, concerning the Lords and Committee there.	13	45, 6
——— concerning a Safe-Conduct.	13	63, 4
— Remonstrance to the Peers of the bad State of his Army.	13	152 *to* 156
— Speech to the Citizens of *London*, for a Supply.	13	161
— Answer to a Letter from the Parliament, touching a Report of the King's going to *London*.	13	196
— Letter concerning the Prince of *Wales*.	13	199
——— of Complaint against Lord *Conway*.	13	210
——— in Favour of the Queen of *Bohemia*.	13	212, 13
— second Letter of Complaint against Lord *Conway*.	13	213, 14
——— giving an Account of the State of Affairs in the West of *England*.	13	215 *to* 217
——— for a Supply of Money to pay his Army.	13	219, 20
— two Letters, giving an Account of their State.	13	262 *to* 264
— Answer to a Letter from Prince *Maurice*, relating to a Treaty for Peace.	13	268
— Forces in *Cornwall* intirely routed by the King.	13	276
Leaves them to shift for themselves, and escapes by Sea.	13	276
His Uneasiness at Gen. *Cromwell*'s Influence in the House of Commons.	13	383
Abused in Print, Instance of.	13	402
Resigns his Commission of Lord-General.	13	436
His Declaration on this Occasion.	13	439, 40
— Letter to Prince *Rupert*, concerning some of the Parliament's Soldiers being executed after Quarter given.	13	446 *to* 448
— Death, Account of, with the Sentiments of the contemporary Writers thereupon.	15	97, 8
Extraordinary Solemnity at his Funeral.	15	157

	Vol.	*Page.*
DEVONSHIRE, State of the King's and Parliament's Forces there in 1642, Account of.	12	90, 1, 2
DEVONSHIRE, *Earl of.* See COURTNEY and CAVENDISH, *William.*		
DEWES, *Sir Symonds*, his Speech, concerning the Precedence of the University of *Cambridge* to that of *Oxford.* — —	9	183, 4, 5
His Speech, touching a Bill for a Poll-Tax. -	9	397, 8, 9
——— in Support of the King's Manifesto in Favour of the Elector *Palatine.* —	9	427 *to* 435
DICKINSON, *Mr. Alderman of York*, Knighted by the Protector, and on what Occasion.	20	277
DIFFERENCE between King *Edward* II. and his Barons. — —	1	144 *to* 150
Instance of, between the Lords and Commons.	4	235
Between the Parliament's Generals, *Essex* and *Waller*, Account of. — —	12	418 *to* 420
——— the two Houses, about the Nomination of Officers to serve under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, Account of. — —	13	422 *to* 425
DIGBY, *John, Earl of Bristol*, his Declaration of the State of Affairs abroad. - —	5	481 *to* 485
His two Letters to King *James* I. about the *Spanish* Match and the *Palatinate.* —	6	54 *to* 62
—— other Letters to the King, on the same Accounts. — —	6	69 *to* 86
— Case, on his Return from *Spain.* —	6	471
—— Answer to a Letter from Lord *Conway.* -	6	473, 4, 5
Petitions the House of Lords for his Writ of Summons to Parliament. —	6	476
Receives a Letter from the King, charging him with Misbehaviour in *Spain.* — —	6	476, 7
His second Petition to the Lords. — —	6	477, 8
—— Answer to a Letter from the Lord-Keeper *Coventry.* — —	6	479 *to* 481
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. -	7	1
Charged by the Attorney-General with High Treason. — —	7	1
His Interruption of Mr. Attorney, in reading the Charge. — —	7	2, 3

	Vol.	Page.
DIGBY, *John, Earl of Briſtol*, Articles exhibited againſt him. —— ——	7	3 *to* 12
His Charge againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —	7	12 *to* 15
—— againſt Lord *Conway*. — —	7	15 *to* 19
—— Defence. —— ——	7	21 *to* 27
Allowed Counſel to plead his Cauſe, and a Copy of the King's Charge againſt him. —	7	28
His further Petition to the Lords. — —	7	30, 1, 2
—— Council, Liſt of. —— ——	7	31
Brought again to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords.	7	182
His Anſwer to the Charge againſt him. ——	7	183 *to* 232
—— Requeſt to the Lords, touching his Caſe. —	7	232
—— Speech on this Occaſion. —— —	7	273, 4
—— Petition to the Lords, concerning the Nature of his Charge. —— —	7	275
Committed to the Tower, by Order of the King. —— ——	7	299
His Speech, at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation. — —	9	56, 7
—— Propoſal to the Commons for diſbanding the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies. — ——	9	373, 4
—— Report to the Lords, concerning the King's Journey to *Scotland*. — — —	9	394, 5
—— the Ten Propoſitions. —— ——	9	442, 3
—— the Diſbanding the *Scots* Army. — ——	9	464
—— Examination and Anſwer, touching a Petition from the County of *Kent*. — —	10	392
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	393
His excellent Speech for an Accommodation with the King. — — ——	11	52 *to* 61
DIGBY, *Lord George*, his Speech on National Grievances. —— ——	9	79 *to* 84
His Speech on ditto. — — ——	9	99 *to* 102
—— for frequent Parliaments. — —	9	157 *to* 164
—— in Favour of the Earl of *Strafford*. -	9	256 *to* 262
Gives Offence to the Commons by it, and obliged to explain himſelf. —— ——	9	263
His Cenſure of Col. *Goring*, touching a Plot againſt the Parliament. — —	9	333

	Vol.	*Page.*
DIGBY, *Lord George*, called up to the Houſe of Peers. —— ——	9	339
His Speech, on the Bill of Attainder againſt Lord *Strafford*, ignominiouſly treated by the Commons, and how. ——	9	447
Farther Reſentment againſt him. — —	9	447, 8
His Account of the Printing and Publiſhing this Speech. —— —— —	9	448
Speech againſt him by Mr. *Pymme*. — —	10	151 *to* 155
His Behaviour on Lord *Kimbolton*'s being charged with High Treaſon. — ——	10	158, 9
Appears in Arms at *Kingſton* upon *Thames*. —	10	202
Complaint againſt him on this Occaſion. ——	10	215
His intercepted Letter to the Queen. — —	10	298
Impeached of High Treaſon. — —	10	309
Articles againſt him, Particulars of. — —	10	318, 19
Taken in Diſguiſe, and how, —— —	11	356
His Project for obtaining the Surrender of *Hull* to the King. —— ——	11	356
Appointed Secretary of State, on the Death of Lord *Falkland*. —— ——	13	2
His Letter, concerning the Motions of the King's Forces. —— — ——	13	2, 3
——————— a Project for a Treaty between the King and the City of *London*. -	13	12, 13
—— intercepted Letter to Col. *Legge*, Governor of *Oxford*. — — —	13	495
—— Letter to the Earl of *Leven*, relating to ſome Overtures for a Peace. — ——	14	74, 5
Goes into *Ireland*. —— ——	14	219
Commits the Earl of *Glamorgan* to Priſon there.	14	219
His Letter, giving an Account of his Reaſons for ſo doing. —— ——	14	219 *to* 224
DIGBY, *John*, *Eſq*; impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon. —— ——	11	425
DIGBY, *Sir Kenelm*, returns into *England* from Baniſhment. —— ——	19	169
Ordered by the Commons to depart the Kingdom on Pain of Death. — ——	19	169
DIGBY, *George*, *Earl of Briſtol*, his Speech on the Bill of Indemnity, in 1660. ——	22	388 *to* 392

	Vol.	Page.
DIGGS, *Sir Dudley*, oppoſes the Meaſures of King *James* I. — — — —	5	525
Preferred, and ſent into *Ireland* out of the Way.	5	525
Appointed by the Commons to be one of their Managers of the Impeachment againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	37
His Speech on this Occaſion. — ——	7	45 *to* 48
—— general Charge againſt the Duke. ——	7	48 *to* 50
Charged by the Duke with ſpeaking treaſonable Words againſt King *Charles* I. — —	7	158
Cleared from this Aſperſion by ſundry Lords. -	7	158
Committed to the Tower by Order of the King.	7	159
Diſcharged from his Confinement. — —	7	163
His Proteſtation on taking his Seat in the Houſe. —— ——	7	163
—— Speech on the King's Propoſitions for a Supply	7	399
—— on the Liberty of the Subject. ——	7	409 *to* 411
—— —— for expediting the Subſidies intended by the Commons. — — —	7	436, 7
—— Reply to a Speech of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	76, 7
—— Speech, on a Meſſage from the King, not to meddle with State Government nor the Miniſters thereof. — —	8	191, 2
Made Maſter of the Rolls. — ——	8	390
DIRECTORY for public Worſhip, when ſettled, and by whom. — ——	13	342, 361
DIVES, *Sir Lewis*, his remarkable Warrant for raiſing Men, Proviſions, *&c.* in *Dorſetſhire* for King *Charles* I. — —	13	334, 5
Taken Priſoner by the Parliament's Forces, and committed to the Tower. — —	14	43
DIVINE SERVICE, Order of the Peers as to its Performance. — ——	9	494
DIVINES, *Aſſembly of*, meet at *Weſtmiſter*, in order to ſettle the Government of the Church. —— ——	12	279
Their Faſt on this Occaſion. — —	12	279
—— Petition to the Parliament for a National Reformation. —— ——	12	336 *to* 339

	Vol.	Page.
DIVINES, *Assembly of*, their Opinion as to the Lawfulness of taking the *Scots* Solemn League and Covenant, with regard to Conscience. —— ——	12	400, 1
Their Petition to the Peers for the Appointment of godly Magistrates. — ——	12	452, 3
—— Proceedings concerning Religion. —	13	342
—— Declaration against blasphemous Tenets.	14	23 *to* 26
Draw upon themselves the Resentment of the House of Commons, and how. ——	14	359, 60
Voted guilty of a Breach of the Privilege of Parliament. —— ——	14	360
The Matter of Fact, touching this Affair, Narrative of. —— ——	14	360 *to* 363
Required to give an Answer to this Narrative.	14	363
—— to sundry Questions concerning the *Jus Divinum* of Church-Government. —— ——	14	363, 4, 5
Their Mediation with the Parliament for Peace.	16	204
—— extreme Covetousness, Instance of. —	18	19, 20
DODDERIDGE, *Mr. Justice, of the King's Bench*, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan. —— ——	8	6, 7
DODDINGTON, *Sir Francis*, impeached of High Treason by the Commons. —	11	425, 6
Excepted from Pardon by the Parliament. —	18	241
DONATIONS of Parliament charged on the Excise in 1660, Account of. — —	23	76, 7
DOREWOOD, *John, Esq*; chosen Speaker for the House of Common in 1413. ——	2	128
DORISLAUS, *Dr.* appointed Agent at the *Hague* to the House of Commons. — —	19	123
Assassinated there, and on what Account. —	19	123
His Children, how provided for. — —	19	123, 4
DORMER, *Robert, Earl of Carnarvon*, deserts King *Charles* I. whom he had joined at *Oxford*, and returns to the Parliament. -	13	210
DOUGLAS, *Archibald, Earl of Angus*, marries *Margaret* Sister to King *Henry* VIII. and Queen Dowager of *Scotland*. — —	3	23

	Vol.	Page.
DOWCET, *Mr.* his Declaration againſt Major *Rolph*, concerning the King's Life. —	17	275, 6
Committed to Cuſtody by the Commons. —	17	402
Charge ordered againſt him for accuſing Major *Rolph*. ——— ———	18	55
DOWNING, *Mr.* his Relation of the State of the Royal Party in *Scotland*, *Anno* 1650.	19	411 *to* 413
His farther Account, touching the Affairs of that Kingdom. ——— ———	19	465
DRAKE, *Sir Francis*, memorable Honour done him by Queen *Elizabeth*, Inſtance of. -	4	228
DRAKE, *Sir William*, his Speech againſt evil Counſellors. — ———	10	36 *to* 41
DRAKE, *Mr.* Proceedings againſt him for writing a Book, call'd *The Long Parliament revived*. ——— ———	23	16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 39, 40, 41
DRAPER, *William*, Governor of *Oxford*, his Letter to the Council of State, concerning the *Scots* Expedition into *England* in 1651. —	20	9
DRAYTON, *Sir Thomas*, choſen Clerk to the Parliament in 1347. ——— —	1	261
DREUX, *John*, *Earl of Richmond*, taken Priſoner by the *Scots* at the Battle of *Byland*, in *Yorkſhire*. ——— ———	1	178
DROGHEDA, Account of its being taken by General *Cromwell*, and of the Cruelties by him exerciſed there. — —	19	201 *to* 209
DRUNKENNESS, *Vice of*, when firſt brought into *England*,. ——— ———	4	429
How reſtrained by Parliament. — —	5	88
DUBLIN, a new College erected there, and by whom. ——— ———	19	252, 3
DUDLEY, *Edmund*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1505. ——— ———	2	444
Attainted of High Treaſon, and convicted. —	3	7
His Execution. ——— ———	3	8
DUDLEY, *John*, *Earl of Warwick*, made Lord-Chamberlain of *England*. — —	3	216
An Accomplice in the Deſtruction of *Thomas* Lord *Seymour*. — ———	3	242
Created Duke of *Northumberland*. — —	3	258

	Vol.	*Page.*
DUDLEY, *John*, *Earl of Warwick*, made Prime Minister to King *Edward* VI. — —	3	258
His Project for depriving *Tunstal*, Bishop of *Durham*. — —	3	258
— Endeavours to gain Friends in the Parliament of 1552. — —	3	263, 4
Procures the rich Bishoprick of *Durham* to be given him. — —	3	270
His Expectance of further Favours, Account of.	3	270
— Project to render the late Duke of *Somerset*'s Ministry disliked. — —	3	271
— unbounded Ambition, Instance of. —	3	284
— Execution. — —	3	284
DUDLEY, *Lord Guilford*, his Marriage with Lady *Jane Grey*. — —	3	284
Attainted of High Treason, and Occasion thereof.	3	299
His Execution. — —	3	299
DUELS, Ordinance against them, Abstract of.	20	310, 11
DUKE, who first bore that Title in *England*. -	1	6, 224
DUNBAR, *Battle of*, between the *English* and *Scots*. —	19	341 *to* 350
DUNDAS, *Col. Walter*, *Governor of Edinburgh* Castle, his Answer to a Letter from Col. *Whalley*, concerning some *Scots* Ministers.	19	391
His Answer to Gen. *Cromwell*'s Letter, relating to the same. — —	19	393, 4
— to a second Letter from *Cromwell*, on the Subject of Religion. — —	19	401, 2
DUNKIRK, *Town of*, surrendered to *Cromwell*.	21	209
DURHAM, *Battle of*. — — —	1	290
When made a Palatine County. — —	2	225
Taken by the *Scots*, *Anno* 1640. — —	8	490
DURHAM, *Bishoprick of*, when suppressed. —	3	269
Restored to its pristine State. — —	3	307, 8
DUTCH, requested by the Parliament to refuse selling Military Stores to King *Charles* I.	11	393
Their Sea-fight with the *English* Fleet in the *Downs*. — — —	20	87
— Embassy to the Parliament, for accommodating their Differences on Account of Trade. — —	20	87 *to* 89

	Vol.	Page.
DUTCH, Victories obtained over their Fleet by the *English*, Instances of.	20	89, 116 *to* 120, 148 193, 4, 5
Their Losses in the last Engagement, Particulars of.	20	195, 6
—— Respect shewn to the Memory of their Admiral *Van Trump*, killed in the Action.	20	196
—— reduced State by the War.	20	224
Conclude a Peace with *England*.	20	285
Their Medals struck on that Occasion.	20	286, 7
DUTCH *Ambassadors* come into *England* to mediate an Accommodation between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	13	22
Their Address to the Peers for this Purpose.	13	131, 2
—— Demand of an Audience of the Parliament, Form of.	13	232
Ceremonial of their Admittance to the Peers.	13	239
—— to the Commons.	13	240, 1
Their Propositions to both Houses.	13	246 *to* 252
—— Application for an Answer, as to the Acceptance of their Mediation.	13	274
—— Memorial to the Peers on this Account.	13	284, 5
—— second Memorial, to the same Purpose.	13	310, 11
Obtain an Answer.	13	344, 5
Their Remonstrance against it, as unsatisfactory.	13	346, 7
—— Memorial to the Peers, on the Subject of Peace.	13	412 *to* 414
—— Speech, at taking Leave of the Parliament.	13	444, 5
—— Application to both Houses for sparing the King's Life.	18	545, 6
How answered by the Peers.	18	551
—— by the Commons.	18	552, 3
Manner of their being admitted to an Audience of the Protector.	20	284, 5
DYER, *James*, *Esq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1552.	3	267

E

EARL, *Sir Walter*, committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Released on the Calling a new Parliament.	7	338

	Vol.	*Page.*
EARL, *Sir Walter*, his Speech on Grievances concerning Religion. —— —	8	266, 7, 8
His Speech againſt the two Biſhops, *Montague* and *Laud*. —— ——	8	279
—— againſt Popery. — ——	8	293
EARLS, *Liſt of*, ſummoned by King *Edward* III. to meet in Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, 1353. —— ——	1	279, 80
EATON, *College of*, when founded, and by whom.	2	244
Saved from Diſſolution by the Parliament in 1546. —— ——	3	229
EDGE-HILL, *Battle of*, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. — —	11	471
How related at a Meeting of the Citizens of *London*. —— ——	11	471 *to* 488
EDINBURGH, its Deſtruction in 1385. ——	1	384
—— in 1544. ——	3	200
Taken by Gen. *Cromwell* in 1650. — —	19	358, 9
Caſtle of, ſurrendered to that General. ——	19	449
EDMONDS, *Sir Thomas*, *Treaſurer of the Houſehold to King Charles* I. his Speech to ſoften a Debate on National Grievances. ——	7	363
His Speech to expedite the Bill of Tonnage. —	8	273, 4
—— on the Proceſs againſt Merchants, for refuſing to pay Tonnage. — —	8	291
EDMUNDSBURY, a Convention held there, in 1267. —— ——	1	75
A Parliament held there, in 1296. ——	1	102
—— in 1447. ——	2	245
EDWARD I. his Acceſſion to the Throne, Account of. —— ——	1	80
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1275 —	1	81
His Summons to *Lewellyn*, Prince of *Wales*. —	1	81
How anſwered by him. —— ——	1	81
Calls another Parliament to *Weſtminſter* this ſame Year. — — ——	1	82
Obtains a Grant of a Fifteenth upon the Clergy and Laity, and on what Account. —	1	82
Declaration thereupon, with reſpect to the Clergy. — — ——	1	82

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. ſummons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1276, on the Affair of *Lewellyn*.	1	82
Proclaims War againſt him. — —	1	83
Meets his Parliament at *Wincheſter* the ſame Year. —— —— —	1	83
Confirms the Charters of Liberties and Foreſts.	1	83
His Order, in Conſequence thereof. ——	1	83
Calls a Parliament in 1277. — —	1	83
Obtains a Grant from the Laity, and what. —	1	83
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1279. —	1	84
His Propoſal to them, touching the Clergy. —	1	84
— Reſtraint and Demand on Eccleſiaſtical Judges. — —— ——	1	85
— Expedition into *Wales*, and Conqueſt thereof, Account of. — ——	1	85
Summons a Parliament to *Shrewſbury*, in 1282, on that Occaſion. — ——	1	85
His Writs, requiring the Attendance of the Commons at this Parliament, Form of.	1	86, 7
Calls another Parliament, this ſame Year, to *Rothland*. —— ——	1	87
Unites the Principality of *Wales* to his Crown.	1	87
Obtains a Subſidy from the Laity and Clergy, and on what Account. — —	1	87
Summons a Parliament to *Acton-Burnell*, in 1283. —— ——	1	87, 8
—— to *Weſtminſter*, in 1285.	1	88
His Expedition into *France*. — —	1	88
Calls a Parliament to *London*, in 1288. —	1	88
His Demand on this Occaſion by the Lord-Treaſurer. —— ——	1	88
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1289, on his Return. —— ——	1	88
His important Reaſon for it. — —	1	88
— Judges, how fined for Extortion. — —	1	88, 9
Conſents to the Baniſhment of the *Jews*. ——	1	90
How gratified by the Parliament on that Account.	1	90
His great Treaſure at this Time. —— —	1	90
— Deſign to unite the Crown of *Scotland* to his own, on the Death of *Alexander*, the *Scots* King. —— ——	1	90

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. his Proceedings, in Conſequence of his Deſign to unite the Crown of *Scotland* to his own. —— ——	I	90, 1
Pretenſions of Right to the Crown of *Scotland*.	I	91
Makes himſelf Umpire in the Conteſts concerning it. — —— ——	I	91
Summons a Parliament to *Norham*, in 1291, for that Purpoſe. —— ——	I	91
His Speech to the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Nobility, touching his Claim. — ——	I	92
—— Anſwer to the Requeſt of the *Scots* Lords, relating to his Demand. — —	I	92
—— Title to the Dominion of *Scotland*. ——	I	93
—— Right of deciding the Controverſy about the Crown, and his being direct Lord thereof, acknowledged. — —	I	94
Summons a Parliament to *Berwick*, in 1292. -	I	94
His Motive thereto. —— ——	I	94
Appoints *John Baliol*, Lord of *Galloway*, to be King of *Scotland*. —— ——	I	95
His Exception, with regard to himſelf and his Succeſſors, touching that Crown. —	I	95
Advice to the new King. —— —	I	95
Receives his Oath of Fealty and Homage. —	I	95
His rigid Behaviour to him afterwards, Account of. —— ——	I	96, 7
—— Diſtrict of *Guienne*, ſeized upon by the *French* King. — ——	I	97
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1294, on that Occaſion. — ——	I	97
His Reſolution to recover that Duchy by Force of Arms. —— ——	I	98
How aſſiſted therein by *Baliol*, King of *Scotland*.	I	98
—— by the Barons in Parliament.	I	98
Plot againſt him by the *Scots* King. ——	I	98
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1295, on that Account. —— ——	I	98
How ſupplied with an Aid from the Laity. —	I	98
—— from the Clergy. —	I	98
How ſupplied with an Aid from the Merchants.	I	98
His Demand of the King of *Scots*, to prevent his Deſigns againſt *England*. — —	I	98

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. his Expedition into *Scotland* with his whole Army.	I	98
His Conqueſt of that Kingdom.	I	99
Calls a Parliament to *Berwick*, in 1296.	I	99
Receives there the Homage and Fealty of all the *Scots* Nobility.	I	99 *to* 101
Appoints a new Miniſtry for *Scotland*.	I	101
His further Proceedings there.	I	101
—— Treatment of *John*, late King of *Scotland*.	I	101
—— —— of the *Scots* Nobility.	I	101, 2
Convenes the Parliament to *St. Edmundſbury* this ſame Year.	I	102
His Motive for ſo doing.	I	102
—— Reſolution for proſecuting the War againſt *France*.	I	102
How aſſiſted by the Laity to that End.	I	102
Refuſed an Aid by the Clergy, and for what Reaſon.	I	102
Puts them out of his Protection, and ſeizes their Lands.	I	103, 4
His Reconciliation with them, and by what Means.	I	104
—— Method of raiſing a Body of Horſe, to attend him in his Expedition againſt *France*.	I	104
Reſtores to the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* his Lay Fees, Goods, *&c.* taken from him.	I	105
State of his Kingdom at this Time, Account of.	I	105
Calls a Parliament to *Saliſbury*, in 1297.	I	105
His Excluſion of the Clergy from that Meeting.	I	105
—— Difference with the Barons there, Particulars of.	I	105, 6
—— Confirmation of the two Great Charters, by Way of Compromiſe.	I	109
How requited for this Conceſſion by the Laity.	I	109
—— —— —— by the Clergy of the Province of *Canterbury*.	I	109
—— —— —— by the Clergy of the Province of *York*.	I	109
His Injunction to the revolted Lords, and the reſt of the Nobility.	I	110

	Vol.	*Page.*
EDWARD I. conſtitutes *John* Earl of *Warren*, General of his Forces againſt the revolted *Scots.* — — —	I	110
Appoints a Meeting of the Barons at *York*, and the Occaſion thereof. — —	I	110
Summons the *Scots* Lords to appear there. —	I	110
His Truce concluded with *France.* — —	I	110
—- Meſſage to the Earl of *Warren*, concerning his March towards *Scotland.* — —	I	110
—- Arrival at *Berwick.* — —	I	110
Removes the Courts of Exchequer and King's Bench to *York.* — —	I	111
Calls a Parliament to meet there in 1298. —	I	111
His ſecond Summons to the *Scots* Lords. —	I	111
—- Order for muſtering his Army. —	I	111
—- compleat Victory over the *Scots.* —	I	111
Retakes the Towns, *&c.* they had ſeized in his Abſence. — —	I	111
Convenes a Parliament to *London* in 1299. —	I	111
His Agreement with the *French* King, Particulars of. — —	I	111, 12
Obtains the Conſent of his Parliament thereto.	I	112
His Conduct on being preſſed to ratify, in Perſon, the Great Charters. — —	I	112, 13
Occaſions the Diſpleaſure of the Lords, and how.	I	113
His Peace again interrupted by the *Scots.* —	I	113
Summons a Parliament to *York* in 1299. —	I	113
Marches his Army into *Scotland* again. —	I	113
His Succeſs againſt the Rebels there. —	I	113, 14
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1300. —	I	114
Renews and confirms the Great Charters. —	I	114
Calls a Parliament to *Lincoln* in 1301. —	I	115
His Writ for that Purpoſe, and the Reaſons of his Summons, Subſtance of. — —	I	115, 16
—- Speech to the Parliament by his Secretary *Brabazon.* — —	I	117
—- Conceſſions to them at that Time, Particulars of. — —	I	117
Obtains a Fifteenth from the Laity. —	I	117
Denied a Tax from the Clergy, and the Reaſon thereof. — —	I	117

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. his Diſpleaſure againſt the Barons, Account of.	1	118
His Speech to them on that Occaſion.	1	118
Creates his eldeſt Son Prince of *Wales* and Earl of *Cheſter*.	1	118
His Kingdom of *Scotland* claimed by Pope *Boniface* VIII.	1	119, 20
—— Anſwer to the Pontiff's Demand, Subſtance of.	1	120
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1305.	1	126
His primary Ceremonials in opening this Parliament.	1	126, 7
—— Manner of diſſolving it.	1	127, 8
Appoints Repreſentatives of the *Scots* to ſit in the *Engliſh* Parliament.	1	128
His Uneaſineſs on account of confirming the two Great Charters.	1	129
Abſolved by the Pope from the Oath he had taken to obſerve them.	1	129
His Proceedings againſt the Confederate Barons, for their Behaviour during his Abſence in *Flanders*.	1	129, 30
—————— againſt *de Winchelſea*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, on the ſame Account.	1	130
Calls a Parliament to *Carliſle* in 1307.	1	130
His Reſolution concerning the *Scots*.	1	131
Baniſhes *Pierce Gaveſton*, the Prince's Favourite.	1	131
His Reaſon for ſo doing.	1	131
Obliges his Son to ſwear never to recall him.	1	131
His Penſion allowed to *Gaveſton* on that Condition.	1	131
—— Death, Account of.	1	132
EDWARD II. his Acceſſion to the Crown.	1	140
Recalls *Pierce Gaveſton*, his Favourite, from Baniſhment.	1	140
His diſtinguiſhing Favours to him, Particulars of.	1	140
Calls a Parliament to *Northampton* in 1308.	1	140
Obtains an Aid from the Clergy and Laity, and what.	1	140

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD II. obliged by the Barons to call a Parliament to *London* the ſame Year, on account of his Favourite.	I	141
His Propoſal, in order for a Reconciliation.	I	142
Forced to part with *Gaveſton*, and to baniſh him from *England* for ever.	I	142
His Confirmation of that Sentence by Letters Patent.	I	142
Sends him into *Ireland*, and makes him Governor there.	I	142
His Complacence to him in his Journey.	I	142
Permits the Barons to chuſe a Committee to govern his Affairs.	I	143
Calls a Parliament to *Stamford* in 1309.	I	144
Prevails upon the Barons to let *Gaveſton* enjoy the Earldom of *Cornwall* for Life, and recalls him again.	I	144
Summons a Parliament to *York* in 1310.	I	144
His Reaſons for recalling *Gaveſton*.	I	145
—— Declaration, touching the Obſervance of the Laws of the Realm.	I	145, 6
—— Order for ſecuring the City of *London* againſt the diſcontented Barons.	I	146
—— farther Declaration to appeaſe them.	I	146
—— Commiſſioners to treat with them, in order to accommodate the Difference, Liſt of.	I	146
—— Endeavours for a Treaty fruſtrated, and how.	I	146
Requeſted by the Barons to deliver *Gaveſton* to them, or command his quitting the Kingdom.	I	147
His various Methods to ſave him, Account of.	I	147
Places his Favourite in *Scarbrough* Caſtle.	I	147
How deprived of him there.	I	147
Receives a threatning Meſſage from the Confederate Lords.	I	148
Enters into a Treaty, and makes an Agreement with them.	I	148
Goes with his Queen into *France*, and on what Occaſion.	I	149
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* on his Return in 1313.	I	149

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD II. his Complaint to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter* againſt the Barons. —	1	149
How anſwered by them. — —	1	149, 50
Receives their Submiſſion according to Agreement. — — —	1	150
Obtains a Subſidy from this Parliament, and what	1	150
His Expedition againſt the *Scots*. — —	1	150
Gives them Battle at *Bannockburn*. — —	1	150
His bad Succeſs there, Account of. — —	1	150
Summons a Council of his Nobility to *York*, on occaſion of his Defeat. — —	1	151
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, to abate the exceſſive Price of Proviſions. — —	1	151
His Proclamation for fixing the ſeveral Rates thereof. — —	1	151
— Subſidy obtained from this Parliament, Account of. — —	1	152
How oppoſed in collecting it, and on what Occaſion. — —	1	152
Summons a Parliament to *Lincoln* in 1315. —	1	152
His Requeſt for their Advice and Aſſiſtance againſt the *Scots*. — —	1	153
— Declaration to obſerve the Ordinances made in his Father's Time. — —	1	153
— Aid obtained for carrying on the War with *Scotland*, Particulars of. —	1	154
— Promiſe, with reſpect to that Grant. —	1	154
— Orders concerning the Militia of *England*.	1	154
How aſſiſted with an Aid at this Time by the Commons. — —	1	154
His kind Meſſage to *Thomas* Earl of *Lancaſter*.	1	154
Makes him General over the Forces intended for *Scotland*. — —	1	156
Summons a Parliament to *Lincoln* in 1318. —	1	156
Revokes his Writs, and the Reaſon thereof. —	1	156
Meets his Parliament at *York* in 1319. —	1	156
Requeſted by them to eſtabliſh a Council, in order to attend him by Turns. — —	1	157
His Compliance therewith. — —	1	157
— Charter of Pardon to *Thomas* Earl of *Lancaſter* and his Followers. — —	1	158

	Vol.	*Page.*
EDWARD II. his Covenant with the Barons, relating to Ordinances. — —	1	158
Admits the two *Deſpenſers*, Father and Son, into his Service. — —	1	158
Makes *Hugh*, the younger, his Chamberlain and Favourite. — —	1	158, 9
His Aid from the Clergy. — —	1	159
— from the Commons. —	1	159
— Baniſhment of the two *Deſpenſers* demanded by the Barons. — —	1	159
— mild Anſwer. — —	1	159
— Danger from the Barons, Account of. —	1	160
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1321. —	1	160
His Summons diſobeyed by the Barons. —	1	160
Force put upon him, with regard to the two *Deſpenſers*, Account of. — —	1	160, 1
Grants a Charter of Pardon to the Confederate Lords. — —	1	167
His Expedition againſt *Ledes* Caſtle in *Kent*, and on what Occaſion. — —	1	168
— Severity to the Deputy-Governor and Garriſon there. — —	1	168
Occaſions a Civil War with the Barons on that Account. — —	1	168
His Succeſs againſt them at the Battle of *Boroughbridge*. — —	1	168
Summons a Parliament to *York* in 1322. —	1	169
His Revocation of the Proceſs and Award againſt the two *Deſpenſers*, Form of. —	1	173 *to* 176
— Command for cancelling the Roll where the ſaid Award was entered. — —	1	176
— Treatment of the Followers of the Earls of *Lancaſter* and *Hereford*. — —	1	177
Creates his eldeſt Son Prince of *Wales* and Duke of *Aquitain*. — —	1	177
— *Hugh Deſpenſer* the elder, Earl of *Wincheſter*. — —	1	177
— *Andrew de Harkeley*, Earl of *Carliſle*.	1	177
His Order, touching the Ordinances made by the Confederate Barons. — —	1	177

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD II. obtains a large Subſidy, both from the Clergy and Laity. — —	1	177
Summoned to do Homage to the King of *France*, and on what Account. — —	1	178
His Territories of *Guienne* and *Gaſcoigny* ſeized by the *French* King. — —	1	178
Calls a Parliament to *London*, in 1323, about this Affair. — —	1	178
His Embaſſy to the King of *France*, to excuſe his going there. — —	1	178
— Demand of a pecuniary Aid for the Ranſom of *John de Dreux*, Earl of *Richmond*. —	1	178
— Propoſal rejected. — —	1	178
— Charge of High Treaſon againſt *Adam de Orleton*, Biſhop of *Hereford*. — —	1	179
— Proceedings againſt him in Conſequence thereof. — —	1	179
Permits his Queen and the Prince of *Wales* to go into *France*. — —	1	180
His fruitleſs Endeavours to bring them back.	1	180
— domeſtic Affairs, bad State of. — —	1	180
Treachery and Rebellion of his Queen againſt him, Account of. — —	1	180
Seized by her Party, and impriſoned in *Kenneſworth* Caſtle. — —	1	181
His Depoſition reſolved on by a Parliament ſummoned by the Queen. — —	1	182
Articles alledged againſt him for that Purpoſe.	1	182, 3
Meſſage to him by a Committee to induce his Reſignation of the Crown to his Son. —	1	185
How affected on that Occaſion. — —	1	185
His Anſwer to the Commiſſioners. — —	1	185
— Reſignation of the Crown, Manner of. —	1	185, 6
— inhuman Treatment, and miſerable End, Account of. — —	1	188
— Latin Verſes wrote in his Confinement, Specimen of. — —	1	188
EDWARD III. elected King in the room of his Father. — —	1	186
His Age at that Time. — —	1	186

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. his Writ to the Sheriffs of *Yorkſhire*, for proclaiming his Peace. —	1	186, 7
His Guardians appointed by the Parliament, Liſt of. ——— ———	1	191
—— Expedition againſt the *Scots*. — —	1	194
Calls a Parliament to *Lincoln* in 1327. ———	1	194
——— to *Weſtminſter* in 1328. —	1	195
——— to *York* the ſame Year. —	1	195
——— to *Northampton* in 1328. —	1	195
His Peace with the *Scots*, by the Direction of the Queen and *Mortimer*, Articles of. —	1	195, 6
—— Charter, giving up all Claim of Superiority over that Kingdom, Abſtract of. —	1	196, 7
Calls a Parliament to *Saliſbury* in 1328. —	1	197
Creates his Brother, *John* of *Eltham*, Earl of *Cornwall*. ——— ———	1	198
——— Sir *James Butler*, of *Ireland*, Earl of *Ormond*. ——— ———	1	198
——— *Roger* Lord *Mortimer*, Earl of *March*.	1	198
Calls a Parliament to *Wincheſter* in 1329. —	1	198
——— to *Nottingham* in 1330. —	1	199
His Orders for Arreſting *Mortimer* there. —	1	199
Adjourns the Parliament to *Weſtminſter* on that Occaſion. ——— ———	1	199
His Writ to all the Sheriffs of *England*, for the Election of Commons to ſit in that Parliament. ——— ———	1	200, 1
—— Complaint againſt his Mother and *Mortimer*	1	202
—— Declaration to take the Reins of Government, approved of by the Parliament. —	1	202
—— Charge to the Peers, concerning *Simon de Bereford*, Knight. — ———	1	207
—— Offer of a Reward for taking Sir *John Maltravers* ——— ———	1	207, 8
——— for taking of *Bogo de Bayons*. ——— ———	1	208
——— of *John Daverill*. ——— ———	1	208
——— of *Thomas de Gurney*. ——— ———	1	208
——— of *William de Ocle*. —— — ———	1	208

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. reſtores *Edward Plantagenet*, Earl of *Kent*, to his Father's Honours and Eſtate.	I	209
Does the like to *Richard Fitz-Alan*, Son of the late Earl of *Arundel*.	I	209
His Grant to Sir *William Montacute* and others, for taking *Mortimer* and his Confederates.	I	209
Makes his Mother a State Priſoner for Life, in the Caſtle of *Riſings*.	I	210
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1331.	I	210
His Motive thereto.	I	210, 11
— Favour to Sir *Hugh Deſpenſer*, the younger.	I	211
Sollicited by the Parliament to extend his Favour to *Edmund*, eldeſt Son to the late Earl of *March*.	I	212
His Anſwer thereto.	I	212
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1332.	I	213
His Order for preventing Tumults, *&c.* on that Occaſion.	I	213
Invited by the King of *France* to go to the Holy Land.	I	213
His Requeſt to the Parliament thereupon.	I	213
— Declaration, concerning the Reaſons of their Meeting.	I	213, 14
Appoints Juſtices in every County for the Preſervation of Peace.	I	214
His Declaration, concerning his Journey to *France*.	I	215, 16
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1332.	I	217
Requeſted by them to march his Army againſt the *Scots*.	I	217
His Supply for that Purpoſe, Account of.	I	217
— illegal Taxations objected to by the Parliament.	I	217
Revokes the new Commiſſions for raiſing of certain Cuſtoms.	I	217
Removes his Court to *York*.	I	217
Summons a Parliament to meet there, in 1332.	I	218
His Adjournment thereof, and on what Occaſion.	I	218, 19
— Orders to the Mayor of *York*, for ſecuring the Peace of the City.	I	219

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. receives an Embaſſy, with Petitions from *David Bruce*, King of *Scotland*.	I	219
Requires the Reſtitution of *Berwick*, and the Homage of the young King. ——	I	220
His Demand rejected. —— —	I	220
Declares War againſt him. — —	I	220
Calls a Parliament to *York*, in 1333, on that Occaſion. —— ——	I	220
His Reſolution to march into *Scotland*, and aſſiſt King *Baliol*. —— ——	I	220
How adviſed by the Parliament, touching that Affair. —— ——	I	220
Regains the Kingdom of *Scotland*, and receives the Homage of King *Baliol*. ——	I	220
Holds a Parliament at *York*, on his Return in 1334. —— —— —	I	220
Confirms the two Great Charters there. ——	I	221
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year.	I	221
His Declaration, expreſſing a Deſire to go into the Holy Land. —— ——	I	221
Receives Information of the *Scots* Revolt. —	I	221
His Parliamentary Aid on that Occaſion, Account of. —— ——	I	221
Calls a Parliament to *York*, *Anno* 1335, to treat about renewing the War with *Scotland*. -	I	222
—————— to *Northampton*, *Anno* 1336.	I	222
His Advice received there, touching the *Scots* being aſſiſted by the *French* King. ——	I	222
Steals away from his Parliament, and goes directly to *Scotland*. —— —	I	222
His Subſtitutes, appointed to hold the Parliament in his Abſence, Liſt of. ——	I	222
Reduces *Scotland* to his Obedience again. —	I	223
Summons a Parliament to *Nottingham*, on his Return in 1336. —— ——	I	223
Obtains a new Grant to carry on the War in *Scotland* and *Gaſcoigny*. — —	I	223
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1337.	I	223
Creates his eldeſt Son, Prince *Edward*, Duke of *Cornwall*. —— ——	I	224
His farther Promotions at that Time, Particulars of. —— —— ——	I	224

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1337. — — —	I	225
His Declaration to them, concerning his Design to prosecute the War in *France*. —	I	225
His Supply obtained for that Purpose. —	I	225
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1338. —	I	225
His farther Aid for the *French* War, Particulars of. — —	I	225
Seizes upon the Effects of the *Lombard* Merchants in *London*. — —	I	226
—— upon the Revenues of Alien and foreign Priories. — —	I	226
His Extortions from the Nation in general, at this Time, Account of. — —	I	226
—— Embarkation, and the Strength of his Navy.	I	227
—— Residence at *Antwerp*, Splendour of. —	I	227
Commissions Prince *Edward* his Son, as Guardian of *England*, to hold a Parliament at *Northampton*, *Anno* 1338. — —	I	227
His extraordinary Aid granted at that Time. --	I	227, 8
Calls a Parliament by Commission to *Westminster*, in 1339. — —	I	228
His Remonstrance to them, concerning the Necessity of a further Aid. — —	I	228
How gratified on that Occasion. — —	I	228
Borrows Money of foreign Princes and private Persons. — —	I	228
Pawns his Crown, and for what. — —	I	228
Calls Prince *Edward* to *Antwerp*. — —	I	229
His Commissioners appointed to hold a Parliament at *Westminster* in 1340, List of. —	I	229
—— Aid from the Lords and Commons, Particulars of. — — —	I	230
Assumes the Style and Arms of *France*. —	I	233
Changes his Great Seal on that Occasion, and how. — —	I	233
Returns into *England*, and summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in *March*, 1340. —	I	233
His Declaration of his extreme Want of Money.	I	233
—— extraordinary Supply in Consequence thereof. — — —	I	234

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. his Grants at that Time, for the Ease of the Public. — ———	1	234, 5
Confirms *Magna Charta*. —— —	1	235
Requested by the Parliament not to make *England* a Province to *France*. ———	1	235
His Declaration of Indemnity to them on that Occasion, Form of. — ——	1	236
Creates the Marquis of *Juliers* Earl of *Cambridge*.	1	237
His Pension allowed to him on that Occasion. -	1	237
Goes abroad again, and besieges *Tournay*. —	1	237
Calls a Parliament by Commission to *Westminster* in *July*, 1340. —— —	1	237
Obtains a Victory over the *French* at Sea. —	1	237
His further Supply by the Parliament for carrying on the War. —— ——	1	237, 8
—— Disappointment in the Remittances thereof.	1	239
Returns privately to *England*, in order to find out the Defaulters. — — —	1	239, 40
His Treatment of the Constable of the Tower, for his Neglect of Duty there. ———	1	240
——————— of the Persons concerned in the Misapplication of his Subsidies. — —	1	240
—— Resentment against the Archbishop of *Canterbury*, on the same Account. ———	1	240
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1341. —	1	240
His Declaration for the Redress of Grievances.	1	240
Accepts the Submission of the Archbishop, and grants him a Pardon. —— ——	1	243
His Answer to the Requests and Complaints of the Clergy at this Parliament. — —	1	244
—— Answers to the Petitions of the Lords and Commons, concerning the Ease of his Subjects. ——— ———	1	245, 6
—— Assent for declaring them to be Statutes. —	1	246
—— arbitrary Manner of revoking them, Account of. ——— ———	1	247
—— Writ on that Occasion to the Archbishop of *Canterbury*. — ——	1	247, 8
Makes a Truce with *Philip* King of *France*. —	1	251
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1343, on that Occasion. ——— ——	1	251

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. how adviſed by the Parliament, touching the Truce with *France*. ——	1	252
Creates his eldeſt Son *Edward* Prince of *Wales*.	1	252
How aided by the Clergy at this Parliament. —	1	253
His Reſolution to renew the War with *France*, and the Occaſion thereof. — ——	1	257
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1344, for that Purpoſe. — ——	1	257
His Requeſt to them, for their Advice and Aſſiſtance. —— ——	1	257
How anſwered. —— ——	1	258
His Supply for the Renewal of the *French* War.	1	258
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1346.	1	259
Seizes the Revenues which the Cardinals of the *French* Faction poſſeſſed in *England*. —	1	259
His Order for the impartial Adminiſtration of Juſtice. —— ——	1	259, 60
—— Purveyors complained of, for evil Practices.	1	260
—— Puniſhment of them. — —	1	260
Appoints Prince *Lionel*, his ſecond Son, Regent.	1	260
Sets out again for *France*. — ——	1	260
How accompanied in this Expedition. — —	1	260
His Speech to his Officers. — —	1	260, 1
—— great Succeſs. — ——	1	262
—— Aid granted by the Commons, at the Parliament in 1347, for the War. — —	1	263
—— Aid granted, on Account of knighting the Prince of *Wales* at *La Hogue*. — —	1	267
Takes the important Town of *Calais*. — —	1	268
His Truce with *France*, and Return to *England*.	1	268
—— proſperous State, Deſcription of. ——	1	268
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1348.	1	268
His Anſwer to their Complaint againſt Foreſters, and to a Requeſt touching *Magna Charta*.	1	272
—— Writ to the King of *Scots*, demanding his Appearance at the Parliament in 1348. -	1	272, 3
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1351.	1	273
His Declaration of the Reaſons for aſſembling them. —— ——	1	274
Cauſes Groats and Half-Groats to be coined for the firſt Time. —— ——	1	274

	Vol.	*Page.*
EDWARD III. creates *Henry Plantagenet* Duke of *Lancaſter*.	1	275
His extenſive Grant of Power to that Nobleman.	1	275
Creates *Ralph* Lord *Strafford* Earl of the ſame.	1	275
His Penſion allowed on that Occaſion.	1	275
Inſtitutes the famous Order of the Garter.	1	275
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1352.	1	275
His Supply obtained for the *French* War.	1	277
—— thankful Acknowledgement thereof.	1	277
—— Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons, concerning Grievances.	1	278
—— Clemency to Sir *John Maltravers*.	1	279
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1353.	1	280
Obtains a farther Supply for the *French* War.	1	281
His Diſpleaſure at the *Flemmings*, and Occaſion thereof.	1	281
Removes the Staple of Wool from their Towns to *England*.	1	281
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1354.	1	282
Demands their Opinion, concerning a Peace with *France*.	1	282, 3
His Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	284 *to* 286
Renews the War againſt *France*.	1	286
His Conqueſts there.	1	286
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1355.	1	287
State of his Affairs at this Time.	1	287, 8
His large Supply from the Parliament, Particulars of.	1	288
—— Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	288 *to* 290
—— Expedition againſt the revolted *Scots*, and the Succeſs thereof.	1	290
Splendour of his Court, Account of.	1	290
Concludes a Peace with *France*.	1	290
Meets a Parliament at *Weſtminſter* in 1361.	1	290
Releaſes the *French* King from his Impriſonment.	1	291
Takes an Oath to preſerve the Peace made with *France*.	1	291
Reſtores the Poſſeſſions of the Alien Monaſteries to them again.	1	291
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1362.	1	292
His Command to the Peers on that Occaſion.	1	292

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. removes the Staple of Wool from *London* to *Calais*.	1	292
His Orders in Conſequence thereof.	1	292
— general Pardon to his Subjects.	1	293
— principal Offices, how diſpoſed of at this Time.	1	293, 4
Re-confirms *Magna Charta*.	1	294
Creates Prince *Lionel*, his ſecond Son, Duke of *Clarence*.	1	294
— *John of Gaunt*, his Son, Duke of *Lancaſter*.	1	294
— *Edmund* of *Langley*, his fifth Son, Earl of *Cambridge*.	1	294
Inſtitutes the *Engliſh* Ceremony obſerved on *Maunday Thurſday*.	1	294
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1363.	1	294
His Reaſons for calling them.	1	294, 5
How complimented by the Commons for his Conduct.	1	295
Paſſes an Act for limiting the Price of Poultry.	1	295
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1365.	1	295
His Speech againſt Papal Encroachments.	1	296
Anſwer to a Petition of the Commons, touching the Duty on Wool.	1	297
Appoints the Prince of *Wales* Governor of *Aquitain*.	1	297
— the Duke of *Clarence*, his ſecond Son, Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	1	297
Holds a Parliament at *Weſtminſter* in 1366.	1	297
His Requeſt to them, concerning the Pope's Intention to cite him to do Homage for his Crown.	1	298
Forbids the Payment of *Peter-Pence*.	1	299
His Alliance with Lord *Ingelram de Coucy*, a *Frenchman*.	1	299
— Grant to that Lord.	1	299
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1368, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	300
His Supply for the Diſcharge of his Debts.	1	301
— Judgment againſt Sir *John Leigh*, Steward of his Houſhold.	1	301
— Dominions abroad ſeized by the *French* King	1	302

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1369, on that Occasion. — —	1	302
Re-assumes the Style and Title of King of *France*.	1	303
Renews the War in that Kingdom. ——	1	303
His Order concerning the State of *England*. -	1	304
—— Subsidy on Wool, &c. for carrying on the War. —— ——	1	304
—— public Encouragement to all those who should assist him against *France*. ——	1	304, 5
—— Command to the Bishops and Clergy in case of an Invasion. —— ——	1	305
—— Affliction at this Time, and on what Account. —— ——	1	305
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1371.	1	305
His Affairs abroad, State of. — —	1	305, 6
—— Request to the Parliament, touching Security at home. —— ——	1	306
—— Supply granted by the Laity for carrying on the War. ——	1	306
—————— by the Clergy. ——	1	306
Command to the Sheriffs, concerning these Subsidies. —— ——	1	307
Requested by the Commons to admit Laymen into the great Offices of State. ——	1	309, 10
His Compliance therewith, and Disposal thereof.	1	310
—— Affairs in *France*, bad State of. — —	1	311
—— Effort to raise the Siege of *Tours*. — —	1	311
—— Disappointment therein. — —	1	311
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1372.	1	312
His Motives thereto. —— ——	1	312
—— ample Supply for prosecuting the *French* War.	1	313
—— thankful Acknowledgement thereof. —	1	313
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1373.	1	313
His unusual Clauses in the Writs for that Purpose. —— ——	1	313, 14
—— further Supply for the War. — —	1	315
—— Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	316, 17
Agrees to a Truce with *France*. — —	1	317
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1376, on that Occasion. —— ——	1	318
His Subsidy at this Time. — ——	1	318

EDWARD

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. admits a Council to attend him constantly, at the Requeſt of the Commons.	1	319
His Anſwer to their Petitions concerning Juſtices of Peace.	1	322
How abuſed by his Miſtreſs, *Alice Pierce*.	1	322
His infirm State, Account of.	1	322
— Intention to celebrate a Jubilee.	1	322
— great Diſappointment therein.	1	322
Paſſes an Act of Grace.	1	322
Creates his Grandſon, *Richard* Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornwall* and Earl of *Cheſter*.	1	323
Declares him Heir Apparent.	1	323
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1377.	1	323
Obtains a Poll-Tax for ſupporting the War.	1	326
His Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	327, 8, 9
— Death.	1	329
EDWARD IV. proclaimed King of *England*.	2	310
His Proceſſion on that Occaſion.	2	310
— Expedition againſt Queen *Margaret*.	2	311
— great Victory over her at *Towton*.	2	311
— Proceedings at *York*, in Conſequence thereof	2	311
— Return to *London*, and Coronation there.	2	312
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1461.	2	312, 13
His Declaration, touching his Title to the Crown.	2	315, 16
— Speech on that Occaſion.	2	318, 19
— Bounty to his Friends.	2	320
Creates his Brother *George*, Duke of *Clarence*.	2	321
——— *Richard*, Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	321
——— *John* Lord *Nevile*, Viſcount *Montacute*.	2	321
——— *Henry Bourchier*, Earl of *Eſſex*.	2	321
——— *William* Lord *Fauconberg*, Earl of *Kent*.	2	321
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1463.	2	322
His Subſidy obtained there.	2	322
— various Adjournments of this Parliament, Particulars of.	2	322, 3, 4
— Victory over the Queen's Army at *Hegeley* Moor.	2	324
——— over the King's Army at *Hexham*.	2	324
— Subſidies obtained for Life, at the Seſſion in 1464.	2	324, 5
— Marriage with Lady *Gray*.	2	328

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD IV. his ill Uſage of the Earl of *Warwick*, on his Marriage with Lady *Gray*. -	2	328
His Impriſonment by the Earl, and where. —	2	328
—- Eſcape. —— —— ——	2	328
Drives the Earl out of the Kingdom. ——	2	328
His various Turns of Fortune in Conſequence thereof. —— ——	2	329
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1467. —	2	329
His Speech to the Commons there. ——	2	329, 30
—- Prorogations of this Parliament, Account of.	2	331
—- Subſidy obtained at the Seſſion in 1468. —	2	332
Forced to leave the Kingdom. — ——	2	334
Proceedings againſt him by the Parliament on *Henry*'s Reſtoration. —— ——	2	334, 5
His Return to *England*. —— ——	2	338
—- Pretenſions on landing. —— —	2	338
—- Victory over the Earl of *Warwick* at *Barnet*.	2	338
—- Defeat of Queen *Margaret* at *Tewkſbury*. -	2	338
—- Reſtoration to the Throne. ——	2	339
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1472. —	2	340
His Supply granted him there. ——	2	340
Creates his eldeſt Son *Edward*, Prince of *Wales*, *&c.* —— —— ——	2	341
His Supply granted at the Seſſion in 1473. —	2	341
—- extraordinary Favour to *Lewis de Brugis*, a Foreigner. —— ——	2	343
—- Grants to the Dukes of *Clarence* and *Glouceſter*. —— ——	2	345, 6
—- Subſidy obtained at the Seſſion in 1474. —	2	346
—— —— —— —— in 1475. —	2	348, 9
—- new Device of raiſing Money at this Time, Account of. —— ——	2	349, 50
—- fruitleſs Expedition againſt *France*. ——	2	350, 1
Diſobliges the Nation, and how. — —	2	351
His Method of raiſing Money, to avoid calling a Parliament. —— ——	2	351, 2
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1477.	2	353
Creates his Son *Richard*, Duke of *York*, *&c.* —	2	353
His Revocation of *Nevile* Duke of *Bedford*'s Title	2	354
—- Proceedings againſt *George Nevile*, Archbiſhop of *York*. —— ——	2	355, 6

EDWARD

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD IV. his Quarrel with *George* Duke of *Clarence*.	2	358, 9, 60
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1482.	2	363
His Subſidy obtained there.	2	363, 4
— further Grant to *Richard* Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	364
— great Diſtreſs at this Time, Account of.	2	365
How relieved by the Clergy.	2	366
His Sickneſs and Death.	2	366
EDWARD V. his Acceſſion to the Throne.	2	376
His Murder in the Tower.	2	376
EDWARD VI. his Acceſſion to the Crown.	3	215
His Stile and Titles.	3	215
— Age at that Time.	3	215
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1547.	3	216
His Commiſſion for appointing the Protector's Seat, Form of.	3	220, 1
— Subſidy granted him at the Seſſion in 1548.	3	245
— general Pardon to his Subjects.	3	245
— Diſſolution of the Parliament.	3	263
— Sickneſs at that Time.	3	264
Calls a new Parliament in 1552.	3	264
His Debts, Particulars of.	3	264
— Letter to the Sheriffs, for electing ſuch Members as the Privy Council ſhould recommend.	3	265, 6
— Subſidy obtained this Seſſion.	3	268
— Diſſolution of the Parliament.	3	271
— Death.	3	274
EGERTON, *Sir Thomas*, made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal.	4	403
His Speech at opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1597.	4	404 *to* 408
— Anſwer to Mr. *Yelverton*'s Speech at the Diſſolution of this Parliament.	4	420
— Speech at opening the Seſſion in 1601.	4	422, 3
— Reply to a Speech of *John Crooke*, Eſq; Speaker.	4	425
— further Anſwer to the Speaker.	4	426, 7, 8
— Speech at the Cloſe of this Seſſion.	4	505, 6
Created Lord *Elleſmere*, and made Lord-Chancellor of *England*.	5	9

	Vol.	Page.
EGERTON, *Edward, Esq*; his Petition to the Peers in Parliament againſt Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*. —— ——	5	359 *to* 362
EGREMOND, *Sir John*, raiſes a Rebellion againſt King *Henry* VII. *Anno* 1489. ——	2	424
EGREMONT, *Lord Thomas*, ſlain at the Battle of *Northampton*, *Anno* 1461. ——	2	293
ELECTIONS for Members of the Houſe of Commons, Debate thereon. ——	4	437, 8
ELIZABETH, *Queen*, ſucceeds to the Crown on the Death of her Siſter *Mary*. ——	3	361
Her Choice of Privy Counſellors, Liſt of. —	3	362
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in *Jan.* 1558.	3	363
Obtains a Subſidy from the Commons. ——	3	407
Petitioned by them to marry. — —	3	408 *to* 410
Her Anſwer. — — —	3	410 *to* 412
Diſſolves the Parliament. — —	3	436
Her Crown claimed by *Francis* II. King of *France*, in Right of his Wife *Mary*, Queen Regent of *Scotland*. — ——	3	437
Invades *Scotland*, both by Sea and Land. ——	3	438
Sends an Army into *France* to invade that Kingdom. —— ——	3	438
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1562. —	4	1
Her Proceſſion to the Houſe, Form of. ——	4	1, 2
Obtains a large Supply from the Clergy and Laity.	4	14
Petitioned again by the Commons to marry. —	4	39 *to* 45
Her Anſwer. —— ——	4	45
Addreſſed by the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons on the Subject of her Marriage. —	4	46 *to* 49
Her Anſwer. —— ——	4	49 *to* 52
Concludes a Peace with *France*. —— —	4	52
Sollicited by Mr. *Onſlow* to be excuſed from ſerving the Office of Speaker for the Commons, *Anno* 1566. — ——	4	55 *to* 57
Approves the Election. — —	4	57, 8
Her Reply to Mr. *Onſlow*'s Anſwer. ——	4	58, 9
Appoints Sir *Robert Catlyn*, Lord Chief Juſtice of the Common Pleas, to execute the Office of Lord-Keeper at this Seſſion. ——	4	60

	Vol.	Page.
ELIZABETH, *Queen*, receives a Petition from the Lords, touching her Marriage and Succeſſion.	4	64 *to* 70
Her Anſwer.	4	70, 1
Occaſions great Debates in the Houſe of Commons.	4	71, 2
Reſents their Behaviour, and forbids all farther Proceedings in the Affair.	4	72, 3
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	74
Remits a Part of this Tax.	4	74
Grants a general Pardon to her Subjects.	4	76
Her Speech to this Parliament.	4	84, 5
Diſſolves it.	4	85
Suppreſſes a Rebellion in the North of *England*.	4	85
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1571.	4	85
Her extraordinary Proceſſion to the Parliament-Houſe.	4	86, 7
—— Speech to the Parliament.	4	87
—— Anſwer, by the Lord-Keeper, to Mr. *Wray*'s Speech.	4	97
Forbids the Commons to meddle with Matters of State.	4	97
Excommunicated by Pope *Pius* V.	4	100
Obtains a conſiderable Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	101, 2
Checks the Commons, and forbids them to debate on Points of Prerogative.	4	153, 4
Grants a general Pardon.	4	156
Diſſolves the Parliament.	4	165
Becomes jealous of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*.	4	165
Impriſons her.	4	165
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1572.	4	165
Summons four new Barons to this Parliament.	4	165
Prohibits the Commons from meddling with Religious Affairs.	4	181, 2
Summons *Henry Piercy*, Earl of *Northumberland*, and *John* Lord *Stourton*, to the Parliament.	4	185
Obtains a large Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	185
Diſcharges *Peter Wentworth*, Eſq; from Impriſonment, on Account of his Speech in the Houſe of Commons.	4	215

	Vol.	*Page.*
ELIZABETH, *Queen*, prorogues the Parliament.	4	226
Summons it again, after twenty-four Prorogations, to *Weſtminſter*, in 1581. — —	4	228
Receives the Addreſſes of *Francis* Duke of *Anjou*.	4	232, 3
Gives great Offence to her Proteſtant Subjects on this Occaſion. —— ——	4	233
Her remarkable Reſtraint upon the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	4	236
Highly offended at their Appointment of a Faſt.	4	237, 8
Accepts their Submiſſion. — ——	4	240
Paſſes a Bill for the Reſtitution in Blood of *Philip* Earl of *Arundele*, eldeſt Son to *Thomas* late Duke of *Norfolk*. — ——	4	254
Diſſolves this Parliament, after having ſubſiſted near eleven Years —— ——	4	255
Calls another to *Weſtminſter* in 1585. ——	4	256
Appoints Sir *Thomas Bromley* Lord-Chancellor.	4	256
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	261
Prorogues the Parliament. —— ——	4	267
Her Anſwer to an Addreſs of Thanks from the Commons. —— ——	4	267, 8
Appoints *Chriſtopher Hatton*, Eſq; Vice-Chamberlain of her Houſhold. — —	4	262
Her Speech to the Parliament. — ——	4	277, 8, 9
—— various Prorogations of it, Account of.	4	279
Diſſolves it. —— ——	4	280
Receives ſome Propoſals from the Queen of *Scots* for an Accommodation. ——	4	280
Calls a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1586, on this Account. — ——	4	281
Opens it by Commiſſion. —— —	4	282
Receives a Petition from the Parliament, deſiring her Conſent to the Execution of the Queen of *Scots*. —— ——	4	288 *to* 292
Her Anſwer. —— ——	4	293, 4, 5
—— Meſſage to the Commons, in Favour of the Queen. —— ——	4	296
—— ambiguous Anſwer to the laſt Reſolve of the Lords, touching her Execution. ——	4	298
—— Anſwer to ſome further Reaſons urged to this Purpoſe. —— ——	4	301 *to* 305

	Vol.	Page.
ELIZABETH, *Queen*, permits the Sentence againſt the Queen of *Scots* to be proclaimed and executed. —— ——	4	305
Appoints Sir *Edmund Anderſon*, Chief Juſtice of the Common Pleas, to act as Lord-Chancellor, in the room of Sir *Thomas Bromley*.	4	306
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy. ——	4	307
—— a Subſidy and a Benevolence from the Laity. — —— —	4	308
Diſſolves the Parliament by Commiſſion. ——	4	319
Receives Notice of an Armada prepared by *Philip* II. King of *Spain*, to invade *England*.	4	306
Sends Ambaſſadors to treat of a Peace. —	4	311
Her Propoſals rejected. —	4	311
—— Preparations to withſtand this Invaſion. —	4	320
Attacks the *Spaniſh* Navy, and entirely deſtroys it.	4	320
Rewards her Commanders for their Conduct.	4	320
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1588.	4	320
Obtains a large Supply from the Clergy and Laity	4	323
Offended at the Commons, for attempting to regulate the Officers of her Houſhold and Revenue. — — —	4	327
Her Meſſage to them on this Occaſion. ——	4	327, 8
Requeſted by both Houſes to declare War againſt *Spain*. —— ——	4	340
Diſſolves the Parliament. —— ——	4	340
Her extraordinary Expences, and frugal Management of the laſt Supply. ——	4	340, 1
Calls a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1592.	4	342
Appoints Sir *John Puckering* Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. —— ——	4	342
Her Charges by Means of the War with *Spain*.	4	364
Obtains the Grant of a Subſidy from the Commons. —— ——	4	364
Sends four of their Members to Priſon, for attempting to entail the Succeſſion of the Crown. —— — ——	4	365
Her further Expences in maintaining the *Spaniſh* War. —— —— —	4	370, 1
—— provident Management, ſome Account of.	4	371, 2

	Vol.	Page.
ELIZABETH, *Queen*, her Message to the Commons, forbidding them to meddle with State or Church Affairs. —— ——	4	394, 5, 6
Her Speech to both Houses. —— —	4	401, 2
Dissolves the Parliament. — ——	4	402
Summons another to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1597. -	4	403
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	410, 11
Dissolves this Parliament. — —	4	420
Calls a new one to *Westminster* in 1601. ——	4	422
Her Message to the Lords. — ——	4	430, 1
Obtains a large Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity. — —— ——	4	431
Her Message to the Commons, for repealing Monopolies. —— — —	4	468, 9
Attended by a Committee of their House with an Address of Thanks. — —	4	478, 9
Her Answer. — — —	4	479 *to* 482
—— Dissolution of the Parliament. — —	4	506
—— Death. —— —— ——	4	506
—— Debts at that Time, Amount of. ——	5	147
ELIZABETH, *Queen of Bohemia, and Daughter of King James* I. her Letter to the Earl of *Bristol* about the *Palatinate*. — —	7	186, 7
Her Letter of Request to the House of Commons. —— ——	12	245, 6
—— to the Peers, for Relief. ——	12	374, 5
ELLINSHAM, *Sir William*, one of the Officers under *Henry le Spencer*, Bishop of *Norwich*, in his Expedition to *Flanders*. ——	1	379
Charge against him for Military Misconduct. -	1	379
His Sentence on that Occasion. — —	1	379
ELLIOT, *Sir John*, his Motion in the House of Commons for Relief of Grievances. ——	6	423
Appointed one of the Managers against the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	37
His Speech, in summing up the Charge against him. —— ——	7	152 *to* 158
Committed to the Tower, by Order of the King.	7	159
Discharged from his Confinement. ——	7	163
His Reply to a Speech of Sir *Dudley Carlton*, relating to the Duke. — ——	7	165, 6

	Vol.	Page.
ELLIOT, *Sir John*, committed to Priſon, for refuſing a Loan to the King.	7	324
His Petition to the King on this Account.	7	324 *to* 328
Releaſed from Priſon.	7	338
His Speech on ſome Propoſitions of the King for a Supply.	7	399, 400
——— on Impriſonment.	7	405, 6
Diſpleaſed at the Rehearſal of the Duke of *Buckingham*'s congratulatory Speech to the King, on a Vote of five Subſidies.	7	433
His Speech thereupon.	7	433, 4, 5
— Charge againſt the Earl of *Suffolk*, at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords.	7	453
— Speech, on a Meſſage from the King, concerning the Liberty of the Subject.	8	99
Recapitulates the public Grievances before the Commons.	8	155 *to* 163
His Speech, on a Meſſage from the King, not to meddle with State-Government, or the Miniſters thereof.	8	191
Interrupted by the Speaker, and ſits down.	8	191
His Speech, relating to the Petition of Right.	8	246
——— on a Member's Goods being ſeized for refuſing to pay Tonnage.	8	255
——— on Religious Grievances.	8	268 *to* 273
——— on the King's Anſwer to the Commons' Apology about Tonnage.	8	278
——— on Mr. Attorney's Anſwer, concerning Dr. *Coſins*.	8	283
——— againſt Biſhop *Laud*.	8	284
— Report, concerning —— *Acton*, Eſq; Sheriff of *London*.	8	284
— Speech, concerning the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage.	8	290
——— ſome Popiſh Prieſts releaſed from *Newgate*.	8	303, 4
— Charge againſt Sir *Robert Heath*, concerning this Affair.	8	304
— Speech, on Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods being ſeized by the Cuſtomers for Tonnage.	8	311

	Vol.	Page.
ELLIOT, *Sir John*, his Speech againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament Man.	8	317, 18
His Speech againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Weſton*.	8	326, 7
—— Remonſtrance againſt Tonnage.	8	327 *to* 330
Reads it himſelf, being refuſed by the Speaker and Clerk.	8	327
Summon'd before the Privy Council for his Miſbehaviour	8	354
His Examination and Anſwer.	8	355
Committed to the Tower, and his Study ſealed up.	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber, by an Information againſt him.	8	359 *to* 368
Offers to give Bail.	8	374
Refuſes to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Committed again to the Tower.	8	376
Information againſt him in the King's Bench, and his Plea.	8	376, 7, 8
His Caſe argued in the King's Bench.	8	381 *to* 388
—— Sentence.	8	388
ELLIS, *Mr.* made Sollicitor-General.	22	55
EMPSON, *Sir Thomas*, his fatal Cataſtrophe.	3	8
ENGAGEMENT of the Parliament's Army, with regard to Diſbanding.	15	424 *to* 430
Of the Train'd Bands, Apprentices, *&c.* of *London*, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, Safety, and Freedom.	16	164, 5
Of thoſe Members of both Houſes who abſented themſelves and went to the Army, Form of.	16	241, 2, 3
Of the Council of State appointed by the Commons in 1648	19	38, 9
Form of, taken by the Commons and all others in Office.	19	212
—— taken by all Perſons being 18 Years of Age.	19	243, 4
To be true to the Commonwealth, repealed by the Protector *Cromwell*.	20	269
Form of, taken by the Members of Parliament in 1659.	22	130
Order for diſcharging it.	22	155
ENGLAND, *State of*, in 1216.	1	23
—— 1263.	1	67
—— 1297.	1	105
—— 1314.	1	151
—— 1386.	1	390
—— 1405.	2	84
—— 1487.	2	411
—— 1559.	3	437
—— 1569, and 1570.	4	85
—— 1639.	8	394, 5
—— 1642.	12	79, 80
—— 1645.	14	43, 4
—— 1646.	14	478, 9

	Vol.	Page.
ENGLAND, *State of*, in 1648. — —	18	412 *to* 415
How circumſtanced, with regard to foreign Princes, in 1659. — —	21	406
Strength of its Navy at the Reſtoration. —	22	296, 7
ENGLAND, *Regency of*, call a Parliament to *London* in 1297	1	106
Their Agreement with the diſcontented Barons, in Behalf of King *Edward* I. Particulars of. —	1	107, 8
— Application to the King, for a Confirmation of what they had done. — —	1	109
ENGLISH, their brave Reſolution under the Command of Adm. *Pennington*, in the Affair of *Rochelle* in 1625.	6	356, 7
Their Succeſs againſt the *Iriſh* Rebels in 1642. —	10	486
— farther Succeſs againſt them, Account of. —	10	515
ENTHUSIASTS, remarkable Sect of. —	21	65, 6
EPISCOPACY, Debate thereon by the Commons.	9	292, 3 342 *to* 350
Reſolution of the Parliament againſt it. —	11	418, 19
Bill for extirpating that antient Inſtitution paſſed by both Houſes. — —	11	454
EQUALITY of the Preſbyterian and Independent Parties in the Houſe of Commons, remarkable Inſtance of.	17	348
ERPINGHAM, *Sir Thomas*, *Vice-Chancellor to King Henry* IV. his Charge againſt *Henry le Spencer*, Biſhop of *Norwich*. — —	2	66
ESSEX, *Earl of*. See DEVEREUX, ROBERT.		
ESSEX, *County of*, their Petition to the Commons, for a Reformation in Church and State. — —	10	239
ESTIMATE of the Charge of maintaining a Regiment of Firelocks. — —	14	255, 6, 7
— a Troop of Horſe in the Parliament's Service. —	17	230
— of the Fleet, for the Summer's Service in 1650. — —	19	242
— of ſupporting the Navy for ſix Months, during the *Dutch* War in 1653. —	20	222
— of diſbanding the Forces by Land, *&c.* in 1660.	23	3, 4
Of the Debts of the Army and Navy at that Time. —	23	10
ESTWICK, *Mr.* his Speech to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament, on preſenting a Petition in Favour of the Clergy's Right of Maintenance. — —	20	218, 19
EVANS, *Ralph*, his Letter to Mr. *Bowyer*, Clerk of Parliament, for a Copy of King *James*'s Anſwer to the Grievances of the Subject. — —	5	265
EVANS, *Cornelius*, perſonates *Charles* Prince of *Wales*.	17	185
Apprehended in *Kent*, and ſent up to *London*. — —	17	186, 7
His Examination, taken by the Mayor of *Rocheſter*. —	17	187 *to* 190

	Vol.	Page.
EVANS, *Cornelius*, his Confeſſion before the Houſe of Peers.	17	190
Committed to *Newgate*.	17	190
EVELYN, *Sir John*, his Speech in Support of the Impeachment againſt Lord *George Digby*.	10	319, 20
His Danger of Expulſion from the Houſe of Commons, Account of.	12	5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King with a Petition for Peace.	12	11
Objected againſt by the King.	12	12
Occaſions the Reſentment of the Houſe of Peers againſt him, and on what Account.	14	396, 7
How vindicated by the Commons.	14	402, 3, 4
EVERARD, *Mr.* his Information of the *Scots* intending to march up to *London*.	17	120
EVESHAM, *Battle of*, between King *Henry* III. and his Barons, *Anno* 1265.	1	72
EXAMINATION, concerning a ſuppoſed Plot againſt the Parliament in 1645.	14	202, 3
Of *Cornelius Evans*, who perſonated the Prince of *Wales* in 1648.	17	187 *to* 190
EXCHEQUER, *Officers there*, Debate about them by the Commons.	4	325, 6, 7
Receipt of, removed to *Richmond* in 1625.	6	356
Records there, ordered by the Commons to be ſent for, concerning Ship-Money.	8	435
EXCISE, when firſt ſet on Foot in *England*, and what Commodities laid on, and how taxed, Particulars of.	12	258, 9
Farther extended, and how.	12	267
	13	242
Reduced by the Commons, and in what Manner.	20	83
EXCOMMUNICATION, its Uſe perverted by Eccleſiaſtical Officers.	5	149, 50
Complained of by King *James* I.	5	149, 50
Abuſes therein reſtrained by an Act.	5	152
EXECUTION *of Traitors*, Antiquity of the preſent Manner thereof.	1	85, 6
EXETER, *City of*, ſurrender'd to the Parliament's Forces.	14	359
Great Diſturbances there, and how occaſioned, Account of.	17	159 *to* 167
EXPERIMENT, dangerous one, Inſtance of.	2	248
EXPLANATION of a Letter in Cyphers, addreſſed to the King by Mr. *Aſhburnham*.	15	376
EXTRACTS of two Letters from the Committee at *Derby Houſe*, to Gen. *Cromwell* in the North.	17	480, 1

F

	Vol.	Page.
FABIAN, *Mr.* his Account of carrying King *Henry* VI. then an Infant, to the Parliament in 1425. ——	2	184
His Account of the Duke of *Somerset*'s Arreſt for Treaſon	2	276
—— of a Benevolence granted to *Henry* VII. in 1492. —— ——	2	435
FACTIONS, *among the Officers of the Army*, Account of.	21	339, 40
FAIRFAX, *Lord*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend King *Charles* I. in *Yorkſhire*.	10	493
Made General of their Forces in that County. —	11	442
His Agreement with the Earl of *Cumberland* for a Neutrality there. —— ——	11	443
—— declared void by the Parliament. —	11	443, 4
—— Letter, ſetting forth the State of Affairs in the Northern Counties. —— ——	12	93 *to* 98
—— giving an Account of the Proceedings of the two contending Armies in *Yorkſhire*. ——	12	110 *to* 114
—— concerning his Succeſs in that County. —	12	157 *to* 161
—— and remarkable Introduction thereto, on occaſion of his taking *Wakefield*. ——	12	268 *to* 273
Routed, near *Bradford*, by the Earl of *Newcaſtle*. —	12	326
Appointed Governor of *Hull*. — ——	12	334
—— Steward of *Pomfrete* Caſtle. ——	14	27
His Death, Account of. —— —	17	81
FAIRFAX, *Sir William, one of the Parliament's Generals*, kill'd in raiſing the Siege before *Montgomery* Caſtle.	13	289
FAIRFAX, *Sir Thomas*, defeats the King's Forces at *Selby*, in *Yorkſhire*. —— ——	13	172
His Account of that Action. —— —	13	172, 3
—— Liſt of Priſoners, *&c.* taken there. ——	13	173, 4
Appointed Chief Commander of the Parliament's Forces	13	402
How complimented on this Occaſion by the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons. — —	13	410, 11
State of his Army in *April*, 1645, Account of. ——	13	458
His Letter of Requeſt to the Peers, for the Continuance of General *Cromwell* in his Army. ——	13	497, 8
Obtains a complete Victory over the King's Forces at *Naſeby*. —— ——	13	507
How rewarded by the Parliament on this Occaſion. —	13	507
His Letter, concerning the King's new Levies, and the bad State of his own Army. ——	13	517 *to* 519
—— Account of an Independent Army, call'd *Club-Men*, raiſed in the Counties of *Wilts* and *Dorſet*. ——	14	10 *to* 12
—— of a Victory he had obtain'd over Lord *Goring*, in *Somerſetſhire*. —— ——	14	21
Appointed Governor of *Pomfrete* Caſtle. ——	14	27

FAIR-

	Vol.	Page.
FAIRFAX, *Sir Thomas*, his Letter, giving an Account of his great Success at *Bridgewater*.	14	27, 8
Takes the City of *Bristol*.	14	54
His Letter to the Committee of both Kingdoms, concerning the Prince of *Wales*.	14	58
——— giving an Account of his taking *Tiverton*.	14	91, 2
Complimented by a Letter from the Speaker of the House of Peers on this Occasion.	14	92
His Letter, relating to the Distribution of his Forces.	14	132, 3
Takes the Town of *Dartmouth* by Storm.	14	210 *to* 213
Acknowledgements from the Parliament for his Services, Particulars of.	14	214
Defeats the King's Forces in the West, commanded by Lord *Hopton*.	14	265
His further Success in the West, some Account of.	14	289 *to* 295
How complimented by the Parliament on this Occasion.	14	302, 3
His Letter concerning the Prince of *Wales*.	14	379
Arrives in *London* from the North.	15	166
How complimented on this Occasion by both Houses.	15	166 *to* 169
His Answer thereto.	15	169
—— Letter, in Answer to a Declaration of Parliament against the Proceedings of the Army.	15	345, 6
——— relating to the Parliament's Votes for disbanding the Army.	15	383, 4
——— to the Earl of *Manchester*, on the same Occasion	15	384, 5
——— to the Speaker of the House of Commons, concerning the Advice of his Council of War thereupon.	15	389, 90
——— concerning the King's Removal from *Holdenby*	15	400, 1
—— second Letter, to the same Purpose.	15	408 *to* 412
—— Answer to the Parliament's Commissioners sent down to the Army, concerning their Instructions.	15	423, 4
—— Letter, signifying the March of his Army to *St. Alban's*.	15	443, 4
——— concerning sundry Petitions in Favour of the Army.	15	446, 7
—— two Letters, in Answer to one from the City of *London*, touching the Differences between the Parliament and Army.	15	476, 7, 8
—— Letter to the Parliament's Commissioners at *Newmarket*, concerning the King's Removal to *Richmond*	15	496
—— Message to them on this Occasion.	15	496
—— Letter to them, disavowing the Admittance of new Forces under his Command, *&c.*	15	500

	Vol.	Page.
FAIRFAX, *Sir Thomas*, his Letter to the Earl of *Manchester*, relating to the Charge of the King's Person, the Desires of the Army, and the Parliament's Endeavours for raising new Forces.	15	501
——— concerning the Seizure of the *Scots* Commissioners' Packet by the Army.	16	43, 4
——— concerning the King's Resolution to go to *Windsor*.	16	47, 8
—— Answer to a Letter from the Parliament's Commissioners, relating to the intended Treaty.	16	51, 2
Commissioners appointed by him to treat with the Parliament's Commissioners about the Demands of the Army, List of.	16	59
His Commission for that Purpose.	16	59, 60
—— Letter to the Parliament, desiring that the King might see his Children, and vindicating the Behaviour of the Army towards him.	16	101 *to* 105
—— Order for expunging the Names of all Cavaliers out of the Muster-Rolls.	16	172, 3
—— Letters, signifying his Resolution to march with his whole Army to *London*.	16	188, 9, 90
Encamps on *Hounslow-Heath*.	16	237
Enters *Southwark* with a Party of Horse.	16	237
Admitted into *London*.	16	238
How complimented on this Occasion.	16	238
Declines the Acceptance of a considerable Present from the City.	16	238
His Reason for it.	16	238
Marches his whole Army, with Laurel in their Hats, through the City of *London*.	16	238
Goes to the House of Peers.	16	239
Receives the Thanks of both Houses for his Proceedings.	16	239
Made Constable of the Tower.	16	239, 40
His Letter to the Earl of *Manchester*, with a Remonstrance inclosed, vindicating the Proceedings of the Army.	16	250
——— to the Peers, desiring a Restraint of the Press.	16	300, 1
——— on occasion of the King's Escape from *Hampton-Court*.	16	330
——— concerning a Mutiny in the Army.	16	333 *to* 336
—— Remonstrance thereupon.	16	340 *to* 345
—— Menace to the Parliament, on account of Arrears due to the Army.	16	355
—— Letter to the Peers, for more effectually securing the King in the *Isle of Wight*.	16	356, 7

	Vol.	Page.
FAIRFAX, *Sir Thomas*, his Letter to the Peers, concerning ſome Reſults of his Council of War. —	16	473
His Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, concerning the King's Perſon. — —	16	481
——— concerning Capt. *Wogan*, who had marched out of *England* with a Troop of Horſe, in a military Poſture, and gone into *Scotland*. ———	17	79, 80, 1
Succeeds his Father as Baron of *Cameron*. —	17	81
Made Steward of the Honour of *Pontefract*, Keeper of the Caſtle there, and *Cuſtos Rotulorum* of the County of *York*. — ———	17	81
His Letter, giving an Account of the Diſpoſition of his Forces. — — —	17	149 *to* 153
——— relating to a Quarrel between the Mayor of *Exeter* and the Soldiery there. — —	17	159
—— two Letters, giving an Account of his Victory over an Army raiſed by *Kentiſh* Gentlemen in 1648	17	208, 9 212 *to* 215
—— Letter, giving an Account of the Surrender of *Colcheſter*. ——— ———	17	430, 1
—— Severity to Sir *Charles Lucas* and Sir *George Liſle*, two of the Royaliſts taken Priſoners there. —	17	431
—— Account of the Quality and Number of the Priſoners of War. ——— ———	17	431, 2
—— Services to the Parliament, how rewarded. —	18	23
—— Letter to the Houſe of Commons concerning his Army. ——— ——— ———	18	77
—— Anſwer to a Letter, concerning the Quarter given to the Lords *Goring* and *Capel*, at the Surrender of *Colcheſter*. ——— ———	18	87, 8
—— Letter, relating to a Remonſtrance from the Army.	18	160
——— to Col. *Hammond*, requiring his Attendance at *St. Alban's*. ——— ———	18	255
—— Demand upon the Houſe of Commons for Money to pay his Army. ——— ———	18	265
—— Letter to the Lord Mayor, *&c.* of *London*, containing a high Demand upon the City, on account of the Army's March towards it. — ———	18	288
—— Arrival at *Whitehall*, and the Diſpoſal of his Forces, Account of. ——— —	18	293
—— Method to quicken the City of *London* in the Payment of their Arrears due to the Army. —	18	464
—— Warrant for the Removal of Sir *William Waller*, and other impriſoned Members of the Commons, to *St. James's*. — — — —	18	465
Teſtimony of the City of *London*'s Affection to him. -	19	130

	Vol.	Page.
FAIRFAX, *Sir Thomas*, appointed to march with an Army into the North againſt the *Scots*.	19	266
Deſires to be excuſed, and why.	19	267, 8
His Conference with a Committee of the Council of State on that Occaſion.	19	269 *to* 274
Lays down his Commiſſion, and receives the Thanks of the Houſe of Commons for his Services.	19	274, 5
Eſpouſes Gen. *Monke*'s Quarrel againſt the Army under *Fleetwood*.	22	22
FAIRS prohibited within fifty Miles of *London*, on account of the Plague.	6	356
FALCASIUS, or *Fouke de Brent*, raiſes a Rebellion againſt King *Henry* III.	1	24
His Treatment of *Braibrooke*, one of the King's itinerant Juſtices.	1	24
Eſcapes into *Wales*.	1	24
Is introduced to the King, and implores his Pardon.	1	24
— committed to the Cuſtody of the Biſhop of *London*.	1	24
— tried as a Rebel, before the King and the Barons.	1	26
— condemned to perpetual Baniſhment.	1	26
His Declaration on leaving the Kingdom.	1	26
FALKIRK, *Battle of*, between the *Engliſh* and *Scots* in 1298.	1	111
FALKLAND, *Lord Viſcount*. See CAREY, LUCIUS.		
FANE, *Mildmay*, *Earl of Weſtmoreland*, deſerts King *Charles* I. whom he had joined at *Oxford*, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
Intitles himſelf to their Protection, and how.	13	450, 1
FAST, appointed by Authority of the Commons in 1581.	4	236, 7
Appointed by the Parliament, with the King's Conſent, in *November*, 1640.	9	34
How religiouſly kept, Account of.	9	39
Enjoined, on Account of the *Iriſh* Rebellion.	10	110
——— by the Parliament, on Account of the Defeat of their Armies in the North and Weſt.	12	339
——— for a Bleſſing upon the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Army.	13	262
——— on Account of his Defeat in *Cornwall*.	13	277
——— for the Succeſs of their Army in the Weſt.	13	298
——— for Succeſs in paſſing a Bill, called *The Self-denying Ordinance*.	13	378
——— for Succeſs in their Treaty for Peace at *Uxbridge*.	13	398

	Vol.	Page.
FAST enjoined by the Parliament, for God's Aſſiſtance in the Settlement of Church-Government on the Preſbyterian Model. —— ——	14	192
Enjoined by the Parliament, on Account of the Confuſions in the Army. —— ——	15	413
Appointed by the Houſe of Commons, with their Reaſons for ſo doing. —— ——	19	249, 50
—— —— on Account of their Invaſion of *Scotland*. —— ——	19	261, 2
—— —— on Account of *Cromwell*'s Death. —— ——	21	238
FASTS, *of the Church of England*, aboliſhed by the Parliament, and when. —— ——	14	309
FATHERHOOD, antient Meaning of. ——	4	397
FAUCONBERG, *Lord William*, created Earl of *Kent*.	2	321
FAUX, his barbarous Deſign on King *James* I. and the Lords and Commons in Parliament. ——	5	125
FEATHERSTONHAUGH, *Sir Timothy*, taken Priſoner by the Parliament's Forces at the Battle of *Worceſter*. —— ——	20	55
Sentenced to Death by a Court-Martial, and beheaded. —— ——	20	72
FECKENHAM, *Dr. Abbot of Weſtminſter*, his Speech againſt the Liturgy. —— ——	3	413 *to* 420
FEE FARM-RENTS, *of the Crown*, ordered to be ſold.	19	253
FELL, *Dr. Vice-Chancellor of the Univerſity of Oxford*, his bold Oppoſition to the Parliament, Account of.	16	314, 320
Diveſted of his Office. —— ——	16	320
FEMALE-SEX, their Petition to the Houſe of Commons for a Peace with King *Charles* I. ——	12	370
Their Behaviour and Treatment before the Commons' Door on this Occaſion, Particulars of. ——	12	371, 2
FENWICK, *Col. George*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners for the Government of *Scotland*. —	20	83
FERRERS, *Sir Henry*, one of the Officers under *Henry le Spencer*, Biſhop of *Norwich*, in his Expedition to *Flanders*. —— ——	1	379
His Sentence for Military Miſconduct. ——	1	379
FERRERS, *Edward*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*. —— ——	6	247, 8
FESTIVALS, *of the Church of England*, aboliſhed by the Parliament, and when.	14 15	309 408
FIDEI DEFENSOR, *Title of*, given to King *Henry* VIII. by Pope *Julius* II. and on what Account. ——	3	26

FIELD,

	Vol.	Page.
FIELD, *Theophilus, Biſhop of Landaff*, accuſed of Brocage, in a Bribe intended to the Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*	5	351 *to* 354
His Defence before the Peers. — —	5	356, 7
Charge againſt them. — —	5	450 *to* 453
His Affair referred to *George Abbot*, Abp. of *Canterbury*.	5	453
Reprimanded in the Convocation-Houſe. —	5	453
Permitted to take his Seat in Parliament again. —	5	454
FIELDING, *William, Earl of Denbigh*, takes the Town and Caſtle of *Oſwaldſtree*, in *Shropſhire*, for the Parliament. — —	13	222
His Narrative of what paſſed between the King and the Parliament's Commiſſioners, at preſenting ſome Propoſitions for Peace. — —	13	336 *to* 341
Reſigns his Commiſſion of Chief Commander of the aſſociated Counties of *Warwick*, *Salop*, and *Stafford*.	13	440
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	13	440, 1
FIELDING, *Baſil, Earl of Denbigh*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, to wait on the King at *Hampton-Court* with Propoſitions of Peace.	16	287
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, to wait on the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	16	404
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of the King. —	18	492
Appointed a Member of the Council of State. —	19	12
His Anſwer, concerning an Engagement ordered to be taken by that Council. — —	19	37
FIENNES, *William, Lord Viſcount Say and Sele*, his Speech at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation. — —	9	57, 8
Made Maſter of the Court of Wards. —	9	289
His Speech for reſtraining the Biſhops and Clergy from intermeddling with Secular Affairs. —	9	314 *to* 322
—— to the Citizens of *London*, on occaſion of a Battle at *Edge-Hill*. — —	11	484, 5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, to treat with the King at *Oxford* about a Peace.	12	178
Objected againſt by the King. — —	12	186
His Anſwer to the Exceptions. — —	12	186, 7
— Speech, on the Self-denying Ordinance having paſſed the Houſe of Peers. — —	13	442
— Declaration, concerning a Plot againſt the Parliament. — —	13	502 *to* 506
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight* about a National Peace. — —	17	436

	Vol.	*Page.*
FIENNES, *Nathaniel, Eſq;* his Report to the Commons, of a Plot againſt the Parliament. ——	9	333
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, to attend the King in *Scotland.* ——	9	480
—— to treat with the *Scots* about the *Iriſh* Rebellion.	10	94
—— one of *Cromwell*'s Commiſſioners of the Great Seal. —— —— ——	21	41
—— one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples, with regard to his being King. ——	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title.	21	83, 4 103 *to* 109
—— Speech to the Protector's third Parliament in 1657.	21	175 *to* 193
—— Addreſs to the Protector at the ſame Time. —	21	193, 4
—— Speech at opening the Parliament in 1658. —	21	269 *to* 281
FIFTEENTHS *and* TENTHS, *Tax of*, how levied, and what. —— ——	4	14
FINCH, *Henry, Eſq;* his Speech on a Motion to reform Eccleſiaſtical Courts. —— ——	4	376, 7
FINCH, *Sir Heneage*, his Speech in the Houſe of Commons, againſt a Motion for a Supply. ——	6	400, 1
Elected Speaker for the Commons in 1625. ——	6	415
His Speech to King *Charles* I. on that Occaſion. —	6	415 *to* 421
Receives a Letter from the King, to haſten a Supply.	7	284, 5
His Anſwer in the Name of the Commons. ——	7	296, 7, 8
FINCH, *Sir John*, his Report concerning the Caſe of Sir *Edward Coke.* —— ——	6	424, 5
Choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1627. ——	7	346
His Speech to the King on this Occaſion. ——	7	347 *to* 352
—— —— on preſenting a Petition of the Commons, againſt billeting of Soldiers. ——	7	443 *to* 446
FINCH, *Sir John, Speaker for the Commons*, interrupts Sir *John Elliot* in his Speech, on a Meſſage from the King. —— ——	8	191
His Speech to the Commons, on delivering a Meſſage to them from the King to avoid all Scandal on his Counſel and paſt Actions. — ——	8	197, 8
—— Juſtification of Sir *John Cooke* from an Aſperſion caſt upon him concerning the Bill of Tonnage. —	8	279
Commanded by the King to adjourn the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	8	327
Delivers his Meſſage, which is diſobeyed by the Houſe.	8	327
Refuſes to read Sir *John Elliot*'s Remonſtrance about Tonnage. —— ——	8	327
—— to put the Queſtion thereupon. — —	8	330
His Anſwer for refuſing. —— —	8	330
—— Reply to Mr. *Selden*'s Speech againſt him on this Occaſion. —— ——	8	331

	Vol.	Page.
FINCH, *Sir John*, *Speaker for the Commons*, offers to leave the Houſe, and is forcibly held down in his Chair.	8	331
His Anſwer and Behaviour, touching this Violence. —	8	331
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ———	8	397
His Speech, by the King's Command, to the Parliament, in *April* 1640. — ——	8	397 *to* 405
—— Expoſition of the Superſcription of a Letter from the *Scots* to the *French* King. — —	8	406
Reads the Letter to the Parliament. — —	8	406, 7
His Direction to the Commons, touching a Speaker.	8	407
—— Speech, by the King's Command, to Mr. *Glanville*, to confirm his Election. — ——	8	410, 11
—— Behaviour, when Speaker, inquired into, and cenſured by the Commons. — —	8	435, 6
—— Speech to both Houſes to haſten a Supply. —	8	437 *to* 441
——— ſhewing the Reaſons of the Lords for preferring the Supply to other Buſineſs. ———	8	459 *to* 465
——— at opening the Parliament in *November*, 1640.	9	18 *to* 28
—— Requeſt, in Anſwer to ſome Complaints againſt him by the Commons. —— ——	9	48
—— Admiſſion into their Houſe, Manner of. ——	9	48
Accuſed of High Treaſon, *&c.* — —	9	48
His Apology to the Commons, in order to divert their Proſecution. ——— ——	9	126 *to* 135
Eſcapes into *Holland*. ——— ——	9	138
Articles of Impeachment againſt him, Abſtract of. —	9	138, 9
His Letter from the *Hague* to the Earl of *Pembroke*. —	9	144, 5
FINCH, *Sir Nathaniel*, his Charge againſt Col. *John Lilbourne*, for aſperſing the Earl of *Manchester* and the Houſe of Peers. —— ——	15	19 *to* 24
FINCH, *Lord*, his Petition to the Peers for Leave to return to *England*. — — ——	16	111, 12
FINES impoſed upon the Biſhops and Deans for their Proceedings in the Convocation, *Anno* 1641, Account of. — — — —	9	278, 9
FIRST FRUITS *and* TENTHS *of Benefices*, when ſtripped from the See of *Rome*. —— —	3	112
Court of, when firſt erected. ——— —	3	170
Granted again to the Pope. —— —	3	344, 5
Reſtored to the Crown. *Anno* 1558. — —	3	375
FISHER, *John*, *Biſhop of Rocheſter*, his Speech againſt a Bill for reforming the Abuſes of the Clergy. —	3	57, 8
His ſmart Reply to *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolk*.	3	59
Suſpected of holding Correſpondence with *Elizabeth Barton*, called the Holy Maid of *Kent*. — —	3	102
His Letter to the Houſe of Lords on that Occaſion. —	3	102 *to* 106

	Vol.	*Page.*
FISHER, *John*, *Bishop of Rochester*, refuses to take the Oath for renouncing the Pope's Authority.	3	114
Opposes the Passing of a Bill for suppressing the lesser Monasteries.	3	116, 17
FITZ-ALEN, *Edmund*, *Earl of Arundel*, one of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II.	1	143
One of the confederate Lords against *Pierce Gaveston*.	1	144
Executed by the Queen's Party for his Loyalty to the King.	1	197
FITZ-ALEN, *Richard*, *Earl of Arundel*, restored to his Father's Honours and Estate.	1	209
Appointed Lord-Admiral for the West.	1	231
Obtains the Reversal of his Father's Attainder.	1	283
One of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the State.	1	402
His Opposition to the Measures of King *Richard* II. and his Ministry.	1	410
One of the Lords called Appellants, in 1388.	1	412
Discharged from the Office of Lord-Admiral.	1	441
His Complaint against the Duke of *Lancaster*.	1	452
— Manner of asking the Duke's Pardon.	1	453
Articles of Impeachment against him, by the Lords Appellants, in 1397.	1	466 *to* 468
His Answer thereto.	1	469
Convicted of High Treason.	1	470
His Sentence.	1	470
Account of his Behaviour on his Trial.	1	470
His Execution.	1	471
FITZGERALD, *Thomas*, *Son to the Earl of Kildare*, his mischievous Practices in *Ireland*, Account of.	3	132
His Execution.	3	132
FLEET. See NAVY.		
FLEETWOOD, *Sir Miles*, his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	99, 100
His Speech against Bishop *Montague*.	8	290
— Report of the Proceedings against some Jesuits.	8	309
FLEETWOOD, *Lieut. Gen.* his Account of the Motions of the *English* and *Scots* Armies near *Worcester*.	20	24 *to* 26
His Account of the Arrival of the latter, with King *Charles* II. at that City.	20	33, 4
— Letter, intimating an Expectation of a general Engagement.	20	40, 1
Appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of *Ireland*.	20	91
——— one of the Protector's Council.	20	247

	Vol.	Page.
FLEETWOOD, *Lieutenant-General*, appointed Deputy-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	20	376
——— one of *Cromwell*'s Houſe of Lords.	21	167
His Letter to *Henry Cromwell*, concerning the Protector's laſt Sickneſs.	21	225
Appointed Commander in Chief of all the Land Forces in *England* and *Scotland*.	21	399, 424
——— one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners for governing the Army.	21	469
——— one of the Council of Ten.	22	2
——— one of the Committee for nominating Officers of the Army.	22	2
——— one of the Sub-Committee to conſider of a proper Form of Government.	22	8
His Speech to the Common Council of the City of *London*, againſt the Proceedings of Gen. *Monke*.	22	13, 14
—— Conference with Mr. *Whitlocke*, about bringing in the King.	22	26, 7, 8
Excepted, by the Convention Parliament, out of the Act of General Pardon and Oblivion in 1660.	22	351, 2
FLEMING, *Sir Oliver*, appointed Maſter of Ceremonies by the Parliament.	13	231
FLEMING, *Sir William*, taken Priſoner in his Flight from the Battle of *Worceſter* in 1651.	20	67
FLODDENFIELD, *County of Northumberland*, Battle of, *Anno* 1513.	3	15
FLOWER, *Roger*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker for the Houſe of Commons, at the Parliament in 1416.	2	152
Choſen Speaker at the Parliament in 1417.	2	155
——— 1419.	2	160
——— 1422.	2	172
FOGGE, *Mr.* how rewarded by the Commons, for bringing them the News of the Surrender of *Ruthin* Caſtle to the Parliament's Forces.	14	357
FOOT, ——, *Eſq*; elected Lord Mayor of *London*.	19	200
Ceremony of his being preſented to the Houſe of Commons for their Approbation.	19	200, 1
FOREIGN TRADE, encouraged by an Act.	5	215
FOREIGN AMBASSADORS, Reſolution of Parliament concerning them.	10	26
FORESTA CHARTA granted by King *John* to the Barons.	1	22
Confirmed by King *Henry* III. in 1225.	1	25
——— 1252.	1	53
——— by *Edward* I. in 1276.	1	83

	Vol.	*Page.*
FORESTA CHARTA confirmed by *Edward* I. in 1297.	1	109
—— 1300.	1	114
—— 1301.	1	117
—— by *Edward* II. in 1315.	1	153
—— *Edward* III. — 1334.	1	221
FORMA PAUPERIS, *Act of*, when first appointed. -	2	440
FORNICATION, how punish'd by the Commons in 1650	19	260
FORTESCUE, *Sir John*, his Speech for a Subsidy in 1592.	4	370, 1, 2
His Report from Queen *Elizabeth* to the Commons, relating to unlawful Marriages. — —	4	416, 17
Motion for a Supply in 1597. — —	4	417
FORTESCUE, *Sir Nicholas*, his Deposition in Favour of the Lord Treasurer *Middlesex*. — —	6	248
FOSTER, *Sir Robert*, *Justice of the Common Pleas*, impeached of High Treason by the Commons, and why. — — —	13	257
FOUNTAINE, *Mr. Serjeant*, made one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal. ——	22	55
FOWLIS, *Matthias*, Charge against him by the Lords. -	5	409
FOXE, *Mr.* his Remarks on the Act of Succession, in Favour of Lady *Jane Seymour*. —— ——	3	128, 9
Invectives against the Parliament, for their Proceedings against *Thomas* Lord *Cromwell*. — ——	3	164, 5
FRANCE, Civil War there. —— —	3	438
Power of, to what principally ascribed. — —	20	473
FRANCIS, *Duke of Anjou*, his Arrival in *England*, and Addresses to Queen *Elizabeth*. Account of. ——	4	232, 3
FRANCIS, *Dauphin of France*, his Marriage with *Mary Stuart*, Queen Regent of *Scotland*. — —	3	437
—- Claim to the *English* Crown. — — —	3	437
—- Hostilities in Consequence thereof. — —	3	437
How distressed by the *English*. —— ——	3	438
His Death. —— ——	3	438
FREDERICK, *Prince*, *Count Palatine of the Rhine*, married to the Princess *Elizabeth*, Daughter of King *James* I. —— —— —	5	270
Dispossessed of all his Hereditary Dominions, and by whom. —— ——	5	309
FREE CHAPELS, Explanation of. . — ——	3	225
FRENCH WINES, when prohibited by the Commons from being imported into *England*. — —	19	168
FROISART, *Mr.* his Account of the prodigious Strength of the *French* Navy in 1385. — —	1	384
FRUGALITY, a notable Instance of, in the Person of King *Henry* V. —— ——	2	179

FUL-

	Vol.	Page.
FULTHORP, *Sir Roger*, one of the Judges who signed the Reſolutions at *Nottingham* in 1387. — — —	1	407 *to* 432
Impeached on that Account. — —	1	432
Charge againſt him. — —	1	432
His Anſwer. — — — —	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. — —	1	433
His Sentence. — — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interpoſition of the Biſhops	1	435
His Baniſhment to *Ireland*. — —	1	437
—— Allowance towards the Expences of his Paſſage. — — —	1	437
FURNIVAL, *Lord Thomas*, appointed one of the Treaſurers of War in 1405. — —	2	85
FYNES, *Theophilus*, *Earl of Lincoln*, his Excuſe for not accepting the Lieutenancy of *Lincoln*, offered him by the Parliament. —	10	483
His Letter to the Peers, on being excluded their Houſe for not taking the Solemn League and Covenant. — — —	14	72, 3
Admitted to his Seat again. — —	14	74
Impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon.	16	317
Diſcharged from Reſtraint, and reſtored to his Seat in Parliament again. — —	17	220

G

GAIRE, *Sir John*, *Lord Mayor of London*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon, and committed to the Tower. ——	16	308, 9
Charge againſt him, Particulars of. — —	17	96 *to* 103
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. - -	17	108
His Behaviour there, and Proceedings againſt him, Account of. — ——	17	108
Diſcharged from Proſecution. — —	17	212
———— Confinement. — —	17	220
Diſabled by the Commons from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of *London*.	19	97
GAMES, *unlawful*, when reſtrained by an Act.	3	13
GARDINER, *Sir Thomas*, *Recorder of London*, committed to the Tower, and on what Account. —— ——	10	354

GAR-

	Vol.	Page.
GARDINER, *Sir Thomas*, *Recorder of London*, diſplaced from his Office by the Parliament, and why. — —	12	440
Appointed Sollicitor-General to King *Charles* I.	12	440
GARDINER, *Stephen*, *Biſhop of Winchester*, made Lord-Chancellor. — —	3	290
Made Prime Miniſter to Queen *Mary*. —	3	301
His Briberies and Corruptions, Account of. —	3	302, 3
—- Declaration, on opening the Parliament in 1554. — —	3	313
—- Speech, on introducing Cardinal *Pole* to the Parliament. — —	3	314
—- remarkable Expreſſion, on cutting ſome Lines out of a Bill. — —	3	326
—- Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1555.	3	341
—- Sickneſs and Death. — —	3	341, 2
GARGRAVE, *Sir Thomas*, elected Speaker for the Commons in 1558. — —	3	374
GARRAWAY, *Henry*, his Depoſition againſt Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex* for Bribery.	6	231, 2 250 *to* 254
GARTER, *Order of*, when firſt inſtituted, and by whom. — —	1	275
GATES, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; appointed, by the Parliament, one of the Barons of the Exchequer.	18	120
GAVESTON, *Pierce*, Favourite to Prince *Edward*	1	131
His bad Character. — — —	1	131
Baniſhed the Realm. — — —	1	131
His Oath never to return into *England*. —	1	131
—- Penſion from the Crown on that Condition.	1	131
Recalled from Baniſhment. — —	1	140
Made Earl of *Cornwall*. — —	1	140
His large Poſſeſſions, Account of. — —	1	140
Marries a Daughter of *Gilbert de Clare*, Earl of *Glouceſter*. — — —	1	140
His Character by *Rapin*. — —	1	140, 1
—— by Dr. *Brady*. — —	1	141
Charge againſt him by the Barons. — —	1	141
Baniſhed the Realm again. — —	1	142
His Sentence confirmed by the King. — —	1	142
—- Stay in *England*, how threatened by the Prelates. — — —	1	142

	Vol.	Page.
GAVESTON, *Pierce*, ſent into *Ireland*. —	I	142
Made Governor there. — — —	I	142
Obtains the Barons' Aſſent for enjoying the Earldom of *Cornwall* during Life. — —	I	144
Appears at the Parliament in 1310, and takes his Place accordingly. — —	I	144
Reaſons for his being recalled a ſecond Time. -	I	145
How purſued by the Barons' Army. — —	I	147
His fatal Cataſtrophe, Account of. — —	I	147
—- Character by Mr. *Daniel*. — —	I	147, 8
GAYNTINGTON, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there. — —	I	15
GENTRY *of Somerſetſhire*, their Petition, intended to be preſented to the Parliament, for an Accommodation with King *Charles* I. -	II	196, 7, 8
Of Nottinghamſhire, their Petition, expreſſing a Diſlike to the Proceedings of Parliament.	II	256 *to* 259
Liſt of, who ſigned it. —— ——	II	259, 60
Of Herefordſhire, their Declaration in Favour of the King. —— ——	II	273 *to* 276
Of Northumberland, their Reſolution, concerning the March of the *Scots* Army into *England*. —— ——	13	39
GERARD, *Mr.* his Sentence and Execution, on a Pretence of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Protector. — —	20	294
GERRARD, *Sir Gilbert*, made Chancellor of the Duchy-Court of *Lancaſter*. ——	22	156
GIFFARD, *Walter*, *Archbiſhop of York*, appointed one of the Regents on the Death of King *Henry* III. —— ——	I	80
GILBERT, *John*, *Biſhop of Hereford*, his Propoſal to the Parliament in 1382, for ſuppreſſing the Enemies of the Kingdom. —	I	371
Made Lord-Treaſurer. — ——	I	396
Delivers up the Keys of the Exchequer. —	I	442
Accepts them again. — ——	I	442
GILDERSBURY, *Sir John*, choſen Speaker for the Commons in 1379. — ——	I	356
His Petition to the King thereupon. ——	I	356
Appointed one of the Committee to ſurvey the King's Houſhold. — — ——	I	356

	Vol.	*Page.*
GILDERSBURY, *Sir John*, choſen Speaker in 1380. —— ——	1	359
His Requeſt on that Occaſion. ——	1	359
GIPSIES, when baniſhed the Kingdom. ——	1	332
GLANVILLE, *John*, *Eſq*; *Serjeant at Law*, appointed by the Commons one of their Managers againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. -	7	37
His Narrative, in Proof of the ſixth Article of Impeachment againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. — — —	7	74 *to* 83
—— Speech in Support thereof. — —	7	83 *to* 86
—— Narrative in Proof of the ſeventh and eighth Articles. — — —	7	88 *to* 109
—— Speech in Support of them. — —	7	109 *to* 110
—— Argument for the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	64, 5
—— Speech againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — —	8	131 *to* 134
—— on the King's Warrant to the Cuſtomers for Tonnage. — —	8	312, 13
—— againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. — ——	8	314, 316
Choſen Speaker for the Commons, at the Parliament in *April*, 1640. — —	8	408
His Character by Lord *Clarendon*. — —	8	408
—— Speech to the King, to be excuſed the Office of Speaker. — —	8	408 *to* 410
—— Election confirmed by the King. ——	8	410, 11
—— further Speech on this Occaſion. ——	8	411 *to* 418
Impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons, and for what. — — —	13	257
Goes to *London*, in order to make his Peace with the Parliament. — —	13	258
Taken up, and committed to the Tower. —	13	258
GLASCOCK, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on a Bill againſt profane Curſing and Swearing. -	4	484, 5
His remarkable Character of a Juſtice of Peace.	4	484, 5, 489, 499, 500, 1
—— of Statutes penal.	4	489
GLEMHAM, *Sir Thomas*, Commander of the King's Forces in *Northumberland*. —	13	38

	Vol.	Page.
GLEMHAM, *Sir Thomas*, his Letter to the Marquis of *Argyle*, concerning the March of the *Scots* Army into *England*. ——	13	38
His Queries to the Gentry of *Northumberland*, on this Occasion. — ——	13	39
—— second Letter to the Marquis. ——	13	39 *to* 42
Made Governor of *Oxford*, in the room of Col. *Legge*. —— ——	14	142
Goes into *Scotland*. —— ——	17	89
GLENDOUR, *Owen*, his Insurrection in *Wales*, Account of. —— ——	2	69
GLOUCESTER besieged by King *Charles* I. -	12	375
Secured to the Parliament by the Earl of *Essex*.	12	393
GLOUCESTER, *Statutes of*, when enacted. -	1	83
A Parliament held there in 1378. — —	1	348
—————— in 1407. — —	2	107
GLOUCESTER, *Bishoprick of*, when first erected, and by whom. —— ——	3	152
GLYNNE, *John*, *Esq*; his Speech, in Defence of the Privileges of Parliament. ——	10	188 *to* 193
His Reply to the Answer of the impeached Bishops at their Trial. — ——	10	306, 7
Appointed Recorder of *London* by the Parliament. —— ——	12	425
His Speech to the Citizens there, for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. ——	13	164, 5
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. — —	15	470 *to* 473
Expelled the House. — ——	16	294
Charge against him by the Commons, Particulars of. — — ——	16	512 *to* 516
Restored to his Seat in the House. — —	17	226
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight* about a National Peace. — ——	17	436
Made Chief Justice of the Upper Bench. —	21	41
—— one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King. ——	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title.	21	77 *to* 81 90, 1

	Vol.	*Page.*
GODRICKE, *Thomas, Biſhop of Ely*, made Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	3	267
GOFTON, *Francis*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. —— ——	6	213
GOODMAN, *Godfrey, Biſhop of Glouceſter*, impeached by the Commons, for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. — —	9	468
His Plea. — — —	10	41
—— Reſolution concerning it. — —	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace, Account of. —	10	134, 5
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. — —	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. —	10	141
His Charge by the Commons. — ——	10	142
—— Anſwer. — — —	10	144, 5
Committed to the Tower. —— —	10	145
GOODMAN, *John*, a Seminary Prieſt, condemned for High Treaſon. ——	9	168
Reprieved by the King. —— ——	9	168
His Petition to be executed. — —	9	176
GOODRICKE, *Sir John*, Fine impoſed on him by the Commons, for his Releaſement from the Tower, Amount of. — —	14	321
GOODWIN, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech to ſoften a Debate on National Grievances. ——	7	366
His Speech, relating to —— *Acton*, Eſq; Sheriff of *London*. —— ——	8	284
GOODWINE, *Ralph, Secretary to Prince Rupert*, his Letter, concerning ſome of the Parliament's Soldiers being executed by the Prince's Command. —— ——	13	445
GOODWIN, *Sir Francis*, Caſe of, touching his Election and Return for Knight of the Shire for the County of *Buckingham*. —	5	57 *to* 84
His Letter on that Occaſion to Sir *Edward Phelips*, Speaker for the Commons. ——	5	84, 5
GOOKIN, *Mr.* his Account of a Debate on a Bill for laying an extraordinary Tax on the Royaliſts. —— ——	21	54, 5

	Vol.	Page.
GORING, *Colonel George*, his Confeſſion of a Plot againſt the Parliament. — —	9	337 *to* 339
His farther Account of this Affair. — —	9	381
Order of the Commons concerning him. —	9	437
Made Governor of *Portſmouth*. — —	11	362, 3
Secures that Town for King *Charles* I. — —	11	363
His Letter, giving an Account of the Preparations abroad for the Service of the King againſt the Parliament. — —	12	73 *to* 75
Intercepted, and how. — — —	12	76
GORING, *Lord*, his Letter to his Son Gen. *Goring*, concerning the King's Army in the North. — —	12	273, 4
Impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons.	13	17
His intercepted Letter to the Queen, concerning his Embaſſy to the Court of *France*, &c.	13	17 *to* 22
— Defeat in *Somerſetſhire* by Gen. *Fairfax*, Account of. — —	14	21
Takes upon him the Command of the *Kentiſh* Men againſt the Parliament's Forces. —	17	209
His Defeat, Particulars of. — —	17	212 *to* 214
Declared a Traitor by the Parliament. —	17	219, 20
Taken Priſoner at the Surrender of *Colcheſter*. -	17	431
Ordered to *Windſor* Caſtle. — —	17	432
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Juſtice.	19	55, 6
Saved from Execution, and by what Means. —	19	56
Set at Liberty, on his Petition to the Commons.	19	126
GOVERNMENT, how altered by the Barons in 1258. — —	1	59 *to* 63
Debate on the Plan thereof, by *Cromwell*'s ſecond Parliament.	20	348, 9 375 *to* 381
Various Forms of, as propoſed in 1659. —	21	478, 9
GRACE, *Act of*, granted by King *Henry* IV. *Anno* 1411. — —	2	122
Granted by King *Henry* VIII. 1516. —	3	23
— 1529. —	3	66
— *Edward* VI. 1547. — —	3	233
— 1548. —	3	245
— Queen *Mary*, 1553. — —	3	288
— *Elizabeth*, 1566. —	4	76
— 1571. — —	4	156

	Vol.	Page.
GRAHAM, *James*, *Marquis of Montroſe*, one of the Generals of the *Scots* Army, in 1640.	8	504
Diſguſted at the Proceedings of his Countrymen.	8	504
His Offer for the Support of King *Charles* I. —	8	504
Charged with holding Correſpondence with the King. —— ——	8	504
His undaunted Behaviour on that Occaſion. —	8	504
—— Succeſs in *Scotland*, on Behalf of the King, Account of. —— ——	14	42 *to* 50
Defeated, and driven out of the Kingdom, by the Parliament's Forces. —— —	14	51, 3, 4
Lands again in *Scotland*, and raiſes Forces for Prince *Charles*. — ——	19	294
Taken Priſoner by a Party of Covenanters. —	19	294
His Sentence and Execution, Account of. ——	19	294
GRAND-JURY *of the County of Somerſet*, their Petition, Subſtance of, to the Houſe of Commons, againſt a Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — ——	18	31, 2
GRANT of *Cromwell*'s third Parliament for carrying on a War with *Spain*. — ——	21	55, 6
GRANTS, from the Crown, to the Duke of *Buckingham*, Account of. — —	7	140 *to* 144
GRANTHAM, *Sir Thomas*, committed to Priſon, for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Diſcharged on the Calling a new Parliament.	7	338
GRAVESEND, *Stephen*, *Biſhop of London*, his Attempt to deliver King *Edward* II. out of Priſon. —— ——	1	209
GRAY, *Elizabeth*, *Relict of Sir John Gray*, married to King *Edward* IV. ——	2	328
GREAT-BRITAIN, when firſt ſo denominated.	5	124
GREAT SEAL, Votes concerning it by the Commons, —— ——	12	262
Votes concerning it by the Peers. — —	12	267, 8
Made by Order of the Commons, Form of. -	12	325
Ordinance of Parliament for uſing it, Account of.	12	437 *to* 441
Of the King, how diſpoſed of by the Parliament.	15	50, 53, 4
New one made, by the ſole Authority of the Commons, in 1648. — ——	18	502
Device and Inſcriptions thereon, Account of. —	18	502

	Vol.	Page.
GREAT SEAL, Order of Parliament for a new one, in 1659.	21	409, 10
Inscriptions thereon.	21	410
Broken in Pieces at the Restoration.	22	310
GREEN, *Sir Henry*, *Lord Chief Justice*, his Declaration to the Parliament in 1362, concerning the Cause of their Summons.	1	292
His Declaration to the Parliament in 1362, concerning the King's Pardon to his Subjects.	1	293
Appointed one of the Juncto of Parliament in 1398.	1	492
His Execution at *Bristol* by the Duke of *Lancaster*'s Party.	1	500
GREEN, *John*, *Esq*; chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1461.	2	294
GREEN, *Serjeant*, appointed one of the Standing Council to the House of Commons.	19	263
GRENVILLE, *Sir John*, how complimented by the Commons, on his bringing them a Letter from the King at *Breda*.	22	258, 262
GREVILE, *Fulk*, *Esq*; his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy.	4	392, 3
Created Lord *Brooke*.	5	476
GREVILE, *Lord Brooke*, his Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on occasion of the King's refusing to grant a Safe-Conduct to Sir *John Evelyn*, one of the Parliament's Commissioners.	12	14 *to* 17
His second Speech to that Purpose.	12	19 *to* 21
GREY, *Thomas*, *Marquis of Dorset*, his Expedition to *Spain*, and Occasion thereof.	3	13
His bad Success.	3	13
GREY, *Lady Jane*, her Marriage with Lord *Dudley*	3	284
Her Descent.	3	284
—— Pretensions to the Crown, and how founded.	3	284
—— Contest with the Princess *Mary*.	3	284
Attainted of High Treason on that Account.	3	299
Her untimely End.	3	299
GREY, *Lord*, *of Werk*, his Letter for a Safe-Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King with a Petition for Peace.	12	9

	Vol.	Page.
GREY, *Lord, of Werk*, his ſecond Letter, to the ſame Purpoſe. —— ——	12	10, 11
His third Letter on this Affair. — —	12	23
—— Letter, concerning a Ceſſation of Hoſtilities between the King's and the Parliament's Armies. —— ——	12	33
Appointed to go into *Scotland*, and invite that Nation to the Parliament's Aſſiſtance againſt the King. —— ——	12	326
His Excuſe to avoid that Embaſſy, Account of.	12	335, 6
—— Refuſal, how puniſhed. — —	12	336
Appointed one of the Keepers of the Duchy Seal of *Lancaſter*. —— ——	14	43
His Letter to Sir *Thomas Glemham*, in Anſwer to one touching a Meſſage from the King. -	14	144
Appointed a Member of the Council of State. -	19	12
His Anſwer, deſiring to be excuſed from that Truſt. —— ——	19	37, 8
GREY, *Anthony, Earl of Kent*, one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King *Charles* I. —	18	492
GREY, *Lord, of Ruthen*, deſerts the Parliament, and joins King *Charles* I. at *York*. ——	11	128
His Excuſe for not returning purſuant to a Summons. —— ——	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. —— ——	11	205, 6
Reverſal of his Sentence. — —	22	268
GREY, *Henry, Earl of Stamford*, declared a Traitor by the King, and why. — —	11	329
Indemnified by the Parliament. —— —	11	329
His Succeſs before *Briſtol*. —— —	12	108
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the Payment and March of the *Scots* Army. — —	15	260
His Letter concerning this Buſineſs. — —	15	290, 1
—— ſecond Letter, giving an Account of the *Scots* Forces having quitted *Yorkſhire*, *Newcaſtle*, *&c.* in order to their marching home. —	15	288, 9
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to go into *Scotland* to preſerve Peace there. —— ——	16	501

	Vol.	Page.
GREY, *Lord, Heir Apparent to the Earl of Stamford*, his Letter concerning the Motions in *Leiceſterſhire* againſt the *Scots*, in 1651. -	20	13
—— Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —— ——	20	50
GRIEVANCES, *National*, in the Reign of King *Henry* III. Particulars of. —— —	1	46, 7
Made a Pretence by the Commons for refuſing to paſs a Subſidy Bill. — —	5	154
Complained of by them. — —	5	240, 1
Debate thereon. —— ——	5	333
Further Complaint againſt them. — —	5	345, 6
Proceedings therein by the Peers. —— —	5	346, 7, 8
—— by the Commons. ——	6	402, 3
Order concerning them. — —	6	423
Debate thereon. —— ——	7	361 *to* 372
Ordered by the Commons to go Hand in Hand with the Supply. —— —	7	437
Recapitulated by Sir *John Elliot*. — —	8	155 *to* 163
Debate about them by the Commons. —	8	199 *to* 201, 420 *to* 434
Further Proceedings therein. — —	8	456, 7, 8
Complained of to the Commons by ſundry Petitions. — — —	9	34
Speeches concerning them. — ——	9	62 *to* 104
Petition againſt them by the Citizens of *London*.	9	264 5, 6
Recapitulated by the Commons. — ——	10	60 *to* 89
Petitions againſt them. —— —	10	234 *to* 242
Exaggerated by Mr. *Pymme*. — —	10	243 *to* 251
Complained of by Tradeſmen's Wives, and how.	10	272 *to* 275
—— by the Inhabitants of *Cleveland*.	10	291
Declaration of, with their Remedies. — —	10	403 *to* 414
Debate thereon by the Peers. —— —	10	421, 2
—— by the Commons, in 1660. —	23	51 *to* 53
GRIMSTON, *Sir Harbottle*, committed to Priſon, for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Releaſed on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
His Speech on Grievances. — —	8	420 *to* 423
—— on ditto. —— ——	9	87 *to* 94
—— againſt Archbiſhop *Laud*. ——	9	123 *to* 125
—— on the Privileges of Parliament, —	10	184 *to* 188

	Vol.	Page.
GRIMSTON, *Sir Harbottle*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight* about a National Peace. —— ——	17	436
Choſen Speaker for the Commons, at the Convention Parliament, in 1660. ——	22	232
His Addreſs of Thanks to Sir *John Grenville*, for bringing a Letter from the King to the Commons. —— ——	22	262
—— Speech to the King on arriving at *Whitehall*.	22	317 *to* 319
—— on preſenting ſome Money-Bills.	22	400
—— on preſenting a Bill of Indemnity. —— ——	22	455 *to* 459
—— on preſenting ſome Bills at the Receſs of Parliament. —— ——	22	478 *to* 481
—— at the Diſſolution thereof. —	23	81 *to* 87
GROATS, when firſt coined in *England*, and by whom. —— ——	1	360
GROSVENOR, *Sir Richard*, his Report of the Proceedings of the Houſe of Commons, touching Popery. —— ——	8	294 *to* 298
GUARD, appointed by the Commons to attend their Houſe. — ——	10	43
Diſmiſſed by the King. — ——	10	51
Appointed by the Peers for the Security of both Houſes. —— ——	10	198
GUILD, Explanation of. — ——	3	225
GUIMARAES, *Joannes*, comes into *England* as Agent from the King of Portugal. —	19	449
Manner of his being admitted to an Audience of the Houſe of Commons. — —	19	453, 4
GUMBLE, *Dr.* his Remarks touching the Conduct of Gen. *Monke*, on his deſtroying the Gates of the City of *London*. — —	22	116, 17
His Account of the King's Entry into *London* on his Reſtoration. —— ——	22	320 *to* 323
GUNPOWDER PLOT, how intended to be executed, and when diſcovered. ——	5	125
GURNEY, *Sir Richard*, Lord Mayor of *London*, Impeachment againſt him, and on what Account. —— —— —	11	267, 8

	Vol.	Page.
GURNEY, *Sir Richard, Lord Mayor of London*, his Anſwer to his Impeachment. ——	11	280
Farther Impeachment againſt him. ——	11	282
Committed to the Tower. —— —	11	282
Ordered by the Parliament to appoint a Deputy.	11	295
His Anſwer. —— ——	11	295
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. —	11	306
His Anſwer to the ſecond Impeachment againſt him. —— ——	11	306
Farther Proceedings againſt him at his Trial, Particulars of.	11	326 *to* 329 330 *to* 333 338 *to* 340
His Defence againſt his firſt Impeachment. —	11	340, 1, 2
—— his ſecond Impeachment.	11	361, 2 366, 7
Reſolutions of the Peers againſt him. — —	11	368, 9
His Sentence. —— ——	11	369
Removed from his Office of Lord Mayor. ——	11	387
His Regalia forcibly taken from him. ——	11	388
GURNEY, *Thomas*, an Accomplice in the Death of King *Edward* II. —— —	1	208
Extraordinary Reward to take him offered by the Parliament. — —	1	208

H

HABINGTON, *Mr.* his Remarks on the Settlement of the Crown in 1470. ——	2	335
His Remarks on the Bill of Attainder againſt *George* Duke of *Clarence*. — ——	2	361, 2, 3
HACKER, *Col.* his Impriſonment and Examination, on Account of the Warrant for executing King *Charles* I. — — —	22	392, 3
HACKETT, *Dr. Archdeacon of Bedford*, his Speech to the Commons in Favour of Deans and Chapters. — ——	9	282, 3, 4
HACKWELL, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. — ——	8	85 *to* 88
His Speech againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — ——	8	119
—— touching a Parliament Man having Privilege in his Goods. — —	8	317

	Vol.	*Page.*
HAGGITT, *John, Eſq*; appointed a Judge of *North* and *South Wales*. — —	20	148
HALBERTS, Order of the Commons concerning them — —	10	151
HALFORD, *Sir Richard*, Impeachment againſt him, Particulars of. — —	11	276 *to* 279
HALIBURTON, *Capt.* how treated by Major-General *Lambert*, in paſſing through his Quarters with Letters from *Scotland* for the King and Parliament. — —	17	309, 10
How treated by the Commons. — —	17	421, 2
HALL, *Mr.* his Account of the public Reſentment againſt the Duke of *Suffolk*. —	2	255
His Account of a Letter from the Confederate Lords to King *Henry* VI. —	2	285
— of the Manner of collecting a Benevolence for King *Edward* IV. —	2	349, 50
— Story concerning it. — —	2	350
— Obſervation on an Act for diſcharging *Henry* VIII. from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors. — —	3	66
HALL, *Joſeph, Biſhop of Exeter, and afterwards of Norwich*, his Speech againſt a Bill for reſtraining Biſhops, *&c.* from intermeddling with Secular Affairs. —	9	242 *to* 246
His Speech, in Support of the Convocation that made the Canons in 1640. —	9	351 *to* 355
Impeached for his Aſſiſtance therein. — —	9	468
Gives in a Plea. — —	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it. — —	10	94
— Speech in Defence of the Church and Clergy.	10	131, 2, 3
— Account of the riotous Proceedings of the Mob againſt Biſhops. — —	10	134
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. — —	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. —	10	141
His Charge by the Commons. — —	10	142
— Anſwer. — —	10	142, 3
— Account of the Proteſtation, and the Reaſons for ſigning it. — —	10	143
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	145

	Vol.	Page.
HALL, *John*, his Confeſſion, touching the Murder of the Duke of *Glouceſter*. ——	2	59, 60
His Sentence and Execution. — ——	2	60
HALTON, *Biſhop of Carliſle*, his Sentence againſt the Violators of the two Great Charters. -	1	110
HAMBLEDON HILL, *Battle of*. ——	2	71
HAMBURGH, *City of*, their Manner of Addreſs to the Houſe of Commons, in 1649. —	19	159
HAMILTON, *James*, *Marquis of*, appointed Commiſſioner to King *Charles* I. to treat with the rebellious *Scots*. — ——	8	394
His Endeavours to bring them to Obedience. —	8	394, 5
— Letter to Gen. *Lambert*, ſignifying his Intention to invade *England* with an Army of *Scots*, in Favour of the King. — —	17	300, 1
Fights the Parliament's Forces at *Preſton*, in *Lancaſhire*. —— —	17	417
His Defeat, Particulars of. — —	17	417 *to* 420
— abject Behaviour on being taken Priſoner.	17	422, 3
How fined by the Commons. — —	18	145
Removed from his Confinement in *Leiceſterſhire* to *Windſor* Caſtle. — —	18	253, 4
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Juſtice.	19	55, 6
HAMILTON, *William*, *Duke of*, his Letter concerning the *Scots* Expedition into *England*, in *Auguſt*, 1651. —— ——	20	3, 4
Taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Worceſter*. —	20	55, 64
His Death, Account of. — —	20	67
HAMMOND, *Dr.* ordered to appear at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords, for uſing the Service of the Common Prayer-Book before the King. —— ——	16	50
HAMMOND, *Col. Governor of the Iſle of Wight*, his Letter to the Parliament, concerning the King's Arrival there, after his Eſcape from *Hampton-Court*. — —	16	331, 2
His Letter to the Parliament, concerning the Security of his Perſon. — ——	16	345, 6
— third Letter, to the ſame Purpoſe. ——	16	357 *to* 360
— Letter to the Peers, deſiring Directions about the King's Perſon. — —	16	481, 2

	Vol.	Page.
HAMMOND, *Col. Governor of the Isle of Wight*, his Letter to the Peers, concerning the Guard he had set over the King.	16	521
His Letter, touching the Security of the King's Person, and some Insurrections in his Favour.	17	181 *to* 184
——— his intended Escape from *Carisbrooke* Castle.	17	191 *to* 194
——— a Design against the King's Life.	17	256 *to* 259
——— in Justification of himself on that Occasion.	17	294, 5
Instructions to him from the Parliament, in Consequence of their Votes for a personal Treaty with the King in the *Isle of Wight*.	17	414, 15
His Letter, desiring an Explanation thereof.	17	426 *to* 429
——— relating to the King's Parole not to leave the *Isle of Wight*.	18	152, 3
——— in Answer to the Parliament, touching the King's Parole.	18	240
——— to the Peers, inclosing one from Lord *Fairfax*, requiring his Attendance at *St. Alban's*	18	254, 5
——— relating to that General's Order for delivering up the Charge of the King's Person to Col. *Ewer*.	18	258, 9
— Orders and Instructions to Capt. *Bowerman*, Major *Rolph* and Capt. *Howes*, for the Safety of the *Isle of Wight* and the King's Person.	18	261, 2
— Letter, giving an Account of his Journey towards *St. Alban's*, and of his Imprisonment upon the Road by the Army.	18	264, 5
HAMPDEN, *John, Esq*; committed to Prison, for refusing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	324
Released on the calling a new Parliament.	7	338
Refuses to pay Ship-Money.	8	392
Stands Suit with the King about this Tax.	8	392
Occasions the Suppression of it.	8	392
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in *Scotland*.	9	480
——— to treat with the *Scots* about the *Irish* Rebellion.	10	94

	Vol.	Page.
HAMPDEN, *John*, *Esq*; charged, in the King's Name, with High Treason. ——	10	156, 7
Secretes himself, and withdraws into the City.	10	195
His triumphant Return to *Westminster*, Particulars of. — — —	10	196
HARCOURT, *Prince*, comes into *England* as Ambassador from the Court of *France*, in order to compose the Differences between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. —	12	413
His Remonstrance, on account of the Arrest of Mr. *Montague* in his Retinue. ——	12	413, 14
HARE, *Sir Nicholas*, chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1540. — ——	3	139
His Speech to King *Henry* VIII. ——	3	170, 1
HARKELEY, *Andrew*, created Earl of *Carlisle*.	1	177
HARLEY, ——, *Bishop of Hereford*, how treated on his Refusal to kneel at the Mass. —	3	287
HARLEY, *Col. Edward*, one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. ——	15	470 *to* 473
Restored to his Seat in the House again. ——	17	220
HARRENDON, *Sir William*, one of the Officers under *Henry le Spencer*, Bishop of *Norwich*, in his Expedition to *Flanders*. —	1	379
His Sentence for Military Misconduct. ——	1	379
HARRIS, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. — — —	4	380
His Speech against Adultery. — ——	4	452
HARRISON, *Major-General*, his Letter of Advice, concerning the March of the *Scots* Army into *England*. —— —	19	504, 5
His Letter to the Commissioners at *York*, on that Occasion. —— ——	19	505, 6, 7
—— to the Speaker, with Copies of some intercepted Letters from the *Scots*. —	20	2, 3
—— concerning the Motions of the *English* and *Scots* Armies. — —	20	10, 11
— farther Account thereof. — —	20	14 *to* 17
— Letter, relating to the Pursuit of the *Scots* Army after the Battle of *Worcester*. —	20	52 *to* 55
HARRISON, *John*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex* for Bribery.	6	228, 9 235, 6, 7

	Vol.	*Page.*
HARSNET, *Samuel, Biſhop of Norwich*, complained of to the Lords by the Commons.	6	312
Charge againſt him. —— —	6	312 *to* 314
His Defence. — — —	6	315 *to* 318
—— Complaint againſt *Thomas Stokes*. ——	6	318, 19
HARTLIB, *Mr.* his Account of *Cromwell*'s Reaſons for diſſolving his third Parliament. —	21	205
HASILRIGGE, *Sir Arthur*, Accuſation againſt him by the King, Particulars of. —	10	156, 7
His Speech in his own Vindication. ——	10	176 *to* 181
Secretes himſelf. — — —	10	195
Returns to *Weſtminſter* in great Triumph. —	10	196
His Account of the *Scots* Priſoners taken at the Battle of *Dunbar*. —— —	19	417 *to* 421
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for nominating Officers in the Army. ——	21	399
—— one of the Council of State in 1659.	21	408
—— one of the Commiſſioners for governing the Army. — ——	21	469
Secures *Portſmouth* for the Parliament againſt the Army under General *Fleetwood*. —	22	22
Informations againſt him. — ——	22	154
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Reſtoration. —— ——	22	348
HASTINGS, *Ralph, Eſq*; his Execution at *York*, and Occaſion thereof. — —	2	116
HASTINGS, *Richard*, his Petition to the Parliament to be reſtored in Blood, and to the Lands of his Brother *Ralph*, beheaded at *York*. —	2	116
HASTINGS, *Francis, Eſq*; his Motion for leſſening the Penal Laws. — —	4	416
His Speech on a Bill for reſorting to Church. -	4	486, 495, 6
—— for reforming Abuſes. ——	4	502, 3
HASTINGS, *Henry, Eſq*; Impeachment againſt him, Particulars of. — ——	11	276 *to* 279
Impeachment againſt him of High Treaſon. —	11	371
HATTON, *Chriſtopher, Captain of the Band of Penſioners*, his Report to the Houſe of Commons, concerning the Diſcharge of *Peter Wentworth*, Eſq; —— —	4	215

	Vol.	Page.
HATTON, *Chriſtopher, Captain of the Band of Penſioners*, is knighted, and made Vice-Chancellor of Queen *Elizabeth*'s Houſhold.	4	262
His Declaration to the Commons, touching Dr. *Parry*. — — —	4	265, 6
—— Anſwer to the Commons' Addreſs of Thanks to the Queen. — —	4	267, 8, 9
—— Prayer in the Houſe. — —	4	269
—— Charge againſt *Mary* Queen of *Scots*. —	4	284, 5
Acquaints the Houſe of Commons with the Affair of the *Spaniſh* Invaſion. — —	4	309 *to* 314
His Anſwer to a Motion for diſcharging Mr. *Wentworth* out of the Tower. —	4	319
Made Lord-Chancellor. — —	4	320
His Speech at the Parliament in 1588. —	4	320, 1, 2
HAVERING, *Sir John*, his Speech to the Eccleſiaſtical Judges met at *Weſtminſter* in 1279.	1	85
HAXEY, *Thomas, Clerk*, condemned for High Treaſon, and Occaſion thereof. —	1	458
His Sentence, how mitigated by the Interpoſition of the Biſhops. — —	1	458
Reſtored to Blood, and the Recovery of his Effects, by King *Henry* IV. — —	2	53
HAY, *James, Earl of Carliſle*, adviſes King *James* I. to call a new Parliament in 1623.	5	530
His excellent Letter to the King on that Occaſion	5	530, 1
Committed to the Tower, and why. —	11	412
Joins King *Charles* I. at *Oxford*. —	13	73
Deſerts him, and returns to the Parliament. —	13	210
Intitles himſelf to their Protection, and how. -	13	450, 1
HAYMAN, *Sir Peter*, oppoſes the Meaſures of King *James* I. — —	5	525
Sent into the *Palatinate* out of the Way. —	5	525
Sent there a ſecond Time, for refuſing to part with Loan-Money to King *Charles* I. —	7	328, 9
His Speech, on ſome Propoſitions of the King for a Supply. — —	7	398
—— on foreign Employment againſt Conſent. — — —	7	403, 4
—— on the King's Warrant to the Cuſtomers for Tonnage. — —	8	312

	Vol.	Page.
HAYMAN, *Sir Peter*, his Speech againſt Sir *John Finch*, Speaker, on his refuſing to put the Queſtion touching Sir *John Elliot*'s Remonſtrance.	8	331, 2
Summoned before the Privy Council.	8	354
His Examination and Anſwers.	8	355, 6
Committed to the Tower.	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber.	8	359 *to* 368
HAYWARD, *Sir John*, his Account of the Characters of the Duke of *Somerſet*, and his Brother the Lord *Seymour*.	3	240 *to* 243
HEATH, *Nicholas*, *Biſhop of Rocheſter*, one of the Committee appointed to treat of the Doctrine of Chriſt.	3	160
Tranſlated to the See of *Worceſter*.	3	202
One of the Committee appointed to examine a Bill touching Hereſies.	3	202
His Diſſent to a Bill for diſſolving Chauntries.	3	225
One of the Committee appointed to treat on a Bill for repealing certain Statutes of Treaſon.	3	229
His Diſſent to an Act for Uniformity in Religion.	3	234
——— for allowing Prieſts to marry	3	236
——— for ordaining Miniſters by a Form.	3	252
——— for defacing Images.	3	252
Made Archbiſhop of *York*, and Lord-Chancellor.	3	350
His Declaration on opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1558.	3	350
—— Refuſal to aſſiſt at the Coronation of Queen *Elizabeth*.	3	361
—— Diſſent to an Act for reſtoring the Firſt Fruits to the Crown.	3	375
——— to a Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy.	3	378
—— Speech againſt it.	3	379 *to* 388
—— Deprivation.	3	436
HEATH, *Sir Robert*, *Attorney-General*, charges the Earl of *Briſtol* with High Treaſon.	7	1
His Articles exhibited againſt him.	7	3 *to* 12
—— Argument (at a Conference between both Houſes) on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	8 *to* 11

	Vol.	Page.
HEATH, *Sir Robert*, *Attorney-General*, his Objections to the Precedents alledged on Behalf of the Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	14 *to* 28
His further Argument on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	30 *to* 47
—— Concluſion of this important Debate.	8	67, 8
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage of the Commons, concerning ſome Pardons granted by the King.	8	281
—— concerning Dr. *Coſins*'s Pardon.	8	282, 3
—— Queſtions to the Judges, concerning the impriſoned Members of the Houſe of Commons.	8	356 *to* 359
—— Information in the Star-Chamber againſt them.	8	359 *to* 368
—— Argument in the Court of King's Bench againſt theſe Gentlemen.	8	370, 1
—— Information in the King's Bench againſt Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine*.	8	376 *to* 378
—— Motion to over-rule their Plea.	8	378
Made Lord Chief Juſtice of the King's Bench.	13	257
Impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons, and why.	13	257
HEATH, *Mr.* his Character of *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament in 1653.	20	179, 80
HEGELEY-MOOR, *in Northumberland*, Battle of.	2	324
HEMSWORTH, *Robert*, *Eſq*; *Alderman of York*, diſfranchiſed, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I.	13	360
HENEAGE, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subſidy.	4	389
HENGHAM, *Sir Ralph*, Chief Juſtice of the King's Bench, how fined for Extortion.	1	88
HENRY I. his arbitrary Manner of levying Taxes.	1	9
His Method of raiſing a Portion for his Daughter *Maud*.	1	9
—— conſtant annual Tax.	1	9
Convenes his Nobles to *London*.	1	9

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY I. the extraordinary Occaſion of his convening his Nobles to *London*. —	1	9
His artful Dealing with the Nobles to ſecure them to his Intereſt. — ——	1	10
—- Speech in Conſequence thereof, being the firſt on Record from the Throne. —	1	10
Goes into *Normandy*, and on what Account.	1	11
His cruel Treatment of his Brother *Robert* there.	1	11
Calls another Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm to *London*. —— ——	1	11
His Uſage of the Clergy at this Aſſembly. —	1	11
Convenes the Nobles and Barons to *Saliſbury*.	1	11
Tranſactions at this Meeting, Account of. —	1	11, 12
HENRY II. when begun his Reign. — —	1	14
Reſtores, by his Deſcent, the antient Royal *Saxon* Line to the Crown of *England*. —	1	14
Summons the Biſhops and Barons to *Wallingford* in 1156. —— ——	1	14
Confirms the Charter of the Kingdom. ——	1	14
Convenes an Aſſembly to *Clarendon* in 1164. —	1	14
His Behaviour there to the Biſhops and Clergy.	1	14
—- Force upon *Thomas a Beckit*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and the reſt of the Prelates.	1	14
Promotes the Murder of *Beckit*. ——	1	15
Does Penance for it. —— ——	1	15
Calls a Convention to *York* in 1171. ——	1	15
Receives there the Homage of *Malcolm*, King of *Scotland*, and his Succeſſor *William*.	1	15
Remarkable Memorial thereof. — ——	1	15
Convenes the Nobles and Biſhops to attend him at *Northampton* in 1176. ——	1	15
His Care at this Meeting to have Juſtice impartially adminiſtered to all his Subjects. —	1	15
Calls a Convention to *Gayntington* in 1186. —	1	15
His Intention to carry on a War againſt the *Turks* and *Saracens*. —— ——	1	15
Drops his Undertaking. — ——	1	16
His heavy Taxes, Particulars of. ——	1	16
HENRY III. when begun his Reign. —— —	1	23
His Kingdom, State of, at that Time. ——	1	23
Summons the Barons to meet him at *London*. —	1	23

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY III. his Promiſe to preſerve the Barons' Liberties.	I	24
His Injunction to the Sheriffs, touching the Liberties of *England*.	I	24
Summons the Eſtates to *Northampton*.	I	24
How interrupted there by a ſlight Rebellion.	I	24
His Manner of ſuppreſſing it.	I	24
Obtains a Grant of two Shillings upon every Plough-Land in *England*.	I	24
His Requital to the Barons for this Favour.	I	25
Summons them to meet him at *Weſtminſter*.	I	25
His Declaration, requiring their Counſel and Aid.	I	25
How anſwered by them.	I	25
Confirms the two Great Charters granted by King *John*.	I	25
His Command for the ſtrict Obſervance of them.	I	25
Directs the Manner of levying the Tax called a Fifteenth.	I	25
Obtains from his Barons the Wards and Marriages of their Heirs.	I	26
Calls an Aſſembly for the Trial of *Falcacius*, the late Rebel.	I	26
His Sentence againſt him.	I	26
Summons the Peers to *Oxford*.	I	26
His Speech to them.	I	26
Cancels *Magna Charta*, and *Charta de Foreſta*.	I	26
His Reaſon for ſo doing.	I	26
—— oppreſſive Treatment of the Clergy, Inſtance of.	I	27
Calls an Aſſembly of the Eſtates to *Weſtminſter*.	I	27
His Declaration to them, requiring a general Aid.	I	27
How anſwered by the Nobles.	I	27
——— by the Prelates, *&c.*	I	27
His Proclamation againſt *Hubert de Burgh*, his Prime Miniſter.	I	28
Calls a Convention of the Eſtates to *Lambeth*.	I	28
Obtains an Aid from them, and to what Purpoſe.	I	28
Requires *Hubert* to give in his Anſwer to the Accuſations againſt him.	I	28
His Rage at *Hubert*'s Eſcape to a Sanctuary.	I	28

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY III. his Command to the Mayor of *London* for bringing him back. ——	1	28
Revokes his Order, and why. — —	1	29
Drops his Resentment against him, and for what Reason. —— — —	1	29
Makes *Peter de Rupibus*, Bishop of *Winchester*, his Favourite. — ——	1	29
Commits the Wardships of the Nobility to Foreigners. —— ——	1	29
The ill Consequences thereof. — —	1	30
Calls a Council to be held at *Oxford*. ——	1	30
His Command disobeyed by the Barons, and why. —— —— ——	1	30
—— Proceedings thereupon. — —	1	30
Sends out a fresh Summons for them to meet him at *Westminster*. —— ——	1	30
His specious Promises to induce their Attendance.	1	30
—— secret Designs against them. — —	1	30
—— second Summons slighted. — —	1	30
How threatened by a Message from the Barons.	1	30, 1
His Amazement thereat. — —	1	31
—— sharp Proceedings against them. ——	1	31
—— Disposition, how altered. — ——	1	31
Calls an Assembly of the Estates to *Westminster*.	1	31
How menaced by the Prelates there. ——	1	31
His meek Answer to them. — —	1	31
Discharges the Bishop of *Winchester* from his Service. —— ——	1	31
His Proceedings against *Peter de Rival*. ——	1	31
———— against the Foreigners at his Court. —— ——	1	31
Happy Consequence thereof, with regard to Peace. —— ——	1	31
Calls a select Council of Bishops and Peers to *Merton*. —— ——	1	32
Notifies his Marriage with *Eleanor*, second Daughter of *Raymond*, Earl of *Provence*.	1	32
Convenes the Estates of the Realm to *London*. -	1	32
His Message to them by his Chaplain *de Kele*.	1	32, 3
How answered by the Lords. — —	1	33
His Promise to them upon Oath. — —	1	33

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY III. confirms *Magna Charta*, which he had before cancelled. — —	I	34
His Declaration thereupon, and good Effect on the Audience. — —	I	34
—— Appointment of a new Council. —	I	34
—— Oath adminiſtered to them. — —	I	34
—— Demand for an Aid granted, and what. —	I	34
—— uſual Method to obtain a Supply, and Manner of ſpending it. — —	I	35
Summons the Peers to *York*. — —	I	35
His Agreement there with *Alexander*, King of *Scots*. — —	I	35
Calls an Aſſembly of the Peers to *Weſtminſter*.	I	36
His Declaration of his extreme Poverty. —	I	36
Obtains a Supply, and what. — —	I	36
How ſquandered away by him. — —	I	36
League againſt him on that Account, and Event thereof. — —	I	36
Summons the Eſtates to *London* in 1242. —	I	36
Engagement of the Barons againſt him there. —	I	36
How anſwered by them on his Demand for Money. — —	I	37
His artful Contrivance to gain their Intereſt. —	I	37
—— Speech to the Barons of his Court, touching a Supply. — —	I	37, 8
How anſwered by the whole Aſſembly. —	I	38
His Rage, and Diſſolution of the Council. —	I	38
—— Anſwer to their Proteſt againſt his Demand for a Supply. — —	I	41
Calls a Convention of the Eſtates to *Weſtminſter* in 1244. — —	I	42
His Requeſt for a pecuniary Aid, and his Motive to enforce it. — —	I	42
How anſwered by the Barons. — —	I	42
His Reply to their Requeſt for chuſing a new Chancellor and Juſtice. — —	I	43
Manner of applying to the Clergy for Money.	I	43
How anſwered by them. — —	I	43
His Government intended to be altered by the Barons, and how. — —	I	43, 4

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY III. renews *Magna Charta.*	1	44
His Permiſſion to the Biſhops, touching his Violation thereof.	1	44
Obtains a Supply, and for what Purpoſe.	1	44
Meets his Barons again in 1244.	1	45
His Demand of a Supply unanimouſly objected to.	1	45
—- Preparation for reducing *Wales.*	1	45
—- diſtreſſed Condition, Account of.	1	45
Calls a Convention to *London* in 1246, and to what Purpoſe.	1	45, 6
—— another Convention to *London* in the ſame Year.	1	46
His Inducement thereto, and Proceedings there.	1	46, 7
Convenes the Nobles to *London* in 1248.	1	47
Urges again his Demand for Money.	1	48
How complained of on that Occaſion.	1	48, 9
His Promiſe of Amendment.	1	49
—- Speech againſt the Remonſtrances of the Barons.	1	50
How anſwered.	1	50
His Poverty, and extraordinary Method of raiſing Money.	1	50
—- opprobrious Saying of the Citizens of *London.*	1	51
Summons the Eſtates to *London* in 1251.	1	51
His Proceedings there againſt *Henry de Bath*, Chief Juſtice of *England.*	1	51, 2
—- Reconciliation with him, and how occaſioned.	1	52
Calls an Aſſembly of the Nobles to *Weſtminſter* in 1252.	1	52
His Reaſon for it, and Proceedings there.	1	52, 3
—- Expedition into *Gaſcoigny*, and the Succeſs thereof.	1	53
—- Meſſage to the Barons, requiring an Aid.	1	54
—- Danger from the *Gaſcoigns*, pretended Proofs of.	1	54, 5
—- Deſign hereby fruſtrated, and how.	1	55
Aſſembles the Nobles at *London*, in 1254, by Commiſſion.	1	55

HENRY

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY III. his Repreſentation to them of his extreme Want of Money.	1	55
How anſwered.	1	55, 6
His Diſpoſal of his Son Prince *Edward* in Marriage.	1	56
—— Settlement on him on that Occaſion.	1	56
Calls a Convention of the Nobles to *London*, on his Return home in 1255.	1	56
Occaſion of that Meeting.	1	56, 7
His Demand for Money rejected, and for what Reaſon.	1	57
Meets the Nobility again the ſame Year at *Weſtminſter*.	1	57
His Requeſt to his Brother *Richard*, Earl of *Cornwall*, for a pecuniary Aid.	1	57
—— Propoſal rejected, and why.	1	57
—— Application to the Nobles on that Head, how replied to.	1	57
Summons them to *Weſtminſter* in 1257, and on what Occaſion.	1	58
—— to *London* in 1258.	1	58
Renews his Demand for Money.	1	58
Complaints of the Barons againſt him, Particulars of.	1	58, 9
Adjourns the Convention to *Oxford*.	1	59
His Agreement with them, in Conſideration of a Supply.	1	59, 60
—— large Conceſſions made to them.	1	61 *to* 63
—— uterine Brothers driven out of the Kingdom by the Barons.	1	64
—— Cauſe, how favoured by the Batchelors.	1	65
—— Rupture with the Barons.	1	66
Aſſiſted by his Brother, King of the *Romans*.	1	66
Abſolved by the Pope from his Oath taken to ſupport the Barons' Proviſions.	1	66
Calls a Convention of the Nobles to *Oxford* in 1263.	1	66
His Propoſal to them for an Accommodation.	1	67
How received.	1	67
Agrees to leave the Deciſion of the Affair to the *French* King.	1	67

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY III. his Propoſal to the Barons for an Accommodation, left to the Deciſion of the *French* King, who gives an Award in his Favour, by diſannulling the *Oxford* Proviſions. —— ——	1	67
His Battle with the Barons at *Lewes* in *Suſſex*. -	1	67
—— Army routed, and himſelf taken Priſoner, by *Montfort* Earl of *Leiceſter*. ——	1	67, 8
How treated during his Captivity. ——	1	68, 72
His Victory over the Barons, and Releaſement, ſome Account of. —— ——	1	72
Summons the Eſtates to *Weſtminſter* in 1265. —	1	72
His Proceedings againſt the Citizens of *London*.	1	72
—— Proceedings againſt the Barons, and Adherents of the Earl of *Leiceſter*. ——	1	73
Calls a Convention to *Kenelworth* in 1266. —	1	73
His Manner of compounding with the Barons for their forfeited Eſtates. — —	1	74
—— Engagements, touching the *Oxford* Proviſions, revoked. —— ——	1	74, 5
Summons the Eſtates to *St. Edmundſbury* in 1267.	1	75
His Reaſons for that Meeting. — —	1	75
—— Demands on the Clergy for a Supply. ——	1	75 *to* 77
Obtains the Tenths of their Benefices, and by what Means. —— —	1	77
Calls a Convention to *Marlborough* in 1269.	1	77
His Death and Burial, ſome Account of. ——	1	77
HENRY IV. his Acceſſion to the Throne. —	2	31
His Declaration of Thanks on that Occaſion.	2	32
—— Appointment, with regard to his principal Officers, *&c.* —— ——	2	33
—— Proclamation to his Subjects thereupon. —	2	33, 4
—— Entertainment of the Nobles and Gentry.	2	34
—— Coronation. —— ——	2	38
—— Subſidy obtained at the Parliament in 1399.	2	38
—— Promotions of *Henry* his eldeſt Son, Particulars of. —— ——	2	39, 53
—— Orders, touching a new People come from abroad. —— ——	2	53
—— Revocation of the Judgment againſt Sir *Thomas Haxey*, in the laſt Reign. — —	2	53

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY IV. his Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons. —— ——	2	54, 5
Appoints *John Holland*, Duke of *Exeter*, Governor of *Calais*. —— ——	2	57
His Seizure on the Lands, &c. belonging to *William le Scrope*, late Earl of *Wiltſhire*. —	2	57
—— kind Meſſage to the Clergy met in Convocation. —— ——	2	60, 1
Declared againſt by the *French* King, on account of the late Revolution. — ——	2	61
His Embaſſy to *France*, in order to excuſe the Matter. —— ——	2	61
—— Envoys, how ignominiouſly treated. —	2	61
Calls a Council of Peers to *Weſtminſter*, in 1400, on that Occaſion. —— ——	2	61
His Expedition againſt the *Scots*, and the Reaſon thereof. —— ——	2	62
—— Diſturbances at home, Account of. ——	2	62
Summons a Parliament to *York* in 1400. —	2	62
—— to *Weſtminſter* in 1401.	2	62
His Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons at this Parliament. — ——	2	64, 5
—— Subſidy obtained this Seſſion. — —	2	65
—— Pardons, on account of a Conſpiracy againſt him, Particulars of. — ——	2	66
How complimented for his Clemency to *Henry le Spenſer*, Biſhop of *Norwich*. — —	2	66
Permits the Burning of *William Sawtre*, Clerk, convicted of Hereſy. —— ——	2	67
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1402.	2	69
—— in 1403.	2	69
His Succeſs in *Wales*, *Ireland*, and *Scotland*. —	2	71
—— extenſive Subſidy obtained at this Time. —	2	72
—— Invitation to the Commons on that Account.	2	72
—— Reply to a Remonſtrance againſt him by ſome diſcontented Lords. — —	2	76
—— Battle with them, and Succeſs therein. —	2	76
Marches his Army againſt the Earl of *Northumberland*. —— ——	2	76
His Agreement with him. — ——	2	76
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1404. —	2	76

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY IV. his Clemency to the Earl of *Northumberland.* —— ——	2	78
His Removal of ſundry Officers belonging to his Houſhold. —— ——	2	79
—— farther Regulations therein, at the Inſtance of the Commons. — ——	2	80
—— Declaration, touching the Indemnity of ſundry Perſons concerned in the late Inſurrection. —— ——	2	81
Re-annexes the Duchy of *Cornwall* to the Crown.	2	81
His Grant to his Queen in Conſideration of her Dower. —— ——	2	81, 2
—— —— to *Edward Plantagenet*, Duke of *York*	2	82
Calls a Parliament to *Litchfield* in 1405, and the Occaſion thereof. — ——	2	83, 4
His Subſidy obtained there, and for what Purpoſe. —— ——	2	85
—— Manner of tampering with Elections for this Parliament. — ——	2	86
How addreſſed by the Commons to ſeize the Revenues of the Clergy. — —	2	86
His Anſwer, touching his Oppoſition to that Project. —— ——	2	87, 8
—— —— to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	89, 90
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1406.	2	90
His Subſidy at that Seſſion. — ——	2	91
—— Anſwer to Sir *John Tibetot*'s Propoſal for ſome Regulations in the State. ——	2	93
Obtains an Act for entailing the Crown on his Male Heirs. —— ——	2	94
His Charge to the Parliament, concerning evil Government. — ——	2	95
Conſents to a Repeal of the Act of Settlement.	2	97
Obtains an Act for fixing the Crown in general Tail. —— ——	2	97, 8
His Allowance of Regulations in Government, propoſed by the Commons, Particulars of.	2	103, 4
—— Grants to Sir *John Tibetot*. ——	2	105, 6
Summons a Parliament to *Glouceſter* in 1407. -	2	107
His Subſidy procured there. — —	2	108
—— Promiſe thereupon. — ——	2	108, 9

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY IV. calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1410. — — —	2	109
His Charge to the Commons, touching their Behaviour in the Houſe. — —	2	110
—- Order, with reſpect to Foreigners. —	2	111
—- Rebuke of the Commons, and Occaſion thereof. — —	2	115
Refuſes his Aſſent to a Bill, concerning convicted Clerks. — —	2	115
Suſpicions of him, as to his favouring the Doctrine of *Wickliff*. — —	2	115
Signs a Warrant for burning *Thomas Badby*, convicted of Hereſy. — —	2	115, 16
How obliged by a Grant of this Parliament. —	2	116, 17
His tranquil State, Account of. — —	2	117
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1411. —	2	119
His Subſidy obtained there. — —	2	120
—- general Pardon to his Subjects. —	2	122
—- Death. — —	2	123
HENRY V. his Acceſſion to the Throne. —	2	126
His Speech on that Occaſion. — —	2	126
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1413.	2	128
Diſcharges his Father's Debts. — —	2	129
His Subſidy obtained this Seſſion, Account of.	2	129
—- Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	130
Suppreſſes an Inſurrection of the *Lollards* in and about *London*. — —	2	134
Summons a Parliament to *Leiceſter* in 1414. -	2	134
His Redreſs of Grievances in *Shropſhire*, Account of. — —	2	136
Enters into a War with *France*. —	2	143
Creates his Brother *John*, Duke of *Bedford*. —	2	143
— — — — — *Humphry*, Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	143
— — — *Richard Plantagenet*, Earl of *Cambridge*.	2	143
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1414.	2	143
How ſupplied for the *French* War. — —	2	145
Reſtores *Henry Percy*, Son of *Henry Hotſpur*, to his Title and Eſtate. — —	2	145
Confirms to *John* Duke of *Bedford*, and to his Heirs Male, the Caſtle, Earldom, and Seigniory of *Richmond*. — —	2	145, 6

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY V. creates *Richard Plantagenet* Duke of *York*.	2	146
His Preparations for invading *France*.	2	147
Takes *Agincourt*.	2	147
His Character in Military Conduct.	2	147
—— Return to *England*, and triumphant Entry into *London*.	2	147
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1415.	2	148
His Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	149, 50
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1416.	2	152
His Supply for the War.	2	152
Pawns his Crown and Jewels for that Purpoſe.	2	153
His general Pardon to his Subjects.	2	153
—— League with *Sigiſmund*, Emperor of *Germany*.	2	154
Creates *Thomas Beaufort*, Earl of *Dorſet*, Duke of *Exeter*.	2	154
His Penſion allowed on that Occaſion.	2	154
Appoints Sir *John Tibetot* his Reſident at the Imperial Court.	2	154
His Proclamation for raiſing Soldiers.	2	154
—— Invaſion of *Normandy*, and Succeſs there.	2	154
Makes *John* Duke of *Bedford* Regent of *England* during his Abſence.	2	154
His Subſidy for carrying on the War.	2	155
—— Proclamation and Reward for taking Sir *John Oldcaſtle*.	2	156, 7
—— Conqueſts in *Normandy* and *France*, Account of.	2	160
Concludes a Peace.	2	161
Marries *Catharine*, Daughter of *Charles* the Sixth King of *France*.	2	161
Declared Regent and Heir Apparent to that Crown.	2	161
Returns to *England*.	2	162
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1421.	2	162
His Speech on opening the Seſſion.	2	162
—— Subſidy granted by the Parliament.	2	162
—— annual Rents, Amount of.	2	163
Pawns his Crown, and for what.	2	163
His Subſidy from the Clergy.	2	163

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY V. his Subsidy from the Laity, at the Parliament in *December*, 1421.	2	165
His Subsidy from the Clergy.	2	167
— Death and Character.	2	167, 8
HENRY VI. his Accession to the Throne.	2	170
His tender Age at that Time.	2	170
Proclaim'd King of *France* and *England* in *Paris*.	2	170
His Stile and Titles.	2	172
— Motto on all his Seals.	2	172
— Guardians appointed to take Care of his Person and Education.	2	173
Carried to the Parliament-House on Horseback.	2	184
How placed there.	2	184
Knighted by the Duke of *Bedford*, Regent of *France*.	2	197
Creates *Henry Plantagenet*, Earl of *Cambridge*, Duke of *York*.	2	197
Restores *John* Lord *Mowbray*, Earl Marshal, to the Title of Duke of *Norfolk*.	2	197
His Coronation and Admittance to the Regal Dignity, Account of.	2	206
— large Subsidy granted by Parliament in 1429.	2	207
— Indemnity to *Henry Beaufort*, Bishop of *Winchester*.	2	208
— farther Subsidy obtained at this Time.	2	209
Goes to *Paris*.	2	211
His Coronation there.	2	211
— Subsidy and a Land-Tax granted by the Parliament in 1431.	2	213
— Return to *England*, and pompous Entry into *London*.	2	216
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1432.	2	216
His Subsidy obtained there.	2	217
Creates Sir *John Cornwall*, Baron of *Fannhoppe*.	2	220
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	220
Gives up the Land-Tax.	2	221
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1433.	2	221
His Subsidy, and a Vote of Credit obtained there.	2	224
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1435.	2	228
His large Supply at this Session, Particulars of.	2	229
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1436.	2	230

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY VI. Subſidies granted him at the Parliament held at *Weſtminſter* in 1436. —	2	231
His Grant to the Duke of *Glouceſter*. — —	2	233
—- general Pardon of Treaſons, &c. — —	2	234
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1439.	2	234
His Subſidies at that Time. — ———	2	235
—- Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	237
—- Grant to Cardinal *Luxenburg*. — —	2	238
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1442. —	2	238
——————————— in 1445. —	2	239
His Marriage with *Margaret*, Daughter to the King of *Sicily*. —— ——	2	239
—- Supply granted him. —— ——	2	241
—- Peace with *Charles* VII. King of *France*.	2	241
Creates *William de la Pole* Marquis of *Suffolk*.	2	241
His Grant, for the Erection and Endowment of *Eaton* College. —— —	2	243, 4
——————————— of	2	244
King's College, *Cambridge*. ———	2	244
Creates *William de la Pole* Duke of *Suffolk*. —	2	244
His Bounty to that Nobleman, in Support of his new Dignity. — ———	2	244
Summons a Parliament to *St. Edmunſbury* in 1447	2	245
His eaſy Diſpoſition, ſome Account of. ——	2	249
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1449.	2	250
Supply granted him there, Particulars of. —	2	250, 1
His Loſs of *Normandy*, and the Cauſes thereof.	2	251, 2, 3
Calls a Parliament to meet at *Leiceſter* in 1450.	2	253
His Summons diſobey'd, and the Reaſons thereof.	2	253
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year.	2	253
Prorogues it to *London*, and on what Account.	2	253
His Adjournment thereof to *Weſtminſter*. —	2	254
——————————— to *Leiceſter*. ——	2	254
—- Subſidy obtained there, Particulars of. —	2	254
Appoints *John Kempe*, Archbiſhop of *York*, Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	2	254
His Baniſhment of the Duke of *Suffolk*. —	2	258, 9
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1451. —	2	261
His great Want of Money, how ſupplied there.	2	263
—- Servants, requeſted by the Commons to be diſcharged, Liſt of. —— ——	2	263, 4
—- mild Anſwer. —— ———	2	264

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VI. suppresses an Insurrection in *Kent.*	2	266, 7
His Licence for finding out the Philosopher's Stone, Form of. — —	2	267
— Disturbance by the Duke of *York.* —	2	268
— Preparations to oppose him. —	2	268
Accommodates the Matter, and how. —	2	268
Calls a Parliament to *Reading* in 1453. —	2	268
Subsidies granted him there, Particulars of. —	2	269
Archers voted for his Service, Number of. —	2	269
His Prorogations of this Parliament. —	2	269, 70
— Form of Thanks to the Commons for their farther Grant. — —	2	270
Appoints the Duke of *York* President of his Council. — — —	2	270
His Sickness, and the Joy on his Recovery. —	2	271
Makes the Duke of *York* Protector of the Realm.	2	273
His Settlement on his Son Prince *Edward.* —	2	273
Creates him Prince of *Wales* and Earl of *Chester.*	2	273
His Settlement on the Queen. —	2	273
— Promotion of his Half-Brothers, *Edmund* and *Jasper Tudor.* — —	2	274
Appoints the Duke of *York* Governor of *Calais.*	2	275
Taken Prisoner by the Duke. — —	2	277
His Treatment on that Occasion. —	2	277, 8
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1455. —	2	278
Declares the Duke of *York* innocent. —	2	280
Makes him again Protector of the Realm. —	2	281
His Revocation of the Duke's Power, and Disposal thereof. — —	2	282
— farther Grant to Prince *Edward.* —	2	282, 3
— fresh Disturbances by the Duke of *York.* —	2	287
— Victory over the Duke's Army, and Manner of acquiring it. — —	2	288
Calls a Parliament to *Coventry* in 1460. —	2	288
His Prerogative, how favoured by an Act there.	2	292
Remarkable Instance of his Clemency shewn at this Parliament. — —	2	293
His Engagement with the Duke's Party at *Northampton.* — —	2	293
Taken Prisoner there, and his Army routed. -	2	293

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY VI. calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1461, at the Inſtance of the Confederate Lords. — — —	2	294
His Conſent to the Award of that Parliament, concerning the Duke's Claim to the Crown.	2	297, 8
—— Grants to the Duke, in Conſequence thereof.	2	298, 9
—— Agreement with him, Particulars of. —	2	305, 6, 7
—— Proceſſion to St. *Paul*'s on that Occaſion. -	2	307
Regains his Liberty by the Queen's Conduct. -	2	309
His Defeat at *Towton*. — —	2	311
—— Eſcape into *Scotland*. — —	2	311
—— Defeat at *Hexham*. — —	2	324
Taken Priſoner in *Lancaſhire*. — —	2	324
Ignominious Manner of conveying him to *London*.	2	324
Committed to the Tower. —— ——	2	324
His Releaſement, and Reſtoration to the Crown.	2	334
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1470. —	2	334
His Proceedings there, and Remarks thereon. -	2	334, 5, 6
Taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Barnet*. ——	2	338
His Death. —— ——	2	338
HENRY VII. proclaimed King of *England* at the Head of his Army. — ——	2	399
His Title to the Crown, on the Death of *Richard* III. —— ——	2	401
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1486. —	2	402
Creates *Jaſper de Hatfield*, Earl of *Pembroke*, Duke of *Bedford*. — ——	2	402
——— *Thomas Stanley*, Earl of *Derby*. —	2	402
——— *Edward Courtney*, Earl of *Devon*. ——	2	402
Procures the Crown to be entailed upon himſelf and his Heirs. —— —	2	404
His Proclamation, offering Pardon, on certain Conditions, to all thoſe who had taken up Arms againſt him. —— —	2	407
Creates the Lord *Chandois* Earl of *Bath*. ——	2	408
——— Sir *Giles Daubeney*, Lord *Daubeney*. —	2	408
——— Sir *Robert Willoughby*, Lord *Brooke*. -	2	408
Reſtores *Edward Stafford*, eldeſt Son to *Henry* Duke of *Buckingham*, to his Dignities and Poſſeſſions. — ——	2	408

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VII. Subsidies granted him by the Clergy and Laity, Particulars of. — —	2	408
Appoints a Guard of 50 Archers about his Person. —— ——	2	410
Marries the Princess *Elizabeth*, eldest Daughter to King *Edward* IV. — ——	2	410
Suppresses an Insurrection, headed by *Lambert Simnel*, a Baker's Son. ——	2	411
Takes *Simnel* Prisoner, and dooms him to be a mean Servitor in his Kitchen. — —	2	411
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1488. —	2	412
His Assistance of the Duke of *Britaine* against the *French* King. — ——	2	419
—— Supply for a War with *France*. — —	2	419
Suppresses a Rebellion raised in the Northern Counties. —— ——	2	424, 5
Calls a Parliament, *Anno* 1489. — —	2	425
His Laws made this Session, Abstract of. —	2	426 *to* 431
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1492.	2	432
His Speech at opening the Session. — —	2	432, 3
Enters into a War with *France*. — —	2	434
Raises vast Sums of Money by a Benevolence.	2	434, 5, 6
Lands at *Calais*, and besieges *Bulloign*. —	2	436
His Peace with the *French* King, and the Conditions thereof. — ——	2	436
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1497. —	2	437
—————————— 1498. —	2	441
His Speech there, concerning the Imposture of *Perkin Warbeck*. — ——	2	441
—— Subsidy obtained this Session. — —	2	441, 2
Suppresses an Insurrection in *Cornwall*. ——	2	442, 3
His Treaty of Marriage between Prince *Arthur* and the Princess *Catharine*, Daughter to *Ferdinand*, King of *Spain*. — —	2	443
Refused this Match, and on what Account.	2	443
His infamous Method of removing the Obstacle.	2	443
Concludes the Marriage of his Son *Arthur*. —	2	443
Marries his second Son *Henry* to Prince *Arthur*'s Widow. —— ——	2	443
His scandalous Means to gratify his Passion of Avarice. —— —— —	2	444, 7

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VII. calls a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1505.	2	444
Demands a Subsidy for the Dowry of his Daughter *Margaret*, married to *James* IV. King of *Scots*.	2	444
His Death.	2	447
—— Character.	2	448
HENRY VIII. his Accession to the Throne.	3	1
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1509.	3	2
Obtains the Grant of a Subsidy.	3	8
Dissolves this Parliament, and calls another to *Westminster* in 1510, on account of a Quarrel between Pope *Julius* II. and *Lewis* XII. King of *France*.	3	10
Espouses the Cause of the Pope, and proclaims War against *France*.	3	11
Orders one *Newbolt*, Yeoman of his Guard, to be hanged in the Palace-Yard for Murder.	3	13
Sends *Thomas Howard*, Earl of *Surrey*, with an Army into *Yorkshire* to protect the Northern Parts of the Kingdom against the *Scots*.	3	14
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster* in 1512.	3	14
Obtains a Subsidy and a Poll-Tax at this Parliament.	3	14
Goes with an Army into *France*, wins the Battle of the Spurs, and takes the City of *Tournay*.	3	15
Obliges the Citizens of *Tournay* to take an Oath of Allegiance to him.	3	15
Concludes a Peace with *France*.	3	16
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1514.	3	16
Continues this Session to *April*, 1515, and prorogues the Parliament to *November*, 1516, at *Westminster*.	3	19, 22
Passes an Act for a general Pardon.	3	23
Confers the Dignity of Knight of the Garter on *Thomas Nevile*, Esq;	3	24
Dissolves the Parliament.	3	24
Passes his Time in sensual Pleasures and Indolence.	3	26

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VIII. writes a Treatise in Defence of the Pope's Authority. — —	3	26
Obtains the Title of *Fidei Defensor* on this Occasion. — —	3	26
His arbitrary Means of raising Money. —	3	26
Calls a Parliament to *London*, *Anno* 1523. —	3	27
Obtains an extraordinary Grant from the Clergy.	3	28, 9
— a Subsidy from the Commons. —	3	33
His remarkable Behaviour to *Edward Montague*, Esq; for opposing his Demands for a Supply. — —	3	35
— violent Proceedings to raise Money. —	3	38, 9
Drops his Project, on account of the Murmurs of his Subjects. — —	3	39
Raises Money by a Benevolence. — —	3	39
Determines to divorce Queen *Catharine*. —	3	39
Summons a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1529. — — —	3	40
His Answer to the Speech of *Thomas Audley*, Esq; Speaker for the Commons. —	3	42
— Orders concerning Cardinal *Wolsey*. —	3	56
Passes an Act for a general Pardon to his Subjects. — —	3	66
Applies to Pope *Clement* VII. for a Confirmation of Queen *Catharine*'s Divorce. —	3	68 *to* 72
Passes an Act of Pardon to his Subjects on the *Præmunire*. — —	3	80
His Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons, touching the Exactions of the Clergy. —	3	84, 5
Passes an Act to prohibit his Subjects from bequeathing their Lands. — —	3	86
Obtains from the Commons a Grant of a Fifteenth for the Defence of the Northern Borders.	3	87
Forbears to cohabit with his Queen. — —	3	90
Exhorted by the Pope to take her again. —	3	91
Apprized of a Motion in the House of Commons to petition him for that Purpose. —	3	91
Sends for their Speaker, and pleads Conscience for his Refusal. — —	3	91, 2
Divorces Queen *Catharine*, *a Mensa et Thoro*, for ever. — —	3	95

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY VIII. marries Mrs. *Ann Boleyn.* ——	3	95
Confirms a former Act againſt the Payment of Annates to the Pope. — —	3	99, 100
Paſſes an Act to forbid the Payment of *Peter-Pence.* —— — —	3	100
—— of Succeſſion in Favour of *Ann Boleyn.* —— — ——	3	107
Obliges his Subjects to ſwear to it. ——	3	107
Declared Supreme Head of the Church, by an Act in 1535. —— ——	3	110, 11
Paſſes an Act for a general Pardon. — —	3	113
Obliges the Clergy to renounce the Pope's Authority. —— —— —	3	113
Paſſes another Act of Grace this Seſſion. ——	3	114
Diſſolves the leſſer Monaſteries in 1536. ——	3	115
Seizes on their Revenues. — ——	3	117
Erects a Court of Augmentations for this Purpoſe.	3	117
Commands *Ann Boleyn*, his Queen, to be executed for Inceſt and Adultery laid to her Charge. —— ——	3	118
Diſſolves this Parliament, and calls another to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1537. ——	3	118, 19
Marries Lady *Jane Seymour.* — —	3	123
Receives a Propoſal from Pope *Clement* for an Accommodation. —— ——	3	130
Rejects it, and procures an Act to aboliſh the Papal Power in *England.* —— —	3	130
Diſſolves this Parliament after a Seſſion of ſix Weeks. —— — —	3	134
Perſuaded by his Prime Miniſter *Cromwell* to ſeize on the larger Abbies and Monaſteries. —	3	134
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* for this Purpoſe, in 1540. —— ——	3	135
Diſſolves the greater Monaſteries, Abbies, *&c.* and ſeizes on their Revenues. ——	3	144, 5
Erects ſix new Biſhopricks, and endows them with Part of the Revenues taken from the Monaſteries. —— ——	3	152
Loſes Queen *Jane*, who died in Child-bed. —	3	156
Marries *Ann* of *Cleve*, Siſter to *John*, Duke of that Name. —— —	3	156

HENRY

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VIII. diſlikes his Match with *Ann* of *Cleve*, and contrives Means for another Divorce.	3	156
Prorogues the Parliament to *April*, 1541. —	3	157
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity this Seſſion. —— ——	3	160, 1
Suppreſſes the Order of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem*.	3	161
Receives a Propoſal from the Parliament, with relation to his laſt Marriage. — —	3	166
His Anſwer. —— ——	3	167
Divorced from *Ann* of *Cleve*, by a Sentence of the Clergy. —— —	3	167
Marries *Catharine Howard*, Niece to the Duke of *Norfolk*. — — —	3	167
Paſſes an Act of Grace, and diſſolves the Parliament. —— —— —	3	170, 1
Suppreſſes a Rebellion in *Yorkſhire*, under the Conduct of Sir *John Nevile*. ——	3	172
Makes a Progreſs into that County. ——	3	172
Returns to *London*, and receives Information of his new Queen's Incontinency. ——	3	173
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* on this Occaſion, in 1542. —— ——	3	173
Cauſes Queen *Catharine* to be attainted of High Treaſon and executed. — —	3	177, 181, 2
His Speech, on account of the Proceedings of the Houſe of Commons, touching the Arreſt of one of their Members. —— ——	3	188, 9
Claims Homage and Fealty of *James* V. King of *Scotland*. —— ——	3	189
Declares War againſt him. — —	3	189
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	3	190, 1
Enters into a War againſt *France*. — —	3	191
Marries Lady *Catharine Parr*, Widow to Lord *Latimer*. —— ——	3	193
Aſſumes the Title of King of *Ireland*. ——	3	194, 5
Paſſes divers Acts by Commiſſion, and diſſolves the Parliament. —— —	3	197 *to* 199
Makes Preparations for carrying on the War againſt *France* and *Scotland*. — —	3	200
Takes *Edinburgh*, and lays it in Aſhes. —	3	200

	Vol.	*Page.*
HENRY VIII. tranſports a powerful Army to *Calais*, and goes in Perſon to conduct the War againſt *France*. — ———	3	200
Raiſes Money for this Purpoſe by mean Ways.	3	200
——— by a Benevolence.	3	200, 1
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1546.	3	202
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy. — —	3	202
His ſingular Speech to this Parliament. —	3	205 *to* 209
Saves the two Univerſities of *Oxford* and *Cambridge* from Diſſolution. — —	3	209, 10
Cauſes a Bill of Attainder againſt *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolk*, and *Henry* Earl of *Surrey*. -	3	210, 11
Paſſes the Bill by Commiſſion. — ———	3	211, 12
His Sickneſs and Death. — ———	3	212
—- Character, relating to his Conduct with his Parliament. ——— ———	3	213, 14
HENRY IV. *King of France*, aſſaſſinated in his Coach in open Day-Light. — —	5	230, 1
HENSHAW, *Benjamin*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. — ———	6	209
HEOVAR, *Mr.* his Letter concerning the Behaviour of Col. *Axtell*, at the Trial of King *Charles* I. ——— —	22	380, 1
HERBERT, *Lord*, his Obſervation on the arbitrary Methods of raiſing Money by *Henry* VIII. ——— ———	3	26
His Account of a Debate in the Houſe of Commons, concerning a Supply in 1523. —	3	30 *to* 33
—- Remarks on the Act of Succeſſion in Favour of Lady *Jane Seymour*. — ———	3	127, 8
—- Abſtract of the Character of *Henry* VIII. -	3	213, 14
HERBERT, *Edward*, *Eſq*; appointed one of the Managers for the Commons againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. — —	7	37
His Speech in Support of the three firſt Articles of Impeachment againſt him. ———	7	50 *to* 58
—- Proofs. ——— ———	7	58, 9
—- Report to the Commons of the Lord-Keeper's Speech, at a Conference between a Committee of both Houſes. — ———	8	452, 3

	Vol.	Page.
HERBERT, *Philip, Earl of Pembroke*, his Advice to King *Charles* I. concerning the Bill of Attainder againſt Lord *Strafford*. ——	9	270
Removed from the Office of Lord-Chamberlain of the Houſhold. —— —	9	290
His Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on occaſion of the Battle of *Edge-Hill*. —	11	480, 1
—— farther Speech to them on this Affair. —	11	488
—— Speech to them, for a ſpeedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. —— ——	13	161, 2
Charged with ſending Money to the King at *Oxford*. —— ——	15	169
His Requeſt to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	15	169
Depoſitions againſt him, touching this Affair. -	15	170, 1
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to receive the King from the *Scots* Army, and conduct him to *Holdenby*. —	15	265
—— to attend the King at *Hampton-Court* with Propoſitions of Peace. ——	16	287
—— Chancellor of the Univerſity of *Oxford*	16	318
—— one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight* about a National Peace. ——	17	436
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of the King. —	18	492
Procures himſelf to be choſen Knight of the Shire for the County of *Berks*, and took his Seat in the Houſe of Commons accordingly. -	19	107
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners of the Navy	19	107
HERBERT, *Lord Philip*, elected Member of the Houſe of Commons for the County of *Glamorgan*. —— ——	9 19	15 252
Succeeds his Father, as Earl of *Pembroke*, in 1649, but continues to ſit in the Houſe of Commons. —— —	19	252
Appointed *Cuſtos Rotulorum* for the Counties of *Derby* and *Wilts*. — ——	19	252
HERBERT, *Lord Powys*, his lamentable Condition, Account of. — ——	14	41, 2
How relieved, and by whom. — —	14	42

	Vol.	Page.
HERBERT, *Edward*, *Attorney-General*, his Accuſation, in the King's Name, againſt Lord *Kimbolton*, *Denzil Holles*, *John Pymme*, *John Hampden*, Eſqrs. Sir *Arthur Haſilrigge*, and *William Strode*, Eſq; —	10	156, 7
His Requeſt to the Peers on this Occaſion. —	10	157, 8
Required to juſtify himſelf for his Proceeding in this Affair. — —	10	197
His Anſwer. — —	10	197,8,205
— Examination and farther Anſwer. —	10	215, 16
Impeachment againſt him on this Account. —	10	296, 7
His Anſwer to it. — —	10	310 *to* 312
Proceedings againſt him at his Trial, Particulars of. — —	10	348 *to* 354
His Defence by Counſel. — —	10	357, 8, 9
— by himſelf, in Point of Privilege.	10	359
Sentence againſt him. — —	10	444, 5
Diſcharged from Priſon. — —	10	476
HERBERT, *Lord of Cherbury*, his Speech at a Meeting of the Peers at *York*. — —	8	502, 3, 4
How cenſured by the Parliament for objecting to ſome Reſolutions. — —	11	3
Leaves the Houſe of Peers, and goes to the King at *York*. — —	11	3, 4
HEREFORD, *City of*, taken by the Parliament's Forces — —	14	181 *to* 185
HEREFORD, *Earl of*. See BOHUN.		
HEREFORD, *Duke of*. See BULLINGBROKE.		
HERESY, *Statute of*, when enacted, and on what Occaſion. — —	1	372
HERTFORD, *County of*, their Petition to the Commons, for a Reformation in Church and State. — —	10	240, 1, 2
Their Petition to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, deſiring that the Army might not be diſbanded untill the Redreſs of ſundry Grievances. —	15	484 *to* 487
HERTFORD, *Earl of*. See SEYMOUR.		
HERTFORD, *Earl of*. See SEYMOUR, EDW. and WILLIAM.		
HEVENINGHAM, *Sir John*, committed to Priſon for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Releaſed on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338

	Vol.	Page.
HEWIT, *Dr.* his fatal Cataſtrophe, Account of.	21	209
HEWSON, *Col.* his Succeſs againſt the *Iriſh* Rebels, in 1650, Account of. — —	19	462, 3, 4
His Letter to the Commons, of their Army's further Succeſs in *Ireland*. — —	19	481, 2, 3
— Account of the State of that Kingdom in 1651. — —	20	32, 3
HEXHAM, *Battle of*. — —	2	324
HEYLE, ——, *Eſq*; *Serjeant at Law*, his remarkable Speech on a Bill for a Subſidy.	4	447, 8
HEYLIN, *Dr.* his Obſervation on a Clauſe in the Act of Succeſſion in Favour of Lady *Jane Seymour*. — —	3	129
His Obſervation on the Sentiments of the firſt Parliament of *Edward* VI. — —	3	217
— Parallel between the Duke of *Somerſet* and his Brother the Lord *Seymour*. — —	3	244
— Account of an Act relating to the Marriage of Queen *Mary*. — —	3	304, 5
HIDE, *Laurence*, *Eſq*; his Speech againſt Monopolies. — —	4	452 *to* 457
HIGHAM, *Clement*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1554. — —	3	313
His Speech on this Occaſion. — —	3	313
HIGHAM, *Sir John*, his Motion in the Houſe of Commons, for diſcharging Mr. *Wentworth* out of the Tower. — —	4	318, 19
HIGH COMMISSION-COURT, when firſt erected. — —	3	407
When aboliſhed by Parliament. — —	9	405
At York, Reſolution of the Commons againſt it.	9	264
Speech againſt it by *Edward Hyde*, Eſq; afterwards Lord *Clarendon*. — —	9	266 *to* 274
Reſolutions of the Peers againſt it. — —	9	446, 7
HIGH COURT *of Juſtice*, erected by the Commons for trying King *Charles* I. —	18	496
Erected within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*. — —	19	253, 4
HILL, *Mr. Serjeant*, made a Juſtice of the Upper Bench. — —	22	55

	Vol.	Page.
HOBART, *Sir Miles*, summoned before the Privy Council for his Misbehaviour in the House of Commons. —— ——	8	354
His Examination and Answer. — —	8	355
Committed to the Tower. — —	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber. — —	8	359 *to* 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*. — —	8	370
His Resolution there. —— —	8	370
Removed to a different Prison. — —	8	371
Offers to give Bail. — ——	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Committed to the Tower again. — —	8	376
His Sentence. —— ——	8	388
HOBBES, *Mr.* his Sentiments on the Charge against the *Scots* of selling the King. —	15	322
HOBBY, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech on Imprisonment.	7	403
His Report, concerning some Popish Priests released out of *Newgate*. — ——	8	302, 3
———— from Lord Chief Justice *Hyde*, of the Proceedings against them. ——	8	308
HOBBY, *Sir Edward*, his Speech against Monopolies. —— ——	4	461
HOCH-TUESDAY, Meaning and Antiquity thereof. —— ——	1	141
HOCKWELL, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on Imprisonment. —— ——	7	404, 5
HODDEN, *Captain*, his Information, relating to great Disturbances at *Exeter*. — —	17	166
HOLLAND, *John*, *Earl of Huntingdon*, made Lord-Admiral. —— ——	1	441
Made one of the Council of Peers held by King *Richard* II. at *Nottingham*, in 1397. —	1	460
Created Duke of *Exeter*. — ——	1	479
One of the Committee, on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
HOLLAND, *Thomas*, *Earl of Kent*, one of the Lords Appellants at *Nottingham* in 1397.	1	460
Created Duke of *Surrey*. — ——	1	479
One of the Committee, on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492

	Vol.	Page.
HOLLAND, *Thomas*, *Earl of Kent*, Proceedings againſt him for Actions done in the twenty-firſt of *Richard* II.	2	56
His Anſwer.	2	56
Sentence againſt him.	2	57
Reſtored to his Honours and Eſtates.	2	57
His Vindication of the Duke of *Albemarle*, concerning the Murder of the Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	58
Proceedings againſt him, on account of a Plot for reſtoring King *Richard*.	2	65, 6
HOLLAND, *John*, *Duke of Exeter*, Proceedings againſt him, for Actions done in the Parliament of the twenty-firſt of *Richard* II.	2	56
His Anſwer thereto.	2	56
Sentence againſt him.	2	57
Reſtored to his Honours and Eſtates.	2	57
Made Governor of *Calais*.	2	57
Proceedings againſt him, on account of a Plot for reſtoring King *Richard*.	2	65, 6
His fatal Cataſtrophe.	2	65, 6
HOLLAND, *Sir John*, his Speech on National Grievances.	9	73 *to* 76
HOLLES, *John*, *Earl of Clare*, deſerts the Parliament, and joins the King at *Oxford*.	12	477, 8
Diſſatisfied with his Reception there, and eſcapes to his Seat in *Nottinghamſhire*.	12	478
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how.	13	451
HOLLES, *Denzil*, *Eſq*; his aſtoniſhing Behaviour to Sir *John Finch*, Speaker.	8	331
Summoned before the Privy Council.	8	354
His Examination and Anſwers.	8	354, 5
Committed to the Tower.	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber.	8	359 *to* 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*.	8	370
His Reſolution there.	8	370
Removed to a different Priſon.	8	371
Offers to give Bail.	8	374
Refuſes to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374

	Vol.	*Page.*
HOLLES, *Denzil, Esq*; committed to the Tower.	8	376
Information againſt him in the King's Bench.	8	376 *to* 378
His Plea. — — —	8	378
—- Caſe argued in the King's Bench. —	8	381 *to* 388
—- Sentence. —— —— —	8	388
—- Speech, on preſenting to the Lords a Proteſtation taken by the whole Houſe of Commons. —— —— —	9	255 *to* 258
—- Speech in Favour of the *Palatine* Family. -	9	438 *to* 442
—- Speech to the Lords, in Juſtification of the Commons' Votes for a general Taking their Proteſtation. —— —	9	465, 6, 7
——— concerning the King's Journey into *Scotland*. —— — —	9	471, 2
Charge of High Treaſon againſt him by the King. — — ——	10	156, 7
Secretes himſelf. — — ——	10	195
His triumphant Return to *Weſtminſter*, Particulars of. — — —	10	196
—- Report of a Conference, concerning Sir *John Hotham* and the Town of *Hull*. ——	10	503
—- Speech againſt nine Peers with the King at *York*, who had diſobeyed a Summons of Parliament. — — —	11	200 *to* 205
—- Impeachment of them, in the Name of the Commons, on this Account. — —	11	205, 6
—- Remarks on the Temper of the Parliament at the Time of their paſſing a Vote for raiſing an Army. — — —	11	289, 90
Appointed Chief Commander of the Parliament's Forces in the Weſt. — ——	12	92
His Account of the Endeavours of the Peers for a Peace, and the ſeditious Practices made uſe of to prevent it. — ———	13	99, 100
—- Speech to the Citizens of *London*, for a ſpeedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. —	13	162, 3, 4
—- Character of Col. *Cromwell*, as a Soldier. -	13	244
—- Reaſon for the Commons paſſing an Ordinance for new modelling the Army. —	13	401
—- Account of Col. *Cromwell*'s extreme Hatred of the Nobility and Houſe of Peers. ——	13	428

	Vol.	Page.
HOLLES, *Denzil, Esq*; his Account of Col. *Cromwell*'s artful Management to keep his Command in the Army, notwithstanding the Self-denying Ordinance. — —	13	469, 70
Complaint against him by Lord *Savile*, and what.	14	22
Justified by the Commons, and how. ——	14	22
His Account of the artful Contrivances of the Independents to establish a Majority of their own Sect in the House of Commons. —	14	308, 9
——— of the ill Treatment of the *Scots* Commissioners by that Party. ———	14	375
—— Sufferings, by opposing the King in the third Year of his Reign, how rewarded by the Commons. — ——	15	277
Refuses their Gratuity on that Account, and why.	15	277
His Sentiments on the Charge against the *Scots* of selling the King. —— —	15	322 *to* 326
—— Account of a Debate in the House of Commons, concerning some Troopers who had brought a Letter from the Army, exclaiming against the Parliament. ———	15	361, 2
——— of the Behaviour of General *Cromwell* and some other Officers, with regard to the mutinous Proceedings of the Army. —	15	362, 3
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. ———	15	470 *to* 473
His Account of the Motives of the House of Commons, for giving the impeached Members Leave to absent themselves for six Months.	16	162
—— Observation on Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s marching his Army, with Laurel in their Hats, through the City of *London*. ——	16	238, 9
Retires into *Normandy*. —— —	16	275
Restored to his Seat in Parliament again. ——	17	226
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight* about a National Peace. ——	17	436
HOLLINGSHEAD, *Mr.* his Character of Sir *John Bussy*, Speaker. — · ———	1	462, 3
His Character of *Richard Fitz-Alan*, Earl of *Arundel*. ——— ——	1	470

	Vol.	Page.
HOLLINGSHEAD, *Mr.* his Account of the Proceedings of the Commons on the Arreſt of one of their Members. — —	3	185 *to* 189
HOLLIS, *Gervas*, *Eſq*; his Speech, concerning ſome Propoſitions of the *Scots*. ——	9	235, 6, 7
Gives great Offence to the Commons on this Occaſion. —— ——	9	237
His Sentence by their Speaker. — —	9	237
HOLT, *Sir John*, one of the Judges who ſigned the Reſolutions at *Nottingham* in 1387. -	1	407, 432
Impeached by the Commons on that Account.	1	432
Charge againſt him. —— —	1	432
His Anſwer. —— ——	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. ——	1	433
His Sentence. —— —— —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interpoſition of the Biſhops. —— ——	1	435
His Baniſhment to *Ireland*. — —	1	437
—- Allowance towards the Expences of his Paſſage. —— —— ——	1	437
—- Return. —— ——	1	454, 458
HOMAGE, how antiently paid to the Kings of *England*. —— ——	2	238
Form of, done by the Lords Spiritual. ——	8	107
HONOURS, granted by King *Charles* I. how vacated by the Commons. ——	20	85
Granted by *Cromwell* during his Protectorate, Account of. —— ——	21	220, 1, 2
HOPTON, *Sir Walter*, an itinerant Juſtice, how fined for Extortion. — ——	1	89
HOPTON, *Sir Ralph*, his Report to the Commons of their Committee's Reception by the King, on preſenting their Remonſtrance of the State of the Nation. ——	10	55, 6
Expelled that Houſe, for executing the King's Commiſſion of Array. — ——	11	364
Impeached of High Treaſon. — ——	11	425
Created a Peer, and when. — —	12	477
His Forces in the Weſt defeated. ——	14	265
—- Treaty with Sir *Thomas Fairfax* on this Occaſion, ſome Account of. ——	14	289 *to* 295

	Vol.	Page.
HOPTON, *Sir Ralph*, his Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, concerning the Prince of *Wales* in the Isle of *Jersey*. — —	14	379
HORNGELTH, what meant thereby. —	1	57
HORSE-RACES, when prohibited. —	21	434
HORTON, *Col. Thomas*, his Account of the Success of the Parliament's Forces in *Wales*. -	17	136
HOSKINS, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on some Propositions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	402, 3
HOSPITALERS, *Knights*. See TEMPLARS, KNIGHTS. — —		
HOSPITAL, *St. Leonard's, in York*, encouraged by a Statute. — —	2	181
HOSPITALS, Dissolution of. — —	3	202
HOSTAGES, List of, on the Part of the *Scots*, for their marching out of *England* according to Agreement. — —	15	290
List of, on the Part of the *English*, for the Payment of 200,000*l.* to the *Scots* Army, in Consideration of their evacuating the Kingdom. — —	15	299
HOTHAM, *Sir John*, convened before the Privy Council. — —	8	489
Committed to the *Fleet*. — —	8	489
His Report to the Commons, of the Debt due to the *English* and *Scots* Armies. —	9	374, 5, 6
— of a Proposal for a Poll-Tax. — —	9	376, 7, 8
Made Governor of *Hull* by the Parliament. —	10	198
Orders concerning him. — —	10	378
Denies the King Entrance into that Town. -	10	456
Complaint against him on this Occasion. —	10	456, 7
Justified by the Peers. — —	10	457
His Letter, touching the King's Expedition to *Hull*. — —	10	476
Petition to the Parliament against him. —	11	335, 6, 7
His Cruelty to a Drummer of one of the King's Captains. — —	11	337
Concerned in a Scheme to deliver up *Hull* to the King. — —	12	325
Secured on this Account. — —	12	326, 7

	Vol.	*Page.*
HOTHAM, *Sir John*, brought up to *London*. —	12	335
Debarred the Sight of his Friends. ———	12	335
His Examination and Answer at the Bar of the House of Commons, previous to his Trial.	12	379, 80
Expell'd the House, and committed to the Tower.	12	380
Condemn'd, by the new-made Martial Law, for betraying the Parliament's Cause. —	13	347
His Petition to the Peers for a Respite of his Execution. —— —— —	13	347
——————— for a farther Reprieve.	13	357
——————— for sparing his own or his Son's Life. —— ———	13	358, 9
Opposed by the Commons in this last Request, and is executed. ——— ——	13	359, 60
HOTHAM, *Capt. John*, an Accomplice with his Father, in a Design to deliver up *Hull* to the King. —— —	12	325
Brought up to *London*. —— —	12	335
Debarred the Sight of his Friends. ———	12	335
His Examination, previous to his Trial. ——	12	380, 1
Expell'd the House of Commons, and committed.	12	381
Condemned by a Court-Martial, and executed.	13	347, 360
HOUGHTON, *Adam*, *Bishop of St. David's*, *and Lord Chancellor*, his Speech to the Parliament, *Anno* 1377. — ——	1	324, 5
His Speech to the Parliament in 1378. —	1	348, 9
HOWARD, *Sir Richard*, his Character of King *Richard* II. —— ———	1	503, 4
HOWARD, *Thomas*, *Earl of Surrey*, sent with an Army into *Yorkshire*, to protect the Northern Parts of the Kingdom against the *Scots* ——— ———	3	14
Meets *James* IV. King of *Scotland*, at *Flodden-field*, in *Northumberland*. — —	3	15
Gives him Battle, and kills him with 10,000 of his Forces. —— ——	3	15
Made Lord-Treasurer. — ———	3	18
Claims the first Place amongst the Earls, both in and out of Parliament. — —	3	19
Denied this Superiority, and obliged to take up with the lowest but one. — —	3	19

	Vol.	Page.
HOWARD, *Thomas*, *Earl of Surrey*, his Attempt to marry the Lady *Margaret Douglas*, Daughter to the Queen of *Scots*, and Niece to King *Henry* VIII. —— ——	3	132, 3
Attainted and committed to the Tower on this Account. — —— ——	3	133
Dies there. —— ——	3	133
HOWARD, *Catharine*, *Niece to Thomas Howard*, *Duke of Norfolk*, marries King *Henry* VIII.	3	167
Accuſed of Incontinency. — ——	3	173
Attainted of High Treaſon. — ——	3	177
Her Confeſſion and Death. —— ——	3	181, 2
HOWARD, *Henry*, *Earl of Surrey*, attainted of High Treaſon. — ——	3	210
Beheaded on *Tower-Hill*. — ——	3	212
HOWARD, *Thomas*, *Duke of Norfolk*, his Anſwer to *John Fiſher*, Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, concerning the Clergy. — —	3	59
Attainted of Treaſon. — ——	3	210
Releaſed from Priſon, and his Attainder revers'd.	3	298
Contracts a formal Marriage with *Mary Stuart*, Queen of *Scots*. —— ——	4	165
Attempts to releaſe the Queen from her Impriſonment. —— ——	4	165
Arraigned for this, and ſome other Crimes laid to his Charge. — ——	4	165
Tried by his Peers, and found guilty of High Treaſon. —— ——	4	165
Beheaded, *Anno* 1572. — ——	4	179
His Character. —— ——	4	179
HOWARD, *Philip*, *Earl of Arundele*, *eldeſt Son to Thomas Duke of Norfolk*, reſtored in Blood.	4	254
HOWARD, *Theophilus*, *Earl of Suffolk*, his Charge againſt Mr. *Selden*. — ——	7	451
Complained of by the Commons for aſperſing this Gentleman. — ——	7	451
Proteſts his Innocency. —— ——	7	452
Charged with the Fact at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords. —— — ——	7	453
HOWARD, *Thomas*, *Earl of Arundel*, committed to the Tower in the Time of Parliament.	7	168

	Vol.	*Page.*
HOWARD, *Thomas, Earl of Arundel*, releaſed from the Tower, at the Interceſſion of the Peers.	7	180
Confined to his Houſe, by Order of the King.	7	299
Made Lord High Steward for the Trial of Lord *Strafford*. —— ——	9	248
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for giving the Royal Aſſent to the Bill of Attainder againſt him. —— ——	9	272
Debate of the Commons, concerning his Reſtitution to the Dignity and Title of Duke of *Norfolk*. —— ——	23	31, 32, 35, 36
HOWARD, *Charles, Lord Viſcount Andover*, his Speech for ſuppreſſing the Star-Chamber Court. —— ——	9	189 *to* 191
His Speech, concerning the Pacification with the *Scots*. — —— ——	9	191, 2, 3
HOWARD, *Lord, of Eſkricke*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in *Scotland*. — ——	9	480
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the *Scots* about the *Iriſh* Rebellion. —— ——	10	94
—————— to attend the King in *Yorkſhire*.	10	493
His Letter, concerning the King's Proceedings in *York*. —— ——	10	538 *to* 541
—— ſecond Letter, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	11	45, 6
—— third Letter, concerning the King's Motions.	11	86
—— farther Account thereof. — — —	11	163, 4, 5
Procures himſelf to be choſen Member for the City of *Carliſle*, and took his Seat in the Houſe of Commons accordingly. — —	19	107
Charge of Bribery exhibited againſt him. ——	19	477, 8, 9
His Sentence and Diſcharge, Particulars of. —	19	479, 80
Judgment againſt him repealed. — ——	22	268
HOWARD, *Capt. Son to Lord Howard of Eſkricke*, deſerts the Commons, and, with his whole Troop, joins King *Charles* II. in his Expedition to *Worceſter*. —— ——	20	4, 5
Receives the Honour of Knighthood on that Occaſion. —— ——	20	5

	Vol.	Page.
HOWARD, *Lord, of Charlton*, deſerts the Parliament, and joins the King at *York*. —	11	128
His Excuſe, for not returning purſuant to a Summons. —— ——	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of. —— ——	11	205, 6
HOWARD, *Thomas, Earl of Berkſhire*, committed to the Tower, and why. — —	11	418
His Letter, concerning the Prince of *Wales*. —	13	201
HOWARD, *Charles, Earl of Nottingham*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to reſide with the Army. — —	15	407
His Letter, concerning an Engagement entered into by the Army. — ——	15	423, 4
—— concerning their Intentions of coming up to *London*. —— ——	15	440, 1
—— giving an Account of their March to *St. Alban's*, and their Reaſons for ſo doing.	15	444, 5
—— of the Commiſſioners Proceedings with Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, purſuant to their Order. — —	15	454
—— with Copies of two Petitions, from the Counties of *Hertford* and *Bucks*, to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — ——	15	483, 4
—— further Account of the Motions of the Army.	15 16	499, 500 30 *to* 34
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to go into *Scotland*, in order to preſerve Peace there. —— ——	16	501
HOWARD, *James, Earl of Suffolk*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon. —	16	317
Diſcharged from Reſtraint, and reſtored to his Seat in Parliament again. — —	17	220
HUDSON, *Rev. Dr.* accompanies the King from *Oxford* to the *Scots* Army before *Newark*.	14	376
Demanded by the Commons to be delivered up.	14	411
Makes his Eſcape. —— ——	14	413
Retaken by the *Scots*, and committed to Cuſtody at *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	14	413
HUDSON, *Col.* raiſes an Army of Royaliſts in Favour of the King. — — —	17	229
His Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of	17	229

	Vol.	Page.
HUE *and* CRY, when first levied. ——	1	214
HULL, Orders of Parliament concerning that Town.	10	372, 378 465, 6, 533
Magazine there removed to *London*. ——	11	122
State of, in *July*, 1642. — ——	11	305, 6
HUNGERFORD, *Lord Walter*, condemned and executed for Buggery. — ——	3	163, 4
HUNSDON, *Lord Henry*, created Viscount *Rochford*. —— ——	5	476
HUNSDON, *Lord John*, appointed Speaker of the House of Peers. — — —	16	206
Impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. — —	17	220
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King *Charles* the First. —— ——	18	492
HUNT, *Roger*, *Esq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1433. —— ——	2	222
HUNTINGTON, *Major in Gen. Cromwell's Regiment*, resigns his Post in the Army. —	17	359
Exhibits to the Peers a Charge of High Treason against Gen. *Cromwell*. — —	17	359
His Endeavours to present it to the House of Commons frustrated, and how. — —	17	359
—— Narrative thereof, by Way of Appeal to the People. —— ——	17	360 *to* 372
HURST-CASTLE, its bad Situation, Account of. —— ——	18	293
HUSBANDRY, Debate thereon by the Commons. —— —— ——	4	414, 15
HYDE, *Bernard*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex* for Bribery.	6	222 *to* 226 243
HYDE, *Sir Nicholas*, *Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench*, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan. — ——	8	7, 8
His Answer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings at *Newgate* against the Jesuits.	8	308

	Vol.	Page.
HYDE, *Sir Nicholas*, *Lord Chief Juſtice of the King's Bench*, his Opinion in the Caſe of Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine*, Members of the Houſe of Commons.	8	384
HYDE, *Edward*, *Earl of Clarendon*, his Obſervations on the Diſſolution of the Parliament in 1628. — —	8	390, 1
His Obſervations on the Diſſolution of the Parliament in 1640. — —	8	482 *to* 489
——— on a Meeting of the Peers in Council at *York*. — —	8	497
— Account of *Burton*, *Baſtwick*, and *Prynne*, three notorious Delinquents. —	9	59, 60
— Speech againſt the High Commiſſion-Court at *York*. — —	9	226 *to* 234
— Account of the inſolent Behaviour of the Citizens of *London* to the Lords and Parliament-Men, in the Affair of Lord *Strafford*.	9	249
——— of the Arguments made uſe of for perſuading the King to paſs the Bill of Attainder againſt him. — —	9	270, 1
——— of a Debate in the Houſe of Commons, upon a Bill for aboliſhing Biſhops and other Dignitaries. — —	9	292, 3
——— upon a Bill for extirpating Epiſcopacy. — —	9	379, 80
——— concerning the Colonels *Aſhburnham* and *Pollard*. — —	9	491, 2
— Abſtract of a Debate on the Commons' Remonſtrance of the State of the Nation. —	10	46 *to* 49
— Account of the violent Proceedings of the Mob againſt Biſhops. — — —	10	134, 5
——— of the Indiſcretion of ſuch of them who ſigned a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	141
——— of the principal Promoter of this ill-timed Affair. ——— —	10	143, 4
——— of the Behaviour of Lord *George Digby*, on the Charge of High Treaſon againſt Lord *Kimbolton*. — —	10	158, 9
— Obſervation upon an Ordinance for the Militia having paſſed both Houſes. —	10	299

	Vol.	Page.
HYDE, *Edward, Earl of Clarendon*, his Account of the extreme Poverty of the King and Queen. —— — ——	10	313
His Account of the King's ill-timed Resentment against the Earl of *Essex*. ——	10	432
—— of the Reasons which induced the prevailing Party in the House of Peers to vote against the King's going to *Ireland*.	10	433
—— of a Petition from the County of *Kent*, brought to *London*. — —	10	477
—— Narrative of Lord-Keeper *Littleton*'s leaving the Parliament, and going to the King at *York*. — ——	11	47 *to* 52
—— Account of the Parliament's Success in raising Forces, in order to levy War against the King. — ——	11	194
—— of the Unsteadiness of the Peers at *York*. — —— —	11	211, 12
—— of Lord *Paget*'s deserting the Parliament, and joining the King. ——	11	233
—— Observation upon some Votes of Parliament, for raising an Army, *&c.* — ——	11	289
—— Account of what passed on the Earl of *Holland*'s presenting a Petition from the Parliament to the King at *Beverley*. —	11	308
—— of the King's Answer to this Petition. —— ——	11	321, 2
—— of the Earl of *Holland*'s Disposition to the Earl of *Essex*, and to the King. —	11	322
—— of the King's Standard erected at *Nottingham*. — — —	11	396
—— of the King's Reasons for sending a Message of Peace to the Parliament on this Occasion. — — —	11	405
—— of the Queen's landing at *Bridlington*, and the Danger she was in from the Parliament's Ships. — —	12	191, 2
—— of the Proceedings of the King's and Parliament's Commissioners on the Treaty at *Oxford* for Peace. — —	12	210 *to* 223

	Vol.	Page
HYDE, *Edward, Earl of Clarendon*, his Account of the Peers' Propoſitions for Peace; the Debate thereon by the Commons; and the ſeditious Practices in *London* to prevent an Accommodation. — —	12	263 *to* 266
His Account of the Manner of the Parliament's taking the *Scots* Solemn League and Covenant. — — —	12	403, 4
—— of the Reaſons why the Earl of *Holland* deſerted the King at *Oxford*, and returned to the Parliament. — —	12	436, 7
—— of the Death of Mr. *Pymme*. —	12	462
—— of the Parliament's Faſt, for Succeſs of a Bill called *The Self-denying Ordinance*, and of the Doctrine of their Preachers on that Occaſion. — —	13	378 *to* 380
—— of the Earl of *Warwick*'s Cruelty to *Iriſh* Seamen. — —	13	448
—— of General *Cromwell*'s artful Management in keeping his Command in the Army, notwithſtanding the Self-denying Ordinance. — — —	13	470, 1
— Vindication of the King againſt a Charge of favouring the *Iriſh* Rebels. —	14	233
— Sentiments upon the Charge againſt the *Scots* of ſelling the King. — —	15	320, 1
— Account of the diſſembling Behaviour of General *Cromwell* in the Houſe of Commons, with relation to the mutinous Proceedings of the Army. —— —	15	363
— Remark on the Army's ſending a Party of Horſe to *Holdenby*, and their carrying away the King from thence. — ——	15	396, 7
—— on the Power and Authority of the Army. —— —	15	407
— Account of the Conduct of the Army towards the King in 1647. ——	16	63, 4
— Remark on the Commons' Declaration againſt making any further Addreſs to the King. —— —	17	24, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
HYDE, *Edward, Earl of Clarendon*, his Narrative of a Deſign to murder the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— ——	17	242 *to* 247
His Narrative of ſome Circumſtances which paſſed between the King and the Parliament's Commiſſioners, previous to a Treaty. —	17	463, 4, 5
—— Account of the principal Purchaſers of the Pictures, Jewels, *&c.* belonging to King *Charles* I. — ——	19	87, 8
—— of the Murder of Dr. *Doriſlaus*, Agent for the Commons, at the *Hague*. -	19	124, 5
—— Character of *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament in 1653. —— ——	20	179
—— Charge againſt them. — —	20	244, 5
Made Lord-Chancellor. — ——	22	332
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1660, on the King's Aſſent to ſome Bills, Abſtract of. -	22	337
—— on their Adjournment. — ——	22	485 *to* 495
Created a Baron. — — —	23	1
His Speech to both Houſes, at their Diſſolution in 1660. — — ——	23	90 *to* 101
J		
JACOB, *Sir John*, expelled the Houſe of Commons for being a Monopoliſt. — —	9	52
JACOB, *Abraham*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex* for Bribery.	6	239 *to* 242, 254
JAMAICA, by whom made a Fief to the Crown of *Great-Britain*. — —	20	473
JAMES, *King of Scotland*, his long Captivity in *England*. — — —	2	179
His Releaſement. — — ——	2	179
—— Marriage with *Jane*, Daughter to *John Beaufort*, Duke of *Somerſet*. ——	2	179
—— Homage to King *Henry* VI. — —	2	180
—— Oath on that Occaſion. — ——	2	180
—— Ingratitude to the *Engliſh* Nation. —	2	180
— Murder. — ——	2	180
JAMES I. *King of England*, ſucceeds to the *Engliſh* Crown on the Death of Queen *Elizabeth*. — —— ——	5	1

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. *King of England*, his Title. ——	5	1
Proclaimed with the uſual Ceremonies. — —	5	2
Makes his Progreſs to *London*, and crowned, *Anno* 1603. — —— ——	5	2
His Proclamation. — — ——	5	4 *to* 8
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1603. —	5	20
His Speech to both Houſes. — ——	5	21 *to* 39
—— Interpoſition in the Caſe of Sir *Francis Goodwin*. — — —— ——	5	61 *to* 64
—— Propoſals for an Union between *England* and *Scotland*. — — ——	5	91 *to* 94
—— Letter to the Commons on this Affair. —	5	94, 5
Obtains a Subſidy of Tonnage and Poundage.	5	104
His Letter to the Commons, to prevent any farther Supply this Seſſion. — — —	5	105, 6
Prorogues the Parliament from *July*, 1604, to *February* next following. — —	5	124
His Royal Stile altered by Proclamation. —	5	124
—— Orders, concerning *Scots* Coins. — —	5	124
——-——— concerning the Arms of *England* and *Scotland*. — — ——	5	125
Makes Peace with *Spain*. — ——	5	125
Meets his Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, *Nov.* 1605.	5	126
His Speech to both Houſes, touching the Gunpowder Plot. — — — —	5	127 *to* 141
—— Expences on coming to *England*, ſome Account of. — — — —	5	147
—— Meſſage to the Lords, concerning Abuſes with regard to Excommunication. ——	5	149, 50
—— Debts, Amount of, *Anno* 1606. — —	5	153
—— remarkable Expreſſion, concerning the Houſe of Commons. — — — —	5	154
Obtains, after much Delay, the Grant of a Subſidy. — — — — —	5	154
His Anſwer to the Speaker's Speech, on preſenting the Money Bills. — — —	5	155, 6
Prorogues the Parliament to *November*, 1606.	5	156
His Bounty to *William Parker*, Lord *Monteagle*, for diſcovering the Powder Plot. ——	5	157
Meets his Parliament according to the laſt Prorogation. — ——	5	157

	Vol.	*Page.*
JAMES I. *King of England*, his Speech, at opening this Seſſion, in Favour of the Union.	5	157 *to* 163
—— further Speech to haſten this Buſineſs. —	5	181 *to* 207
Adjourns the Parliament to *April*, 1607. —	5	207
Meets his Parliament purſuant to Adjournment.	5	207
His Speech on the Union, to clear up ſome Points which had been miſrepreſented. —	5	207 *to* 214
—— urgent Occaſions for a Supply. ——	5	218
—— Interpoſition, in Favour of Dr. *Cowel*. —	5	225
—— Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Commons, relating to Tenures, *&c.* ——	5	226, 7
Offered a yearly Annuity of 100,000 *l.* in lieu of Wards, Tenures, *&c.* —— ——	5	228
His Anſwer, and Demand. —— —	5	229, 30
Puts the Laws in Execution againſt Popiſh Recuſants. —— ——	5	235
Creates his Son *Henry* Prince of *Wales*. —	5	236
Summons the Peers to attend this Ceremony in their Robes. — — —	5	235, 6
Cauſes the Oath of Allegiance to be adminiſter'd both to Clergy and Laity. ——	5	237
Obliges Women to take the ſame Oath. —	5	237
His Anſwer to ſome Points propoſed by the Commons, concerning Tenures. ——	5	238, 9
—— Anſwers to ſundry Grievances complain'd of.	5	240, 1
Obtains a Supply from the Clergy and Laity. -	5	242, 245
His Letter to the Peers, impowering them to accept of 200,000 *l.* yearly from the Commons, in lieu of Tenures. ——	5	242, 3
—— Anſwer to ſome other Grievances complained of. —— ——	5	245 *to* 252
Diſſolves the Parliament by Commiſſion. —	5	267
His Proclamation, declaring the Reaſons of this Diſſolution. — ——	5	268, 9
Claims an Aid of his Subjects, for the Marriage of his Daughter *Elizabeth* to Prince *Frederick*, Elector *Palatine*. —— ——	5	270
Makes *Robert Carr*, Earl of *Somerſet*, his chief Favourite and Counſellor. ——	5	271
Inſtitutes the Order of Baronets. — —	5	271
Raiſes Money by other Ways, without the Aid of Parliament. —— ——	5	271, 2

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. *King of England*, makes the first State Lottery in *England*. — —	5	272
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1614.	5	272
His Speech at opening this Session. —	5	273 *to* 278
— further Speech on this Occasion. —	5	279 *to* 286
— threatening Message to the Commons. —	5	300
Disappointed of a Supply, and dissolves the Parliament. — — —	5	303, 4
Exacts Money from the Citizens of *London*. —	5	307
Gives up the Cautionary Towns to the *Dutch*.	5	308
Discharges the Earl of *Somerset* from his Service, and makes *George Villiers*, Esq; his Favourite. — — —	5	308
Labours to bring about a Match between the Prince of *Wales* and a Daughter of the King of *Spain*. — —	5	309
Forms a Resolution to recover the *Palatinate*. -	5	309
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster*, in 1620, for this Purpose. — —	5	310
His Proclamation for electing proper Members to sit in the House of Commons. —	5	310 *to* 312
— Speech at opening this Session. —	5	312 *to* 319
Grants a Commission to Sir *James Ley*, to execute the Office of Lord-Chancellor. —	5	348
Obtains a Subsidy from the Commons. —	5	349
His kind Message to them on this Occasion. —	5	349
— Message, concerning the Accusation of Lord *Bacon*. — — —	5	351
Obtains a Grant of two Subsidies more from the Commons, and three from the Clergy. -	5	359
His Speech to the Lords, concerning the Abuse of divers Patents. — —	5	375 *to* 382
Receives the Thanks of the whole House. —	5	382
His Answer. — — —	5	384
— Addition to the Sentence pronounced by the Lords against Sir *Giles Mompesson*. —	5	385
— further Speech to the Lords this Session. —	5	394 *to* 398
Appoints Sir *Tho. Coventry* his Attorney-General.	5	403
Takes the Great Seal from Lord *Bacon*. —	5	416, 17
His Message to the Lords, concerning Sir *Henry Yelverton*. — —	5	417

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. *King of England*, his Pardon to Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*, Form of. — —	5	422, 3
Determines to adjourn the Parliament. —	5	447
His Reaſons for it. — —	5	447, 8
Provoked at the Commons, for their Intention to divert the Adjournment. —— —	5	449
His Commands on this Occaſion. — —	5	449
—- Speech to the Lords, about adjourning the Parliament. — —	5	466, 7
Prolongs their Sitting. — —	5	467
Promiſes to redreſs the Grievances of his Subjects.	5	469
Adjourns the Parliament to *November*, 1621. —	5	469
Receives from the Commons a written Declaration of their Readineſs to aſſiſt him in the Recovery of the *Palatinate*. ——	5	472, 3
Puts out a Proclamation for Redreſs of Grievances	5	475
Creates *Thomas* Lord *Darcy* Viſcount *Colcheſter*.	5	476
——— *Henry* Lord *Hunſdon*, Viſcount *Rochford*.	5	476
——— *Fulk Grevile*, Lord *Brook*. ——	5	476
——— *Edward Montagu*, Baron *Montagu*, of *Boughton*. ——— —	5	476
——— *Lionel Cranfield*, Baron *Cranfield*. —	5	476
Appoints *John Williams*, Biſhop of *Lincoln*, Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ——	5	477
Indiſpoſed, and not able to meet the Parliament purſuant to Adjournment. — —	5	477
His Commands to the Lord-Keeper on this Occaſion. —— ——	5	477
Apprized of a Remonſtrance from the Commons againſt Popery, and the Marriage of Prince *Charles* with the Infanta of *Spain*. —	5	487 *to* 491
His Letter to Sir *Tho. Richardſon*, their Speaker, to forbid the ſending it. — ——	5	492, 3
—- Anſwer to a ſecond Remonſtrance on theſe Points. —— ——	5	497 *to* 507
Adviſed by the Lord-Keeper to mitigate the Harſhneſs of his Anſwer. ———	5	507, 8
Grants his Pardon to Sir *John Bennet*. —	5	509
Diſſolves the Parliament. — —	5	512
Informed of an extraordinary Proteſtation of the Commons, entered in their Journal Book.	5	512, 13

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. *King of England*, ſends for the Commons Journal Book, and ſtrikes out their Proteſtation. —— —	5	513
His Memorial on this Occaſion. — —	5	514 *to* 516
—— Reaſons for diſſolving the Parliament. —	5	516 *to* 525
—— Diſpoſal of ſome of the moſt refractory Members of the Houſe of Commons. ——	5	525, 6
Endeavours to raiſe Money by a Benevolence. -	5	527, 8
Publiſhes a Proclamation concerning Grievances.	5	529
Permits Prince *Charles* to go into *Spain*, to ſollicit a Marriage with the Infanta. —	5	529
Diſcovers much Fraud in the Court of *Spain*, relating to this Affair. — ——	5	529
Calls the Prince home, and diſappoints the Lady.	5	529
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in *February*, 1623. —— ——	5	529, 30
His Speech to both Houſes. — —	6	4 *to* 9
—— Letter to the Earl of *Briſtol*, concerning the *Spaniſh* Match and the *Palatinate*. ——	6	22 *to* 25
—— ſecond Letter to the Earl about this Buſineſs.	6	51, 2, 3
—— Anſwer to an Addreſs of the Lords and Commons, touching theſe Points. —	6	92 *to* 96
—— Debts, ſome Account of, laid before the Commons. —— ——	6	100
—— Anſwer to a Remonſtrance of the Parliament againſt the two Treaties with *Spain*.	6	104 *to* 108
—————— to a Memorial from both Houſes, in Juſtification of the Duke of *Buckingham*. -	6	113, 14
Breaks off the Treaties with *Spain*. ——	6	115
His Declaration to this Purpoſe. — —	6	116 *to* 120
—— Letter to Secretary *Conway*, relating to a Petition of the Commons againſt Recuſants.	6	126, 7
—— Anſwer to a Petition of Parliament againſt Jeſuits. —— ——	6	129 *to* 132
Summons the Houſe of Peers to *Whitehall*. —	6	191
His Speech to them, on account of the Trial of Lord-Treaſurer *Cranfield*. ——	6	191 *to* 195
Sollicited by the Commons to prolong this Seſſion.	6	321
Conſents to their Requeſt. —— ——	6	321
Obtains an Aid from the Commons. —	6	330
—— another from the Clergy. ——	6	333

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. *King of England*, permits the Parliament to appoint Treaſurers for diſpoſing of the Money raiſed by the Subſidy-Bill. —	6	333
His Speech at the Cloſe of this Seſſion. ——	6	337 *to* 341
—— Caution to the Commons againſt their next Meeting. —— ——	6	342
Prorogues the Parliament. —— —	6	342
His Death and Character. — ——	6	343, 4
JAMES IV. *King of Scotland*, his Invaſion of *England* in 1513. —— ——	3	15
Defeat and Death in *Northumberland*, Account of.	3	15
JAMES, *Dr.* his Speech on a Bill againſt Pluralities of Benefices. — — —	4	449, 50
JAQUES, *Sir Roger*, *Alderman of York*, diſfranchiſed, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I. — —	13	360
JENKINS, *Rev. Mr.* how puniſh'd by the Commons for refuſing to obſerve a Faſt-Day.	19	296
Proſecuted a freſh, for holding Correſpondence with Prince *Charles*. —— ——	20	73
His Petition to the Commons on that Occaſion.	20	73, 4, 5
—— Diſcharge thereupon, Account of. ——	20	75
JEPHSON, *Mr.* his Narrative, concerning the *Iriſh* Rebels. —— ——	12	261
JERMYN, *Henry*, *Eſq*; ſuſpected of joining in a Conſpiracy againſt the Parliament. —	9	264
Proclamation iſſued againſt him by the Peers on that Account. —— ——	9	267
Voted by the Commons guilty of High Treaſon.	9	477
JERMYN, *Mr. Serjeant*, appointed, by the Parliament, one of the Juſtices of the Court of King's Bench. — — ——	18	120
JERSEY, *Iſle of*, ſurrendered to the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	20	79
JESUITS, their Character and miſchievous Employment in *England*. -- ——	4	244
Expelled the Nation by an Act of Parliament.	4	257, 8
Further Proceedings of Parliament againſt them, *Anno* 1604. —— ——	5	110, 12
Obliged to depart the Kingdom by a certain Day.	5	235
Petition againſt them by the Lords and Commons	6	128, 9

	Vol.	Page.
JESUITS, ordered into Cuſtody by Proclamation.	8	243, 4
Their miſchievous Practices in *England*, from 1640 to *December* 1648, Narrative of. -	18	420 *to* 444
JEWS, their exceſſive Uſury reſtrained by Parliament. —— ——	1	82
How diſtinguiſhed in Dreſs on that Occaſion. -	1	82
Their Baniſhment from *England*. — —	1	90
—— Number, Amount of. —— ——	1	90
—— Propoſals to the Protector *Cromwell* for Leave to ſettle in his Dominions. ——	20	474 *to* 478
IMAGES, when removed out of Churches. —	3	216, 436
IMMORALITY, *in the Officers under Sir Tho. Fairfax*, how prohibited by the Commons.	15	332
IMPROPRIATIONS *of Biſhops, Deans and Chapters*, how applied by the Commons, and by *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament. —	20	245, 6
INAUGURATION of General *Cromwell* to the Protectorate, Form and Manner of.	20	247, 8
		264, 5
	21	152 *to* 159
INCEST, how puniſh'd by the Commons in 1650.	19	260
INDEMNITY, *Bill of*, paſſed by the Parliament in 1659. —— ——	21	433
How limited, with regard to Perſons claiming Benefit by it. —— ——	21	433, 4
Debate thereon by the Commons at the Convention Parliament. —— ——	22	366 *to* 372
Speech concerning it, by the Earl of *Briſtol*. -	22	388 *to* 392
Further Debate concerning it.	22	419 *to* 421
		429 *to* 433
		441 *to* 445
Concluſion of, by both Houſes. — —	22	455
INDENTURE, *Form of*, between the Sheriffs, *&c.* and the Electors, by Order of the Protector, for calling his ſecond Parliament in 1654. —— ——	20	293, 4
INDEPENDENTS, their Number in the Houſe of Commons increaſed, and how. ——	14	306
Their artful Contrivances to eſtabliſh a Majority, Account of. —— ——	14	308, 9
—— Mal-treatment of the *Scots* Commiſſioners, Inſtances of. —— ——	14	375
Influence the Army againſt the Parliament. —	15	341

	Vol.	Page.
INDEPENDENTS, their Project to obſtruct the Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight.*	18	66, 7
INDULGENCE, granted by Pope *Urban* VI. Form of. —— ——	1	376
INFORMATION, Form of, againſt ſome refractory Members of the Houſe of Commons.	8	359 *to* 368
In the King's Bench, Form of. — —	8	376, 7, 8
From Nottingham, concerning a Treaty between the King and Gen. *Leven.* — —	14	76, 7
From Oxford, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	14	77
INFORMATIONS, concerning a high Quarrel between the Mayor of *Exeter* and the Soldiery there. —— ——	17	161 *to* 167
INGLEFIELD, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1509. — ——	3	6
Knighted by King *Henry* VIII. — ——	3	9
His Speech to the King, on preſenting a Bill for a Subſidy. —— ——	3	9
INGOLDSBY, *Col.* his Regiment's Petition to Lord *Fairfax*, for Juſtice upon the King and his Party. —— ——	18	120, 1, 2
How rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth. —— ——	20	87
His Expedition againſt Gen. *Lambert*, and Succeſs therein. —— ——	22	209
How complimented by the Houſe of Commons on that Occaſion. —— ——	22	235
INGRAM, *Sir Arthur*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, at his Trial for Bribery. — ——	6	244, 5, 6
INSOLVENT DEBTORS, their Petition to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament, againſt Extortion and cruel Uſage practiſed in Priſons.	20	210 *to* 213
How relieved. —— ——	20	227, 8, 9
INSTRUCTIONS, *from the Diaries printed in* 1645, for electing Members for the Houſe of Commons, Particulars of. — —	14	307, 8
INSURRECTION, *in London*, in Favour of King *Charles* I. Account of. —— ——	17	92, 3, 4
At Bury, in Suffolk, in Favour of King *Charles* I. Narrative of. —— ——	17	154 *to* 158

	Vol.	Page.
INSURRECTION, *in Huntingdon and Cambridgeshires*, Narrative of.	17	229
At Chester, in Favour of King *Charles* II.	21	441
INTELLIGENCE *from Ireland*, concerning the Marquis of *Ormond*, and the Motions of the Rebels there.	18	114 *to* 117
INTEREST *of Money*, how lowered by the House of Commons in 1651.	20	40
JOAN *of Navarre, Queen, Consort to King Henry* IV. her Attendance allowed by the King.	2	80
Her Annuity, in Consideration of her Dower.	2	81, 2
Accused of conspiring the Death of King *Henry* V.	2	161
Her Lands, *&c.* seized to the King's Use.	2	161
—— Restoration thereto, and by whom.	2	181
St. JOHN *of Jerusalem, Order of*, whence derived.	3	162
When suppressed.	3	161, 2
JOHN, *King*, his Accession to the Throne.	1	19
Calls an Assembly of the Estates to *Lincoln* in 1200.	1	19
Summons *William* King of *Scotland* to appear there, and do Homage to him for that Kingdom.	1	19
Receives the Homage of the *Scots* King on a Hill near *Lincoln*.	1	19
Calls a Meeting of the Peers to *Oxford* in 1204.	1	20
Obtains a Grant of two Marks and a Half of every Knight's Fee.	1	20
Quarrels with his Barons.	1	20
Calls another Convention of the Estates to *London* in 1213.	1	20
Desired by the Barons to confirm the Charter which King *Henry* I. granted.	1	20
Dissolves the Convention without giving an Answer.	1	20
Goes to War with them.	1	21
Defeated by the Barons.	1	21
Deserted by his Friends.	1	21
His kind Message to the Lords.	1	21
Desires a Meeting at *Runingmede* for that Purpose	1	21
His Attendants on that Occasion, List of.	1	21

	Vol.	*Page.*
JOHN, *King*, Grants, at *Runingmede*, the Great Charter of *England*, call'd *Magna Charta*.	1	21
Grants them, at the ſame Time, another Charter, call'd *Charta de Foreſta*. ——	1	22
Repents of having convey'd theſe Charters to his Subjects. — —— —	1	23
His Endeavours to repeal them. ——	1	23
His Death, and State of the Nation at that Time, Account of. — ——	1	23
JOHN, *Brother to King Richard* I. his Attempt to diſpoſſeſs the King of his Crown. —	1	18
Judgment demanded againſt him on that Account	1	18
Summoned to give in his Anſwer by a limited Time. — —— ——	1	18
Refuſes to appear. — ——	1	18
His Sentence. —— ——	1	18
JOHN, *Duke of Normandy*, ſucceeds his Father *Philip* as King of *France* ——	1	276
Breaks the Truce made with King *Edward* III.	1	286
His great Defeat at *Poictiers* by Prince *Edward*.	1	290
Taken Priſoner there, and brought to *London*.	1	290
Concludes a Peace with *England*. ——	1	290
His Releaſement thereupon. —— —	1	291
—— Manner of ſwearing to the Obſervance of the Peace. — —— —	1	291
—— Breach thereof, and Succeſs in *Gaſcoigny*, *&c.*	1	302, 3
JOHNSTON, *Sir Archibald*, one of the *Scots* Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the *Engliſh* about managing the Affairs of both Nations. —— — ——	13	45
Made a Lord of Seſſion. — ——	13	500
His Title. — —— —	13	500
—— Declaration, concerning a Plot againſt the *Engliſh* Parliament. — ——	13	501, 2
JONES, *Mr. Juſtice of the King's Bench*, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings againſt the Gentlemen impriſoned for refuſing the Loan. ——	8	4, 5, 6
His Anſwer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings againſt ſome Jeſuits. —	8	309

	Vol.	Page.
JONES, *Mr. Juſtice, of the King's Bench*, his Opinion, in the Caſe of Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine*, Members of the Houſe of Commons. ——	8	381, 2, 3
His Sentence againſt them and their Aſſociates.	8	388
JONES, *Col. Philip*, his Account of the State of the Rebels in *Ireland*, *Anno* 1647, and of the bad Condition of the Parliament's Army there. —— ——	16	315 *to* 317
His Letter to the Peers, touching the State of *Ireland*. —— ——	17	122, 3
—— concerning the Marquis of *Ormond*'s Arrival there, to make Peace with the Rebels. —— ——	18	114, 15
Letter of Intelligence to him, as to their Motions.	18	116, 17
Obtains a Victory over the Marquis of *Ormond*'s Forces. —— ——	19	161
His Account thereof. —— ——	19	164 *to* 167
How rewarded by the Commons on that Occaſion	19	168
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
—— one of the Committee to receive his Scruples as to his being King. — —	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title. —— ——	21	94 *to* 99
JONES, *John*, *Eſq*; appointed one of the Commiſſioners to ſettle the Civil Affairs in *Ireland*.	19 20	406 91
JOURNALS of the Houſe of Lords, for the firſt five Days of their ſitting at *Weſtminſter*, in 1660. —— ——	22	226 *to* 232
JOYCE, *Cornet*, ſurrounds *Holdenby* Houſe with a Party of Horſe from the Army. ——	15	393, 4
His Reaſons for ſo doing. —— —	15	394, 5
Carries away the King from thence. ——	15	396, 7
His Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —— ——	20	50
IPSLEY, *Sir John*, his Requeſt to the Commons, concerning a Complaint againſt him. —	8	300
How anſwered. — —— ——	8	300
IPSWICH, the Staple held there, *Anno* 1365. -	1	297
IRELAND, Rebellion there. — ——	10	24

	Vol.	Page.
IRELAND, extraordinary Vote of the Peers for its Relief. —— ——	10	120
State of, in 1642. —— ——	12	80 *to* 86
Natives of, Order of Parliament againſt them.	15	4
Propoſals for its Relief in 1647. — —	16	186, 7
How relieved at that Time by the Parliament.	17	42, 3
State of, in *April*, 1648. — ——	17	122, 3
—— *Anno* 1649. —— ——	19	235
Rebels there, how reduced by the *Engliſh* Forces.	19	484
State of, in *Auguſt*, 1651. —— ——	20	32, 3
Repreſentatives of that Nation allowed to ſit in the *Engliſh* Parliament, Number of. —	20	121
Commotions there, in 1659, ſome Account of, and how occaſioned. — ——	22	56, 7
IRELAND, *Parliament of*, their Remonſtrance to the Commons concerning Grievances. -	9	40
IRETON, *General*, his great Influence on the Army, Account of. — ——	15	341, 2
His Speech in the Houſe of Commons, on a Debate concerning the King's Anſwer to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace. -	16	492
—— Regiment's Petition to Lord *Fairfax*, for Juſtice upon the King and his Party. —	18	77, 8
Appointed next in Command under his Father-in-Law, *Cromwell*, in an Expedition againſt the Rebels in *Ireland*. — ——	19	96
—— Preſident of the Province of *Munſter*.	19	246
—— Deputy-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. —	19	285
His Services, how rewarded by the Parliament.	20	52
—— remarkable Saying on that Occaſion. —	20	52
—— Conqueſt of *Limerick*. —— ——	20	79
—— Death. —— ——	20	79
IRISH ARMY, their Remonſtrance to the *Engliſh* Parliament, concerning the Payment of their Arrears, *&c.* — ——	16	304, 5, 6
Their Relief, how provided for. — —	16	306, 7, 8
ISABEL, *Queen, Conſort of King Edward* II. her Endeavours to accommodate the Differences between the King and his Barons.	1	150
Her Progreſs to *Canterbury*. — ——	1	167
How affronted in her Journey by the Governor of *Ledes* Caſtle. —— ——	1	168

	Vol.	Page.
ISABEL, *Queen, Consort of King Edward* II. her Complaint to the King, on Occasion of the Affront given her by the Governor of *Ledes* Castle.	1	168
Goes into *France*, and takes Prince *Edward* with her.	1	180
Her Unwillingness to return.	1	180
— Excuse for it to the King.	1	180
Joins in a League with the discontented Lords against the *Despensers*.	1	180
Her Scheme to dethrone the King.	1	180
— Army raised for that Purpose.	1	180
Lands at *Harwich*.	1	180
How encouraged in her Attempt.	1	180
Her Success therein.	1	181
— Writ for summoning a Parliament to *Westminster*, Tenor of.	1	181
— feigned Concern about the Deposition of the King.	1	184
— Connivance at his inhuman Treatment and Murder.	1	187, 8
— Expedition against the *Scots*.	1	194
— scandalous Peace with them, Articles of.	1	195, 6, 7
— implacable Malice to the late King's Adherents, Instance of.	1	197
— mischievous Practices discovered to King *Edward* III.	1	199
— Conduct complained of to the Parliament.	1	202
Deprived of her Authority at Court.	1	210
Her Confinement, Account of.	1	210
— annual Allowance by the Parliament.	1	212
ISLIPPE, *Simon, Archbishop of Canterbury*, his Embassy to the King of *France*, touching a Treaty of Peace.	1	280
His Manner of swearing to the Observance thereof.	1	291
JUBILEE kept by King *Edward* III. *Anno* 1362.	1	293, 4
JUDGES, List of, fined for Extortion.	1	88, 9
List of, summon'd to *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. in 1387.	1	407, 432
Their Trial and Sentence, on account of signing the Resolutions there.	1	432, 3

	Vol.	*Page.*
JUDGES, their Baniſhment to *Ireland.* ——	1	437
Liſt of, ſummon'd to Parliament by King *Richard* III. *Anno* 1484. — ——	2	380
Liſt of, ſummon'd to Parliament at the firſt Seſſion, *Temp. Henry* VII. 1486. —	2	403
—— *Henry* VIII. 1509. ——	3	3
Their Opinions on ſome Points of Judicature in a Subſidy-Bill, *Anno* 1624. ——	6	331
Required by the Lords to give their Opinions concerning the Earl of *Briſtol*'s Caſe. —	7	38, 9
Their Anſwer. — ——	7	43, 4
—— Report of the Charge againſt the Duke of *Buckingham.* —— —	7	48 *to* 147
Required by the Lords to give an Account of their Proceedings againſt ſome Gentlemen impriſoned for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. — ——	8	1 *to* 8
Summoned, by the King's Order, to reſolve ſome Queſtions propoſed concerning them.	8	356
Their Anſwers. — — —	8	356 *to* 359
Sent for to *Hampton*, to adviſe with the King about theſe Gentlemen. ——	8	374
Their Anſwer. —— —	8	374
—— to a Motion in Court for bailing Men. —— ——	8	374
—— Opinions, touching Sureties for their good Behaviour. —— ——	8	375, 6
—— in the Caſe of Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine.* —	8	381 *to* 386
—— Sentence againſt them. — ——	8	388
—— Opinions, concerning Ship-Money, deemed unlawful by the Commons. —	9	42, 3
Liſt of, accus'd by the Commons of high Crimes.	9	49
Speech againſt them, by a Member of that Houſe.	9	145 *to* 152
Their Patents altered, and how. ——	9	168
—— Opinion, concerning the Attainder of Lord *Strafford.* — —— —	9	267
Liſt of, impeach'd for their Behaviour in the Caſe of Ship-Money. — — —	9	424
Their Anſwer, relating to Tumults about the Parliament-Houſe. — —	10	128

	Vol.	Page.
JUDGES, prohibited from going their Circuits for the *Lent* Affizes in 1642. ———	12	177
Their Opinion in the Caſe of Ship-Money. —	12	384, 5
Liſt of, who ſigned it. — ———	12	385
How inſtructed by the Commons at going their Summer Circuits in 1646. ———	14	475 *to* 478
Appointed by the Parliament in 1648, Liſt of.	18	120
Liſt of, who refuſed to accept of new Commiſſions from the Houſe of Commons on the King's Death. — ———	19	7
——— who accepted thereof. — —	19	7
——— appointed by General *Cromwell* on his Entrance to the Protectorate. ———	20	274
——— by the Parliament for the Diſtricts in *Wales*. — — —	22	156
——— who ſat when the pretended Court of Juſtice gave Sentence of Death on King *Charles* I. — ———	22	393, 4
JULIERS, *Marquis of*, created Earl of *Cambridge*.	1	237
His Penſion on that Account. — —	1	237
JULIUS II. *Pope*, quarrels with *Lewis* XII. King of *France*. — ———	3	9
Obliges him to a Reconciliation. ———	3	16
His Authority attack'd by *Martin Luther*. —	3	26
Beſtows the Title of *Fidei Defenſor* on King *Henry* VIII. and the Occaſion thereof. -	3	26
JULIUS III. *Pope*, reſtored to his Authority in *England*. ——— ———	3	321, 2, 3
His Joy on that Occaſion. ——— —	3	324
Confirms the Purchaſe of Abbey and Chauntry Lands. — — —	3	327, 342
JUS DIVINUM, *of Church-Government*, Queſtions concerning it. — ———	14	363, 4
JUSTICES *of the* PEACE, when firſt appointed, and by whom. ——— ———	1	214
What Eſtate in Lands antiently required as a Qualification for that Truſt. ———	2	236
Strange Character of. ——— —	4	484, 5 489 499 *to* 501

	Vol.	Page.
JUTICES *of the* PEACE *for the North-Riding of Yorkshire*, their Order of Sessions, in Consequence of a Complaint of the Inhabitants of *Cleveland* against the *Scots* Army. —	15	301
JUSTICIARIES, by whom first appointed, and how regulated. —— ——	1	15
JUXON, *William*, *Bishop of London*, his Advice to King *Charles* I. about passing the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of *Strafford*. —— ——	9	270
Resigns his Office of Lord-High-Treasurer. —	9	289
His Deposition at the Trial of the Twelve impeached Bishops. —— ——	10	305, 6
Permitted to attend the King in his last Troubles.	18	516
K		
KEEBLE, *Mr. Serjeant*, appointed one of the Commissioners of the new Great Seal, ordered by the Commons in 1648. — —	19	2
KELE, *William*, *Chaplain to King Henry* III. his Speech to the Convocation in 1237, concerning a Supply for the King. — —	1	33
How received. —— ——	1	33
KEMPE, *John*, *Bishop of London*, resigns his Office of Chancellor of the Duchy of *Normandy*. —— ——	2	172
Made Chancellor of *England*, *Anno* 1426. —	2	197
—— Archbishop of *York*. — ——	2	200
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1428. —— ——	2	200, 1
—— in 1429.	2	205, 6
Again made Chancellor, and a Cardinal. —	2	254
His Sentence for banishing *William de la Pole*, Duke of *Suffolk*. —— ——	2	258, 9
—— Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1451. —— ——	2	262, 3
KENELWORTH, a Convention of the Estates held there, in 1266. — ——	1	73
KENT, *County of*, a Rebellion there, headed by *Wat Tyler* and *Jack Straw*. — —	1	362

	Vol.	Page.
KENT, *County of*, an Insurrection under the Conduct of *Jack Cade*. —— ——	2	264
Their Heads for a Petition to be presented to the Parliament, Account of. — —	10	391
—— farther Proceedings in this Business. —	10	476, 7
—— two Petitions to the House of Commons, approving the Proceedings of Parliament.	11	407 *to* 409
—— great Commotions in Favour of the King, *Anno* 1648. —— ——	17	186, 198
—— Strength, and Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of.	17	208, 9, 211 *to* 215
—— Plan of Action. —— ——	17	215, 16
—— Engagement. —— ——	17	216 *to* 218
Seize on the Town of *Colchester*. — —	17	274
Besieged there by Lord *Fairfax*'s Army. —	17	274
Their great Distress, with regard to Provisions.	17	274
—— Petition to *Cromwell*'s first Parliament, for abolishing of Tythes. — — —	20	196, 7
KENT, *Earl of*. See GREY.		
KILHEAD, *William*, *Governor of the Scots Garrison in Carlisle*, his Letter against exacting Cess-Money from those Places where any of the *Scots* Army were billeted. —	14	237, 8
KILKENNY surrendered to Gen. *Cromwell*. —	19	256
KILLIGREW, *Sir Henry*, his witty Answer to the Commons, on being sollicited to join in a Subscription for Money to carry on a War against King *Charles* I. — —	11	189
KING, the Fountain of Honour. — —	1	5
His eldest Son born Duke of *Cornwall*, and bears the additional Titles of Prince of *Wales* and Earl of *Chester*. —— ——	1	5, 6
KING's COLLEGE, *in Cambridge*, by whom founded, and when. — ——	2	244
KING's BENCH, *Court of*, Records there, ordered by the Commons to be sent for, concerning the Proceedings against some Members of the Parliament in 1628. — —	8	434
Its Style, how altered by the Commons on the Death of King *Charles* I. — —	19	7
KING's WARDS, *Court of*, when first erected.	3	170

	Vol.	Page.
KIRBY, *John*, made Lord-Treasurer to King *Edward* I. —— —— ——	1	88
His Demand on the Parliament in 1289. —	1	88
—— Method of raising Money for the King. —	1	88
KIRK *of Scotland*, supported by a Solemn League and Covenant, in Opposition to the *English* Liturgy. —— —— ——	8	393, 4
Assembly of, their Answer to a Declaration of the *English* Parliament, concerning Religion, with a Proposal for a mutual League and Covenant between the two Nations.	12	388 *to* 392
———— their Letter to the Parliament of *England*, pressing the Settlement of Religion according to the Covenant. — —	15	17 *to* 19
KIRTON, ——, *Esq*; his Speech on some Propositions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	402
His Information against the Earl of *Suffolk*. —	7	451
—— Speech, on a Message from the King, not to meddle with State-Government, or the Ministers thereof. — ——	8	192, 3, 4
———— on public Grievances. — —	8	199, 200
———— on Grievances, concerning Religion.	8	260, 1
———— against the two Bishops *Montague* and *Laud*. —— ——	8	279
———— concerning —— *Acton*, Esq; Sheriff of *London*. —— ——	8	287
———— against Dr. *Neil*, Bishop of *Winchester*	8	289, 90
———— on the Answer of the Barons of the Exchequer, about Tonnage. — —	8	302
———— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —— ——	8	316
Impeached of High Treason. — ——	11	426
KNEVETT, *Sir Thomas*, his Discovery of the Gunpowder Plot, Account of. — —	5	125
KNIGHTS, when first elected to serve in Parliament, and at whose Command. — —	1	68, 9
Their Summons, by Royal Authority, in 1282, Form of. —— ——	1	86, 7
—— Number for every County summoned to Parliament in 1307. — ——	1	135
KNIGHTS-FEES, antient Number of in *England*.	1	16

	Vol.	Page.
KNIGHTLEY, *Richard, Esq*; committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Released on the Calling a new Parliament. - -	7	338
His Speech against the Duke of *Buckingham*. -	8	194
KNIGHTON, *Mr.* his Account of the scandalous Indecencies practised by the Collectors of a Poll-Tax in 1380. —— ——	1	362
His Account of a Difference between King *Richard* II. and his Parliament. — —	1	391 *to* 395
—- Remarks thereon. —— ——	1	396
—- Account of the National Grievances in 1386, and Occasion thereof. — ——	1	400
KNIVET, *Sir John*, made Lord-Chancellor. —	1	314
His Speech to the Parliament in 1373, touching the Cause of their Summons. — —	1	314
—- Command to the Commons thereupon. —	1	314, 15
—- Speech to the Parliament in 1376, Substance of. —— ——	1	318
KNIVETT, *Sir Henry*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy, *Anno* 1592.	4	379, 80, 389
KNOLLES, *Sir William*, *Comptroller of Queen Elizabeth's Household*, his Speech on a Bill for resorting to Church. — ——	4	489, 498
KNOWLES, *Sir Francis*, made Vice-Chamberlain to Queen *Elizabeth*. — —	4	53
Made Treasurer of the Household. — —	4	320
His pious Motion to the Commons. — —	4	300
—- Speech, relating to the Reformation of Ecclesiastical Courts. — ——	4	374

L

LACHE, *Capt.* his Information, relating to great Disturbances at *Exeter*. ——	17	163, 4
LACK-LEARNING-PARLIAMENT, why so called. —— —— —	2	86
LACY, *Sir William*, slain at the Battle of *Northampton*, *Anno* 1461. — ——	2	293
LAMBERT, *General*, his Answer to a Letter from the Duke of *Hamilton*, concerning the March of an Army of the *Scots* into *England*, in Favour of Prince *Charles*. —	17	301, 2, 3

	Vol.	Page.
LAMBERT, *General*, takes *Pontefract* Caſtle. -	19	90
How rewarded on that Occaſion. ——	19	91
His two Letters, giving an Account of the State of the Armies in *Scotland*. ——	19	480, 1
—— Letter, concerning the March of the *Scots* Army into *England*, *Anno* 1651. ——	19	502, 3
—— Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —— ——	20	50
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for the Government of *Scotland*. ——	20	83
—— one of the Protector's Council. ——	20	247
His Speech to the Parliament, on preſenting a Petition from the Army. — ——	21	399
How anſwered by the Speaker. — —	21	400
His Victory over ſome Forces headed by Sir *George Booth*, in Favour of the King. —	21	443
—— two Letters on that Occaſion. ——	21	443 *to* 445
How complimented on his Succeſs. — —	21	446
Diſcharged from all Military Employment. —	21	469
His Reſentment againſt the Parliament on that Account. —— ——	21	470, 1
—— Aſſault upon their Guards, *&c.* ——	21	474 *to* 476
Appointed, by the Army, one of the Council of Ten. —— —— ——	22	2
—— Major-General of the Forces in *England* and *Scotland*. —— ——	22	2
—— one of the Committee for nominating Officers of the Army. — —	22	2
—— Commander of ſome Forces in the North, to reſiſt the Attempts of Gen. *Monke*.	22	7, 8
His Order for ſeizing *Berwick*, and Diſappointment therein. —— —	22	9
—— Arrival at *Newcaſtle*. — ——	22	17
—— ſtrange Inactivity there, with Obſervations thereon. —— ——	22	20
—— Diſcharge, and Retirement in Diſguiſe. —	22	24
Proceedings againſt him by the Parliament. —	22	44
His Speech, concerning Security for his good Behaviour. —— ——	22	151 *to* 153
—— Commitment to the Tower. — —	22	153
—— Eſcape, and Deſigns thereupon. ——	22	208

	Vol.	Page.
LAMBERT, *Gen.* excepted out of the Act of Indemnity, and in what Manner. ——	22	348
LAMBERT, *Lord*, complained of to the House of Commons. —— —	8	300
His Severity to a Soldier, for refusing to pay towards his Officer's Charges. ——	8	300
LAMBETH, an Assembly of the Peers held there, *Anno* 1232. —— —	1	28
LANCASTER, when first made a County Palatine. —— ——	1	275
LAND-TAX, when first introduced in *England*.	2	120
Laid upon the Subjects by the sole Authority of the House of Commons, Instance of. —	19	89
LANE, *Captain*, his Information, relating to great Disturbances at *Exeter*. ——	17	165
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Worcester*. —	20	68
LANGHAM, *Simon*, *Bishop of Ely*, made Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	1	293
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1363.	1	294, 5
—— concerning the Statute of Apparel.	1	295
—— on opening the Parliament in 1365.	1	296
—— 1366.	1	297
Translated to the See of *Canterbury*. ——	1	297
His farther Speech at the Session in 1366. —	1	298
— Speech on opening the Parliament in 1368.	1	300
—— concerning the *Scots* Offer of Peace.	1	300, 1
Made a Cardinal. —— ——	1	310
His Embassy from the Court of *Rome* to King *Edward* III. touching a Peace with *France*.	1	310
LANGHAM, *John*, *Esq*; impeach'd by the Commons of High Treason. ——	17	85
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. —	17	120
His Behaviour there, and Proceedings against him, Account of. — ——	17	120
Discharged from Prosecution. —— —	17	212
Disabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of *London*. — ——	19	97
LANGDALE, *Sir Marmaduke*, seizes the Town of *Berwick* for King *Charles* I. ——	17	179
LANGLEY, *Thomas*, *Clerk*, made Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	2	90

	Vol.	Page.
LANGLEY, *Thomas*, *Clerk*, his Speech on opening the Parliament in 1406.	2	90, 1
Made Biſhop of *Durham*.	2	98
One of the Executors of the laſt Will and Teſtament of King *Henry* V.	2	129
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1417.	2	155
——— 1419.	2	160
——— 1421.	2	165
—— Reſignation of the Seals of his Office.	2	172
Accepts them again.	2	172
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1423.	2	176, 7
—— Petition, concerning ſome Money lent to King *Henry* V.	2	178
One of the Committee appointed to examine the Charge againſt *Henry Beaufort*, Biſhop of *Winchester*.	2	196
His Petition to the Parliament, concerning the Liberties of the County Palatine of *Durham*.	2	224
LANGTON, *Stephen*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his Interpoſition in the Quarrel betwixt King *John* and the Barons.	1	20
Prevails on the King to call a Convention of the Eſtates.	1	20
Produces, at the Aſſembly, the Charter of Liberties granted by King *Henry* I.	1	20
His Agreement with the Barons, to defend their Liberties.	1	20
—— Requeſt to King *Henry* III. for a Confirmation of the Charters granted by his Father.	1	23
How anſwered by *William Briwere*, one of the King's Counſel.	1	23
His Reproof of that Gentleman.	1	24
LANGTON, *Walter*, *Biſhop of Litchfield and Coventry*, one of the Arbitrators between King *Edward* I. and his Barons.	1	109
One of the Committee appointed to anſwer the Petitions at the Parliament in 1305, concerning *Gaſcoigny*.	1	127
Made High Treaſurer.	1	131
His Repreſentation to the King, touching *Pierce Gaveſton*, Favourite to Prince *Edward*.	1	131

	Vol.	Page.
LANGTON, *Walter*, *Biſhop of Litchfield and Coventry*, one of the Liſt of Biſhops ſummoned to the Parliament at *Carliſle* in 1307. —	1	134
LANGTON, *John*, *Biſhop of Chicheſter*, one of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II; ——	1	143
One of the Barons' Committee to the King, demanding the Baniſhment of the two *Deſpenſers*. —— ——	1	159
LATIMER, *William*, his Complaint to King *Edward* III. of Sir *John Leigh*, Steward of the Houſhold. —— ——	1	301
LATIMER, *Lord*, impeached by the Commons, and Occaſion thereof. — ——	1	321
His Sentence. — — ——	1	321
How favoured by a ſucceeding Parliament. —	1	328
LATIMER, *John*, *a Carmelite Friar*, his bold Charge againſt the Duke of *Lancaſter*. —	1	381
His barbarous Murder, and inhuman Treatment, Account of. —— ——	1	382
LATIMER, *Hugh*, *Biſhop of Worceſter*, one of the Committee appointed for Religion. —	3	140
Reſigns his Biſhoprick, and the Occaſion thereof. —— —— —	3	156
His miſerable End. —— ——	3	342
LAUD, *William*, *Biſhop of Bath and Wells*, his Account to the Lords, concerning the printing Dr. *Manwaring*'s Sermons. —	8	213
Voted by the Commons to be unſound in his Faith. —— ——	8	219
Made Biſhop of *London*. — ——	8	224
Complained of by the Commons. ——	8	279
Made Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. ——	8	395
His Palace aſſaulted by Apprentices. ——	8	490
Accuſed of High Treaſon. — —	9	46, 7
Sequeſtred from Parliament, and committed.	9	47
His Requeſt to the Lords on that Occaſion. —	9	47
—— Petition to them. — —	9	49, 50
Obtains Leave to take the Air. — —	9	50
Speech againſt him by Mr. *Grimſton*. ——	9	123, 4, 5
Charge againſt him, exhibited by the Commons.	9	188

	Vol.	Page.
LAUD, *William*, *Biſhop of Bath and Wells*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons.	9	468, 9
His Petition to the Peers, ſetting forth his Diſtreſs, and praying Relief.	12	265
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords for his Trial.	12	442
His Anſwer to the Commons' Impeachment againſt him.	12	442, 3
Reſolutions of the Peers concerning him.	13	350
Bill of Attainder paſſed againſt him by the Parliament.	13	369, 70
His Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Peers on that Occaſion, with a Tender of the King's Pardon.	13	371
——— diſregarded by the Peers.	13	371, 2
—— Petition to them, for the Attendance of his Chaplains.	13	372
——— to the Commons, that he might not be hanged.	13	372, 3
Appointed to be beheaded, by an Ordinance of Parliament.	13	373, 4
His Petition, for the Payment of his Debts out of his Eſtate.	13	374
—— Body, how diſpoſed of.	13	375
LAUDERDALE, *Earl of.* See MAITLAND.		
LAW, how defined by Mr. *Pymme*.	10	441
Debate on a Bill for a new Model thereof.	20	232 *to* 236
LAWS, *Penal*, Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	416
LAWRENCE, *Henry*, *Eſq*; appointed Preſident of the Protector's Council.	20	247
LAWSON, *Rear-Admiral*, how rewarded for his Succeſs againſt the *Dutch* Fleet in 1653.	20	206
LAWSON, ——, *Eſq*; appointed Commander of a Fleet.	21	422
Eſpouſes Gen. *Monke*'s Quarrel againſt the Army	22	22
Settlement upon him by the Parliament, Account of.	22	62
LAWYERS, their being elected Members of Parliament objected to in the Houſe of Commons.	19	226

	Vol.	Page
LAWYERS, their being elected Members of Parliament objected to in the House of Commons, how defended. — —	19	226 to 234
List of, made Judges by *Cromwell* upon his Entrance to the Protectorate — —	20	274
LAYMEN's PARLIAMENT, why so called.	2	86
LAY-PREACHERS, List of, *Anno* 1641. —	9	331
Their Reprimand by the House of Commons.	9	332
LECTURERS, Order of the Commons for their Establishment in the Church of *England*.	9	491
LEGGE, *Col.* discharged from being Governor of *Oxford*. — —	14	142
Imprisoned by the King, and on what Account.	14	142
LEICESTER, *Earl of*. See SIDNEY.		
LEICESTER, a Parliament held there in 1414.	2	134
— in 1426.	2	191
LEICESTER, *Roger*, one of King *Edward* the First's Judges, how fined for Extortion.	1	89
LEIGH, *Sir John*, made Steward of the Household to King *Edward* III. — —	1	301
Charge against him for Misdemeanors. —	1	301
His Sentence. — —	1	302
Remarks thereon. — —	1	302
LEIGHTON, *Dr.* extraordinary Favour done him by the Commons, Instance of —	9	255, 6
LEITH taken by Gen. *Cromwell*. — —	19	358, 9
LENTHALL, *Sir John*, *Keeper of the Upper Bench Prison*, Charge against him for Oppression and Abuse of his Prisoners, Account of. — —	20	209, 10
LENTHALL, *William*, *Esq*; elected Speaker for the Commons, at the Parliament in *November*, 1640. — —	9	28
His Speech to the King on this Occasion. —	9	28 to 32
— Letter to the Army, to quiet their Discontents. — —	9	264, 5
— Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for their Relief, &c. — —	9	285, 6
— for Tonnage and Poundage. — —	9	382, 3, 4

	Vol.	Page.
LENTHALL, *William, Esq*; his Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	9	401, 2, 3
His Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for the Continuance of Tonnage.	10	90, 1, 2
—— remarkable Answer to the King, touching some accused Members.	10	165
How rewarded by the Commons, and on what Occasion.	10	427
His Speech to some Gentlemen, on their presenting a Petition from the County of *Kent*.	10	476, 7
—— Manner of reproving Sir *Henry Ludlow* for reflecting on the King.	10	503
—— Letter to Sir *John Hotham*, concerning *Hull*, and the Magazine there.	10	534, 5, 6
Appointed Master of the Rolls by the Parliament.	12	443
His Speech to Sir *Henry Vaughan* and Sir *William Portman*, taken Prisoners at *Naseby*.	13	508
Appointed one of the Keepers of the Duchy Seal of *Lancaster*.	14	43
His Speech to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on Account of his Services done to the Parliament.	15	167, 8, 9
Leaves the House, and goes to the Army.	16	183
His Declaration, setting forth the Reasons thereof.	16	196 *to* 199
Restored to his Seat by the Army.	16	210, 224
His Compliance with the Independent Party in the House of Commons, to obstruct the Treaty with the King in the *Isle of Wight*.	18	66
—— Request for an Adjournment, in order thereto.	18	67
—— Retreat from that Engagement.	18	69
—— circular Letter, to forward the raising of a Land-Tax.	19	89, 90
—— Letter, to inforce the speedy Collection of a Monthly Assessment.	20	39, 40
Chosen Speaker to *Cromwell*'s second Parliament	20	333
One of the Committee appointed to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title.	21	73 *to* 76, 91 *to* 94

	Vol.	Page.
LENTHALL, *William, Esq*; accepts the Office of Speaker to the Parliament set on Foot by the Army and Republican Party. —	21	367, 370
His Letter, for summoning the Members thereof.	21	378
——— to Gen. *Monke*, in Answer to one from that Officer to the Parliament. — —	21	426, 7
Restored to the Chamberlainship of *Chester*. —	22	156
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Restoration. —— ——	22	348
LESLEY, ——, *Earl of Leven, General of the Scots Army in England*, his Answer to a Letter of Lord *Digby's*, relating to some Propofals for Peace. —— ——	14	75
His Letter to the Commissioners of Assessment in *Yorkshire*, in Answer to their Complaints against the *Scots* Forces there. — —	14	89
Arrives at *Newark* with the *Scots* Army. —	14	140
Joins the *English* Forces there, and lays Siege to that Town. —— ——	14	140
His Account of taking *Muskam-Bridge*. — —	14	141, 2
—— Letter, relating to the King's Person. —	15	263, 4
——— to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for removing the King to *Holdenby*.	15	279, 80
——— concerning his Motions for evacuating the Kingdom. —— ——	15	303, 4
—— second Letter, to the same Purpose. ——	15	306
LESLEY, *Lodowick, Governor of Berwick*, his Answer to a Summons from General *Cromwell*, for delivering that Town into the Possession of the *English*. — ——	17	485, 6
LESLEY, *David, Lieutenant-General of the Scots Army in England*, his Success in *Herefordshire*, on Behalf of the Parliament, against the King's Forces, Account of. —	14	28
How rewarded by the Commons on this Occasion	14	28
Marches with his Horse into *Scotland*, and on what Account. —— ——	14	44, 5
His Letter, concerning a Supply of Money, *&c.* for the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. —	14	198
—— Propofals for their Maintenance there. —	14	200, 1

	Vol.	Page.
LESLEY, *David, Lieut. Gen. of the Scots Army in England*, his Reply to the Propofals of the Parliament's Committee, for the Maintenance of the *Scots* Army before *Newark*.	14	202
His Letter, concerning fome Complaints againſt the *Scots* Army. —— ——	14	269 *to* 272
—— Declaration on this Occaſion. — —	14	272
—— Letter to Gen. *Cromwell*, with a Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel between the *Engliſh* and *Scots* in 1650. — —	19	330
Taken Priſoner in his Flight from the Battle of *Worceſter*. —— ——	20	67
L'ESTRANGE, *Roger*, *Eſq*; his Petition to the Peers, for ſaving his Life from the Sentence of a Council of War againſt him. ——	13	360
Reprieve and Puniſhment, Account of. ——	13	360
LETTERS PATENT, *Form of*, granted to the Parliament in 1386, by King *Richard* II.	1	401 *to* 404
LEVELLERS, who meant by them. ——	19	120, 1 127
LEVIT, *Mr.* his Examination, touching *Tobias Peaker*'s Charge againſt the *Scots*, for aſſiſting the King in an intended Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	15	309
LEWELLYN, *Prince of Wales*, ſummoned to Parliament to do Homage to King *Edw.* I.	1	81
His arrogant Anſwer. — ——	1	81
Proceedings againſt him on that Occaſion. —	1	82, 3
His untimely Fate. — ——	1	85
LEWEN, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech, on a Motion to reform Eccleſiaſtical Courts. ——	4	374, 5, 6
LEWES, *in Suſſex*, *Battle of*, between King *Henry* III. and his Barons, *Anno* 1264.	1	67
LEWIS XII. *King of France*, his Quarrel with Pope *Julius* II. — ——	3	9
His Invaſion of *England*. — ——	3	14
—— great Loſſes at home. —— —	3	15
—— Reconciliation with the Pope, and Peace with *England*. — — —	3	16
—— Marriage with *Mary*, Siſter to *Henry* VIII.	3	16
—— Death, Account of. — ——	3	16

	Vol.	Page.
LEWIS XIII. his Succeſs at *Rochelle* in 1628. -	8	245
His Endeavours to compoſe the Difference between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	12	413
— Letter to the Privy Council of *Scotland*. —	12	455
— Propoſitions to them, againſt the March of their Army into *England*. ———	12	456
LEWIS, *Sir William*, one of the Eleven Members of the Houſe of Commons charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors. ———	15	470 *to* 473
Retires into foreign Parts. —— —	16	275
LEX TALIONIS threatened by the Parliament, and on what Occaſion. — ——	12	99
LEY, *Sir James*, appointed to execute the Office of Chancellor. —— ——	5	348
Made Lord-Treaſurer. — ———	6	394
His Account of the Eſtate of King *Charles* I. in 1625. ——— ——	6	394, 5, 6
—- Addreſs to the Commons for a Supply. -	6	397
LIBERTIES *of the* HOUSE *of* COMMONS, Debate thereon. — ———	4	146, 7
LIBERTY *of* CONSCIENCE, in Matters of Religion, allowed by the Commons. —	19	404
LICENCE, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; taken Priſoner by the Parliament's Forces at the Battle of *Worceſter*.	20	55
LICENCES *by the Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, Debate thereon in the Houſe of Commons. -	4	125, 6, 7
LIEFE, *Richard*, *Eſq*; his Motion in the Houſe of Commons, touching a Speech of Lord-Keeper *Egerton*'s. — ——	4	431, 2
LIEUTENANTS of the ſeveral Counties in *England* and *Wales*, Liſt of, nominated by the Commons to command the Militia. —	10	287, 8, 9
LILBOURNE, *Col. John*, Reſolutions of the Commons in Favour of him. ——	9	263
Taken Priſoner by the King's Forces. ———	12	98
Brought to his Trial at *Oxford*, and convicted of High Treaſon. —— ——	12	99
His Execution prevented, and how. ———	12	99, 100
Proceedings againſt him by the Peers, for writing a Pamphlet againſt the Common Law of *England*. ——— ——	14	445, 462

	Vol.	Page.
LILBOURNE, *Col. John*, Charge againſt him, for aſperſing the Earl of *Mancheſter*, and the Houſe of Peers. —— ——	15	19 *to* 24
His Paper, containing a Charge of Gen. *Cromwell* againſt the ſaid Earl. — —	15	24, 5
How vindicated by a printed Pamphlet diſperſed in the City of *London*. — —	15	26, 7
His Language and Deportment at his Trial, Particulars of. —— ——	15	27, 8
—— Sentence. —— ——	15	28
Speech in his Behalf, by Sir *John Maynard*. —	17	349 *to* 356
Reſolutions of the Commons in Favour of him.	17	356
Diſcharged by the Peers from his Fine and Impriſonment. —— ——	17	356
His Sufferings recompenſed by the Commons, and in what Manner. — —	17	446
Committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet againſt the Commonwealth. ——	19	98
His new Model of Government, Heads of. —	19	111 *to* 119
Tried by a ſpecial Commiſſion at *Guildhall*, and acquitted. —— ——	19	241
Elected a Common-Council-Man of the City of *London*. —— ——	19	241, 2
His Election declared void by the Houſe of Commons. —— —— ——	19	242
Baniſhed out of *England*, and on what Account.	20	84
His Return. —— —— ——	20	192
Committed to *Newgate*, and tried at the *Old Bailey*. —— —— —	20	192
Brought to a ſecond Trial at Law, and acquitted.—— —— — —	20	213
Medals ſtruck on that Occaſion, Particulars of.	20	213
Committed to the Tower. — ——	20	214
LILBOURNE, *Col. Robert*, his Defeat of the Earl of *Derby*'s Forces in *Lancaſhire*, Account of. —— —— ——	20	35 *to* 38
His Liſt of Priſoners. —— ——	20	38
LIMERICK, *City of*, taken by Gen. *Ireton*. —	20	79
LINCOLN, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there, in 1204. — —	1	20
A Parliament held there, *Anno* 1301. ——	1	115

	Vol.	Page.
LINCOLN, a Parliament held there in 1315. —	1	152
——— 1327. —	1	194
LINCOLNSHIRE, *State of*, in *May*, 1648. —	17	153
LINCOLN, *Earl of*. See FIENNES.		
LINDSEY, *Earl of*. See BERTIE.		
LINDSAY, *Earl of Crawford*, his Letter to the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Edinburgh*, concerning a Paſs and Convoy for their Return home. —— — ——	17	382, 3
LINWOOD, *William*, *Doctor of Laws*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1431. ——	2	212
LISLE, *Lord*, appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. — —	14	235
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
LISLE, *Sir George*, taken Priſoner at the Siege of *Colcheſter*. — — ——	17	430, 1
His Sentence and Death on that Occaſion, Account of. —— ——	17	431
LISLE, *Mr.* appointed one of the Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, ordered by the Commons in 1648. — — — ——	19	2
His Salary. —— ——	19	2
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners to meet Gen. *Cromwell* on his Return from the Battle of *Worceſter*, and congratulate him on his Victory there. — ——	20	48
Made one of *Cromwell*'s Commiſſioners of the Great Seal. —— —	21	41
—— one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples, with regard to his being King.	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title. — — —	21	84 *to* 86
LITHEBURY, *Robert*, *Maſter of the Rolls*, how fined for Extortion. — ——	1	89
LITTLETON, *Edward*, *Eſq*; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. ——	7	412 *to* 415
—— further Speech thereon, at a Conference between both Houſes. — ——	8	12, 13
—— Anſwer to the Arguments of Mr. Attorney and Serjeant *Aſhley*, touching this Point.	8	53 *to* 59
—— Speech, on a Member's Goods being ſeized for refuſing to pay Tonnage. — —	8	255

	Vol.	Page.
LITTLETON, *Edward*, *Eſq*; his Speech concerning ——— *Acton*, Eſq; Sheriff of *London*. — — —	8	287
His Speech on the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage. — — —	8	292
—— Argument againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —— ——	8	313, 14
——— before the Court of King's Bench, in Favour of Mr. *Selden*. — ——	8	370
Made Sollicitor-General. — ——	8	390
Appointed, by the King, to ſit as Speaker in the Houſe of Lords, inſtead of the Lord-Keeper *Finch*. —— — ——	9	48, 9
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ——	9	180
His Speech to the King, on his paſſing the Bill for Triennial Parliaments. — ——	9	180, 1
Created Baron of *Mounſlow*. — —	9	186
Ceremony of introducing him into the Houſe of Peers, Form of. — —	9	186
LITTLETON, *Lord Edward*, his Report of a Conference about the Safety of the Prince of *Wales*. ——— ———	10	23
His Declaration, concerning a Petition and Proteſtation of ſome Biſhops. ———	10	140
—— Report of a Conference relating to a Guard, *&c.* — — — —	10	140, 1
——— to the Privileges of Parliament. — ——	10	159, 60
——— to *Hull*, and the Magazine there. — —	10	228, 9
——— to the Duke of *Richmond*. — — —	10	254 *to* 256
Appointed to give the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for impreſſing Soldiers. — ——	10	292
——— to a Bill for taking away the Biſhops' Votes in Parliament. —— —— —	10	292
His Speech on this Occaſion. — —	10	292, 3
Receives a Letter from the King, excuſing Sir *Edward Herbert* in the Affair of Lord *Kimbolton*, *&c.* —— ——	10	347, 8

	Vol.	Page.
LITTLETON, *Lord Edward*, his Report, concerning an intended Invaſion of *England*.	10	371, 2
His Report concerning a Counter-Petition to the King from ſome *Yorkſhire* Gentry. —	10	484, 5, 6
——— Popiſh Recuſants. ———	10	509, 10
Leaves the Parliament, and goes to the King at *York*. ——— ———	11	46
His Diſcourſe with Mr. *Hyde*, previous to this Step. — ——— —	11	48, 9
—— Manner of diſpoſing of the Great Seal, and conducting his Journey. ———	11	50, 1, 2
—— Petition to the Peers, in Anſwer to an Order of that Houſe concerning him. ———	11	122, 3
—— Servant's Affidavit on this Occaſion. —	11	123
—— Letter, denying his giving a Vote in Favour of the Ordinance for the Militia. ———	11	199
—— Denial proved to the contrary, and how. -	11	199
LITURGY, when eſtabliſhed by an Act. ———	3	413
Introduced into all Churches and Chapels in *England*. ——— ———	3	436
——— into the Church of *Scotland*. —	8	393
Commotions there on that Account. ———	8	393, 4, 5
LOAN, when exacted from Perſons of Fortune. -	7	321, 2
LOCKHART, *William*, *Eſq*; made Governor of *Dunkirk*. ——— ———	21	209
His Recognition of the Parliament in 1659. -	21	412 *to* 414
Appointed Agent to the Court of *France*. —	21	429
LODGERS, *in London and Weſtminſter*, obliged by the Parliament to give in Tickets of their Names. — ———	10	26
LODOVICK, *Prince Rupert*, *Nephew to King Charles* I. embarks for *England*, in order to aſſiſt the King againſt the Parliament. —	11	263, 4
Takes the City of *Briſtol*. — ———	12	329
His Letter, touching a Safe-Conduct for the Parliament's Commiſſioners to wait on the King with Propoſitions of Peace. ———	13	333
—— Anſwer to the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Letter, about executing ſome of the Parliament's Soldiers after Quarter given. ———	13	455 *to* 458
Surrenders the City of *Briſtol* to Sir *Tho. Fairfax*.	14	104

	Vol.	Page.
LODOVICK, *Prince Rupert*, *Nephew to King Charles* I. his Commiſſions in the King's Army taken from him on this Occaſion. -	14	104
His Letter to the Parliament, for a Paſs to leave the Kingdom. —— ——	14	104, 5
Conditions impoſed on him on account of this Requeſt. —— ——	14	105
His Followers, Number and Quality of. —	14	105
—— ſecond Letter to the Parliament, for a Paſs to quit the Kingdom. —— —	14	134, 5
—— Requeſts for himſelf, and the Gentlemen and Commanders with him. ——	14	135
Baniſhed the Kingdom, by a Vote of the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	14	473
His Addreſs to the Peers on that Occaſion. —	14	474
LODOVICK, *Prince Maurice*, *Nephew to King Charles* I. his Expedition into *England*, Account of. —— ——	11	263, 4
His Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, relating to a Peace between the King and his Parliament.	13	265
Baniſhed the Kingdom, by a Vote of the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	14	473
His Addreſs to the Peers on that Occaſion. -	14	474
LODOVICK, *Charles*, *Elector Palatine*, his Letter to the Houſe of Commons, for the annual Allowance ſettled by Parliament on his Family. —— ——	13	124, 5
Comes into *England*, and lands at *Greenwich*. -	13	275
His Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Parliament, concerning his Arrival. —— —	13	275, 6
—— Reaſons for coming into *England*. ——	13	279 *to* 282
Obtains a Grant from the Parliament, and what.	13	463
His Letter, deſiring Leave of the Parliament to viſit the King. —— ——	16	64, 5
Receives the Arrears of his annual Allowance, and returns home. —— —	19	39, 40
LOKTON, *John*, *Serjeant at Law*, one of thoſe who ſigned the Reſolutions at *Nottingham* in 1387. — ——	1	407
Impeached by the Commons on that Account.	1	432
Charge againſt him. —— —	1	432

	Vol.	Page.
LOKTON, *John*, *Serjeant at Law*, his Anſwer to the Charge againſt him. — —	1	432, 3
His Sentence. —— — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interpoſition of the Biſhops. — —— —	1	435
His Baniſhment to *Ireland*. — —	1	437
Allowance towards the Expences of his Paſſage.	1	437
LOLLARDS, who, and why ſo called. ——	1	455
Their Petition to the Parliament in 1395, againſt the Power and Encroachments of the Church of *Rome*. — ——	1	455
When prohibited from reading the Scriptures. -	2	134
How perſecuted on that Account. ——	2	135
LOMBARD-STREET, *in London*, whence that Name derived. — ——	1	226
LONDON, *City of*, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1106. —	1	9
—— 1107. ——	1	11
—— 1152. —	1	13
—— 1213. ——	1	20
—— 1223. —	1	23
—— 1237. ——	1	32
—— 1242. —	1	36
—— 1246. ——	1	45
—— 1246. —	1	46
—— 1248. ——	1	47
—— 1248. —	1	50
—— 1251. ——	1	51
—— 1254. —	1	54
—— 1254. ——	1	55
—— 1255. —	1	56
—— 1258. ——	1	58
—— 1264. —	1	68
—— 1265. ——	1	72
A Parliament held there in 1289. ——	1	88
—— 1297. ——	1	106
—— 1299. ——	1	111
—— 1308. — —	1	141
—— 1323. — ——	1	178
Plague there, *Anno* 1433. — —	2	222
—— 1449. — ——	2	252

	Vol.	Page.
LONDON, *City of*, a Parliament held there in 1523.	3	27
Plague there, *Anno* 1532. — — —	3	87
——— 1562. — —	4	52
——— 1603. —— ——	5	2
——— 1625. — —	6	345, 352
——— 1641. —— ——	9	484
Insurrection there, in Favour of King *Charles* I. Account of. —— ——	17	92, 3, 4
LONDON, *Citizens of*, their extraordinary Resentment against *Hubert de Burgh*, Chief Justice of *England*, Account of. —	1	28
Heavy Fine imposed on them by *Richard* II. -	1	449
Their Petition to the Commons against Bishops.	9	114 *to* 122
—— Petition to both Houses against Grievances.	9	224, 5, 6
—— insolent Behaviour before *Westminster-Hall*, at the Trial of the Earl of *Strafford*.	9	247, 8
—— ignominious Treatment of those Members who voted for him. — — —	9	248
—— Request to the Lords, for an Answer to their Petition concerning Grievances. —	9	254
—— Petition, for preventing the Earl of *Strafford*'s Escape from the Tower. —	9	255
—— Conditions insisted upon for lending Money to the Commons. — —	10	42
—— prodigious Cry against the Bishops, Account of. —— —	10	127
—— Petition to the Commons against a Loan.	10	234, 5
—— Reasons against it. — —	10	235 *to* 239
—— Petition against an Ordinance concerning the Militia. — ——	10	395, 6
—— Loan to the Parliament, and Security for the same. — —— —	11	136
—— Petition and Proposals to the Commons, concerning the Parliament's Army. —	12	34, 5, 6
Raise Light Horse and Dragoons for the Parliament. — — ——	12	37
Their farther Proposals to the Commons. —	12	51, 2, 3
—— Division, with regard to Peace or War, Account of. — — —	12	86
—— Petition to the Parliament for Peace. —	12	101, 2
——— how received by them. ——	12	103

	Vol.	Page.
LONDON, *Citizens of*, their Petition proteſted againſt, and by whom. ——	12	103
Their Requeſts to the Parliament concerning the raiſing of Money, &c. — ——	12	169, 70
—— Proportion of a Weekly Aſſeſſment levied by the Parliament throughout *England*. —	12	177
—— Petition for Relief in this Particular, Abſtract of. —— ——	12	177
—— to the Commons, againſt a Peace with the King. —— —	12	367, 8
—— Remonſtrance, ſetting forth their great Diſtreſs. —— —— —	12	444 *to* 446
Invite both Houſes of Parliament to Dinner. —	13	25, 6
Their Petition, relating to the Army under the Earl of *Eſſex*. —— —	13	31 *to* 33
—— to the Parliament, for Unity amongſt themſelves. — ——	13	193
—— two Petitions, concerning Debts and Delinquents. —— ——	13	259, 60, 1
—— Petition, on occaſion of the King's Succeſs at opening the Campaign in 1645. —	13	490, 1, 2
—— Complaint of the many private Meetings there, of Women-Preachers, &c. ——	14	208
—— Petition to the Peers for ſuppreſſing the Independents, and for a good Correſpondence with the *Scots*, &c. ——	14	418 *to* 424
—— how received by that Houſe. -	14	425, 6, 7
—— by the Commons.	14	428
—— to the Peers, for Leave to ſend an Addreſs to the King. — ——	15	5, 6
—— Draught thereof. —— —	15	6, 7
—— how received by the Peers. —	15	7
—— by the Commons.	15	7, 8
Sollicited to lend 200,000 *l.* to the Commons. -	15	95
Their Propoſal thereupon. — —	15	95, 6
—— Petition to the Parliament for diſbanding the Army, and for removing preaching Soldiers, &c. — —	15	221 *to* 225
—— for redreſſing ſome other Grievances. — —	15	225 *to* 235
How complimented by both Houſes on this Occaſion. —— ——	15	235, 6

	Vol.	*Page.*
LONDON, *Citizens of*, their Petition to the Peers, on occaſion of the Differences between the Parliament and the Army. ——	15	420, 1
How complimented thereupon by the Lords.	15	421, 2
—— by the Commons.	15	422
Their Requeſt to the Lords, concerning the Demands of the Army. — ——	15	435
Depute a Committee of Aldermen and Commons to attend the Army. — — —	15	438
Their Anſwer to a Letter from the Army, concerning their Demands. — —	15	438 *to* 440
—— Draught of a Letter to be ſent to General *Fairfax*, relating to their being charged with raiſing Forces againſt the Army. —	15	489, 90
—— Petition to the Parliament, for Payment of the Army and a ſpeedy Settlement of the Nation. —— ——	16	52 *to* 57
—— to the Parliament, for revoking an Ordinance touching the City Militia. —	16	174 *to* 179
—— for revoking a Declaration againſt procuring of Petitions.	16	179, 80
—— to the Peers, to ſtop the Army's March towards *London*. —— ——	16	190, 1
Reverſe all their Proceedings againſt the Army.	16	238
Congratulate Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on his Entry into *London* with his Forces. — —	16	238
Their Preſent intended him on this Occaſion.	16	238
—— Behaviour at this Criſis, Account of. —	16	238, 9
—— Petition to the Peers, againſt the Army's taking Free Quarter, and other Grievances.	16	364 *to* 367
How anſwered. —— — ——	16	368
Their Petition to the Parliament, relating to the *Scots*. —— ——	17	120, 1
—— to the Commons, relating to the Militia. — —— ——	17	132
—— Reſolution to adhere to the Parliament.	17	170, 1
—— Petition, for a Diſcharge of their impeached Aldermen. — — ——	17	171, 2
How received by the Parliament. — —	17	172, 3
Their Petition to the Lord Mayor, concerning the Militia, an Inſurrection in *Kent*, &c.	17	195, 6, 7

	Vol.	Page.
LONDON, *Citizens of*, their Petition for a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	17	264, 5, 6
How anſwered by the Parliament. — —	17	266, 7
Their Petition to the Peers, concerning one from the Officers of the Militia. — —	17	280
—— to the Parliament for a perſonal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redreſs their Grievances. — — ——	17	387 *to* 390
How anſwered by the Peers. — ——	17	390, 1
—— by the Commons. — —	17	393, 4
Their Petition to the Commons, againſt a Treaty with the King, and praying that Houſe to declare themſelves the Supreme Authority of the Nation. —— ——	17	451 *to* 460
—— requeſting an Anſwer to the former. —— ——	17	461, 2
—— rude Behaviour on that Occaſion. — —	17	462
—— Petition to the Parliament, againſt an Ordinance prohibiting ſuch Citizens from ſerving any Office there, who had promoted a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	18	480, 1
How anſwered by the Lords. — ——	18	481
—— by the Commons. — —	18	481
Their Petition in Favour of Col. *Lilbourne*, committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet. —— ——	19	99 *to* 105
How reprimanded for it. — ——	19	106
Entertain the Houſe of Commons at Dinner. -	19	129
Their Preſent, on that Occaſion, to the Generals *Fairfax* and *Cromwell*. — —	19	130
How rewarded by the Commons. — —	19	137
Their Reſolution to ſupport them. — —	19	256
—— formal Invitation to the Parliament. —	21	456
—— Anſwer to a Letter from General *Monke*, concerning his March towards *England*. —— —	22	48 *to* 50
—— Addreſs to the Parliament, on the Reſtoration of the ſecluded Members. — —	22	138, 9
How anſwered. —— ——	22	139
—— addreſſed by the King from *Breda*. —	22	247, 8
Their Anſwer. —— ——	22	263 *to* 267

LONG,

	Vol.	Page.
LONG, *Walter*, *Eſq*; his Speech, concerning a Bill of Tonnage. —— ——	8	273
His Account of ſome Popiſh Prieſts releaſed out of *Newgate*. —— ——	8	299, 300
—— Anſwer, relating to his Evidence againſt them. —— ——	8	305
—— Account of the Proceedings at *Newgate* againſt theſe People. — ——	8	306, 7, 8
Summoned by the Privy-Council, to anſwer his Miſbehaviour in the Houſe of Commons.	8	354
Secretes himſelf. —— ——	8	356
Apprehended, and committed to the King's Bench Priſon. —— ——	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber. — —	8	359 *to* 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*. —— ——	8	370
Removed to the Tower by the King's Warrant.	8	371
Offers to give Bail, but refuſes to find Sureties for his good Behaviour. — —	8	374
Committed again to the King's Bench Priſon.	8	376
His Caſe in the Star-Chamber. — —	8	378 *to* 381
—— Sentence pronounced againſt him there.	8	381
—— Sufferings, how rewarded by the Commons.	15	277
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors. — ——	15	470 *to* 473
Retires into foreign Parts. —— —	16	275
LORDS, Liſt of, at the firſt Parliament of King *Edward* VI. —— ——	3	216, 17
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt the Act for the Marriage of the Clergy. — —	3	257
—— at the firſt Parliament of King *James* I. See PEERS.	5	9, 10, 11
LORDS, New Houſe of, appointed by *Cromwell*.	21	166
Their Character. —— ——	21	166
Liſt of them. —— ——	21	167, 8
Their Meſſage to the Commons, concerning a Faſt. —— ——	21	195, 6
—— Authority called in Queſtion. — —	21	196
—— Meſſage to the Commons, concerning an Addreſs to the Protector. — ——	21	198
How anſwered. —— ——	21	198

	Vol.	Page.
LORDS, their Diſſolution. —— ——	21	199
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* by *Richard Cromwell* in 1658. —— ——	21	245
How diſconcerted at that Meeting. — —	21	263
Remarkable Speech againſt them. — —	21	297 *to* 310
Their Diſſolution, and how occaſioned. —	21	350, 1
LORD's DAY, Reſolution of the Commons concerning it. —— ——	9	489
LOVE, *Rev. Mr.* convicted of High Treaſon againſt the State. —— ——	19	492
His Sentence by the High Court of Juſtice. - -	19	492
Petition in Favour of his Life, Account of. —	19	492, 3
LOVELACE, *Lord*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Earl of *Portland*. — ——	12	318
LOVETOT, *Sir John*, *Juſtice of the Common Pleas*, how fined for Extortion. — —	1	89
LOUDON, *Earl of*. See CAMPBELL.		
LOWE, *George*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*. — —	6	246
LLOYD, *Richard*, *Eſq*; his Charge againſt the Earls of *Northumberland* and *Pembroke*. -	15	169
His Depoſition againſt them before the Peers. -	15	170, 1
LLOYDE, *Edward*, *Eſq*; convened before the Commons for aſperſing the Princeſs *Palatine*. —— ——	5	427
His Sentence on that Account. — —	5	428, 9
Summoned to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords. -	5	443
His Charge, and Anſwer. — —	5	443, 4, 5
—— Sentence, and Execution. — ——	5	446
LUCAS, *Sir Charles*, taken Priſoner at the Siege of *Colcheſter*. —— ——	17	430, 1
His Sentence and Death, on that Occaſion, Account of. —— ——	17	431
LUDLOW, *Sir Henry*, his Reflection upon King *Charles* I. — —— —	10	503
How reproved by the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons. —— ——	10	503
LUDLOW, *Lieutenant-General*, his Account of the Commons iſſuing out new Writs for ſupplying Vacancies in their Houſe. —	14	307

	Vol.	Page.
LUDLOW, *Lieutenant-General*, his Account of a Debate in the Houſe of Commons, concerning the Draught of a Petition from the City of *London* to the King, on the Subject of Peace. — —	15	7, 8
His Account of a Debate in the Houſe of Commons, concerning ſome Troopers who had brought a Letter from the Army, exclaiming againſt the Parliament. —	15	360, 1
——— of the Army's Motive for charging the Eleven Members of the Houſe of Commons with Treaſon. — —	16	29
——— of the riotous Behaviour of the *London* Apprentices before the Parliament-Houſe. — — —	16	180, 1
——— of divers Members of both Houſes withdrawing themſelves to the Army, and their Reaſons for ſo doing. —	16	194, 5
——— of the Behaviour of the Citizens of *London*, upon the Advance of the Army to the City. — — —	16	238
—— Project for obſtructing the Union of the King and Parliament by the Treaty of Peace in the *Iſle of Wight*. —	18	454 *to* 457
—— Remark on the Cruelties exerciſed by *Cromwell* in taking the Town of *Drogheda*. -	19	209
—— Account of the Proceedings of the Houſe of Commons, to ſecure their Power. —	19	214, 15
——— of *Cromwell*'s taking *Wexford*. -	19	217
—— Remark on his Behaviour at a Conference between a Committee of the Council of State and Lord *Fairfax*. — —	19	274, 5
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners to go into *Ireland*, in order to ſettle the Civil Affairs there. — — —	19	406
His Account of a Charge of Bribery againſt Lord *Howard*, of *Eſkrick*. — —	19	478, 9
——— of an Embaſſy from the States General to the Parliament, touching ſome Differences in Point of Trade. —	20	88

	Vol.	Page.
LUDLOW, *Lieutenant-General*, chosen one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of *Ireland*. — —	20	91
His Account of *Cromwell*'s dissolving the Long Parliament. — —	20	133 *to* 136
— Character of *Cromwell*'s first Parliament. —	20	180
— Account of the Artifice of *Cromwell*, in procuring the Parliament to surrender back their Power, and the Manner in which it was done. — — —	20	239 *to* 242
— — — of *Cromwell*'s Reasons for dissolving his second Parliament. — —	20	403, 4
— Remarks on a Petition from the Officers of the Army against *Cromwell*'s being King.	21	122 *to* 124
— Character of *Cromwell*'s New House of Lords. — — —	21	166
— Narrative, of a Debate on a Bill for recognizing *Richard Cromwell*'s Title to the Protectorate. — —	21	284 *to* 288
— Account of the Proceedings in the House of Commons, concerning *Scots* and *Irish* Members. — —	21	310 *to* 313
— Remarks on the Commons' transacting Business with the Other House. —	21	325, 6
— Account of some Proceedings, relative to the Dissolution of *Richard Cromwell*'s Parliament. — —	21	352 *to* 356
— — — of the Proceedings, relative to the Coalition between the Army and the Republican Party, for restoring the Long Parment. — —	21	363 *to* 367
— — — of the Army's Resentment, on the Choice of a new Council of State. —	21	411
— Character of Gen. *Monke*. — —	21	422, 3
Appointed Commander in Chief of all the Forces in *Ireland*. — —	21	431
His Account of the Manner of taking Leave of his Friends. — —	21	431, 2
— lucrative Posts in the Army. — —	21	433
— Reasons for suspecting the Fidelity of Gen. *Lambert* to the Parliament. — —	21	471

	Vol.	Page.
LUDLOW, *Lieutenant-General*, his Account of the Army's Intentions to force a Diſſolution. —— ——	21	472, 3
His Account of their Proceedings for that Purpoſe. — — —	21	474 *to* 477
Impeachment of High Treaſon againſt him. -	22	56
Diſcharged from his Employments. ——	22	56
His Account of the Poſture of Affairs in 1659.	22	75 *to* 79
—— —— of Gen. *Monke*'s March to *London*, and his Proceedings there. — —	22	117 *to* 127
—— Retirement into *Switzerland*. ——	22	160
—— farther Account of Gen. *Monke*'s Proceedings	22	160 *to* 164
LUNSFORD, *Col.* appointed Lieutenant of the Tower. —— ——	10	120
His Character. — — —	10	120
Attempt of the Commons to remove him, Account of. — — —	10	120, 123
LUSIGNAN, *Guy*, one of the Committee for King *Henry* III. appointed to reform the Kingdom. — ——	1	61
His Deſcent, and Alliance to King *Henry* III. Account of. — — —	1	64
Driven out of the Kingdom by the Barons. —	1	66
LUTHER, *Martin*, his Attack on the Papal Authority. —— ——	3	26
His Doctrine againſt the Pope's Supremacy, Succeſs of. — — —	3	56
LUXURY *in Apparel*, how reſtrained in 1362. -	1	293
Surprizing Account of the Exceſs thereof in 1388.	1	441
—— 1464.	2	327
—— 1575.	4	184
M		
MABBOT, *Gilbert*, appointed by the Parliament Licencer of the Preſs. ——	16	311
MACE, new one ordered by the Commons. ——	19	129
Form thereof. — — ——	19	129
MACKWORTH, *Col. Governor of Shrewſbury*, receives a Summons from King *Charles* II. to ſurrender the Town and Caſtle to him.	20	26
His ſcornful Letter in Anſwer thereto. ——	20	27, 8

MACK-

	Vol.	Page.
MACKWORTH, *Col. Governor of Shrewſbury*, how rewarded by the Commons for refuſing to ſurrender that Town and Caſtle.	20	28
MAGAZINE *at Hull*, Meſſage from the King concerning it.	10	439 *to* 442
Reſolution of the Parliament for removing it to *London*.	10	442, 3
Petition of *Yorkſhire* Gentry againſt ſuch Reſolve.	10	454, 5
Removed to *London* by the Parliament.	11	122
MAGNA CHARTA, the great Advantages thereof to the Subjects of *England*.	1	20
How defined by the Lawyers.	1	21
When firſt granted, and by whom.	1	21
Confirmed to the Barons by King *Henry* III.	1	25
Cancelled by him.	1	26
Confirmed by him again.	1	34
——— a third Time.	1	34
Violation thereof, how puniſhed by the Church.	1	53
Confirmed by King *Edward* I. in 1276.	1	83
——— 1297.	1	109
——— 1300.	1	114
——— 1301.	1	117
——— by King *Edward* III. 1334.	1	221
——— 1340.	1	235
——— 1362.	1	294
MAJOR-GENERALS, *Liſt of*, appointed by the Protector *Cromwell*, to prevent Inſurrections againſt his Government.	20	433
Inſtructions to them.	20	461 *to* 467
Their Conduct, ſome Account of.	20	467, 8, 9
MAJOR, *Richard*, *Eſq*; appointed one of the Protector's Council.	20	247
MAITLAND, *Earl of Lauderdale, and one of the Scots Commiſſioners*, his Speech on occaſion of the Parliament's Army taking King *Charles* I. from *Holdenby*.	15	404, 5, 6
Inſulted by Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Soldiers, and on what Account.	16	201, 2
His Letter to Lord *Balcarras*, concerning the *Scots* Expedition into *England* in 1651.	20	5, 6, 7
——— to his Lady in *Holland*.	20	7, 8, 9

	Vol.	Page.
MAITLAND, *Earl of Lauderdale*, taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Worceſter*. — —	20	55, 64
See COMMISSIONERS.		
MALCHOLM, *King of Scotland*, his Subjection to King *Henry* II. Account of. ——	1	15
MALLET, *Mr. Juſtice*, his Examination and Anſwer, touching a Petition from the County of *Kent*. —— —	10	392
Committed to the Tower. — ——	10	393
MALLORY, ——, *Eſq*; committed to Priſon for oppoſing the Meaſures of King *James* I. -	5	525
MALT LIQUOR, its Price aſcertained by the Commons, and what. — ——	12	258
MALTRAVERS, *Sir John*, how ſentenced, for being concern'd in the Death of the Earl of *Kent*. —— ——	1	207
Proclamation iſſued againſt him, and for what Purpoſe. — — —	1	208
His Submiſſion to the King. — ——	1	278, 9
Reſtored to his Honour and Eſtate. — —	1	279
MAN, *Iſle of*, ſurrendered to the Commons. -	20	79
MANCHESTER, *Earl of*. See MONTAGUE.		
MANIFESTO, Form of, in Favour of the Elector *Palatine*. —— —	9	405 *to* 409
Debate thereon by the Commons. ——	9	410, 11 426, 7 427 *to* 435
MANNERS, *George*, *Earl of Rutland*, appointed one of the Parliament's Committee to reſide with the *Scots* Army before *Newark*.	14	156
His Letter, with an Abbreviate of the Muſters of that Army. — ——	14	265, 6, 7
—— Account of the Siege of *Newark*. ——	14	278
One of the Twelve Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of King *Charles* I. —— ——	18	492
MANNY, *Sir Walter*, his Declaration to the Parliament in 1355. — ——	1	287, 8
MANSEL, *Lord*, his Speech in Favour of *de Bath*, Chief Juſtice of *England*, in 1251. —	1	52

	Vol.	Page.
MANSELL, *Sir Robert*, his Speech on some Propositions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	398
MANWARING, *Roger*, *D. D.* Charge against him, on Account of two Sermons preached by him before King *Charles* I. — —	8	151 *to* 154
Declaration against him by the Commons. —	8	168 *to* 171
His Charge more fully laid open by Mr. *Pymme*.	8	171 *to* 189
Taken into Custody by Order of the Peers. —	8	204
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. —	8	204
Denies the Tenets alledged against him. — —	8	205
His Protestation, touching the same. — —	8	205
— Requests to the Lords. — —	8	205
— Answer to the Charge against him. —	8	207 *to* 210
Reproved at his Trial by *George Abbot*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*. — —	8	209, 10
His Judgment by the Lords. — —	8	211, 12
Sent to the *Fleet*. — —	8	212
His Submission at the Bar of the House of Lords.	8	236
Makes the same Submission before the Commons.	8	236
His Sermons suppressed by Proclamation. —	8	243
Receives the King's Pardon, made Rector of *Stanford-Rivers*, and soon after Bishop of *St. David's*. — —	8	244
Ordered to attend upon the House of Peers. —	9	482
Secretes himself. — —	9	483
His Temporalities, how disposed of on this Occasion. — —	9	483
DE LA MARE, *Sir Peter*, committed close Prisoner to *Nottingham* Castle, and on what Account. — — —	1	322
His Releasement therefrom. — —	1	339
Chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1377, being the first upon Record. — —	1	339
His Protestation on that Occasion. —	1	339
— Proposals for regulating the Government. -	1	340
MARESCHAL, *William*, *Earl of Pembroke*, one of King *John*'s Ambassadors to the Barons, concerning the Charter of Liberties. —	1	21
MARGARET, *Queen*, *Consort to King Henry the Sixth*, her Coronation. — —	2	240
Her Descent. — —	2	240

	Vol.	Page.
MARGARET, *Queen, Consort to King Henry the Sixth*, her Character, by *Polydore Vergil.* -	2	240
Her Character, by *D'Orleans.* — —	2	240
— great Respect for *William de la Pole*, Marquis of *Suffolk.* — —	2	244
— Contrivances with the Marquis to ruin the Duke of *Glocester.* — —	2	244,5,7,8
— Usurpation. — —	2	249
— Endeavours to screen her Favourite from public Resentment. — —	2	253, 5
— Dowry. — —	2	273
Resolutions of Parliament against her. — —	2	284, 5
Overturns the Power of the Confederate Lords.	2	286
Obliges the King to revoke the Grant of Protectorship to *Richard* Duke of *York.* — —	2	286
Her Agreement with the Confederate Lords, and solemn Procession in Consequence thereof.	2	287
— Flight into the North, and Occasion of it.	2	293
— Refusal to ratify the Treaty between the King and the Duke of *York.* — —	2	308
— Army raised on that Account, Number of.	2	308
— March at the Head of it. — —	2	309
— Victory over the Duke and his Forces at *Sandal.* — —	2	309
— Treatment of him. — —	2	309
— Defeat of the Earl of *Warwick*, near *St. Alban's.* — —	2	309
Retakes the King, and marches towards *London.*	2	309, 10
Changes her Rout, and on what Occasion. —	2	310
Marches to *York.* — —	2	311
Her great Defeat at *Towton.* — —	2	311
— Flight with the King and her Son into *Scotland.* — —	2	311
Attainted of High Treason at the Parliament in 1461. — —	2	316, 17
Her fresh Efforts to regain the Crown. — —	2	324
— Defeat at *Hegeley-Moor*, by King *Edw.* IV.	2	324
— at *Tewksbury*, and the fatal Consequences thereof. — —	2	338
MARINERS, encouraged by an Act, *Temp. Eliz.*	4	356
Debate about them by the Commons. —	4	499 *to* 502

MA-

	Vol.	Page.
MARINERS, Method for ſpeedy raiſing them. -	10	271
Their Declaration to the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	17	255
MARKHAM, *Major*, his Letter, relating to the State of *Lincolnſhire*. —— —	17	153
MARLBURGH, a Convention of the Eſtates held there in 1269. — ——	1	77
MARLEY, *Sir John*, *Mayor of Newcaſtle*, taken Priſoner at the Surrender of that Town to the Parliament. —— ——	13	303
Heavy Complaint againſt him, Particulars of.	13	304
Excepted from the Parliament's Mercy. —	13	305
MARQUIS, who the firſt created. — —	1	6
MARRIAGES, Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	416, 17
By Force, how remedied by the Commons. —	19	457, 8
How ſolemnized, and by whom, from the Year 1653 to the Reſtoration. — —	20	214 *to* 217
MARSTON-MOOR, *Battle of*, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. ——	13	242, 3
MARTIAL-LAW, when firſt inſtituted. —	13	270
MARTIN V. *Pope*, his Remonſtrance to King *Henry* VI. and the Parliament, touching the Statute of Proviſors. ——	2	198, 9
MARTIN, *Sir Henry*, his Speech on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply. -	7	401, 2
His Speech, againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. —— —	8	134 *to* 141
—— againſt the Validity of Dr. *Montague*'s Epiſcopal Confirmation. ——	8	285
— remarkable Expreſſion to vindicate his Innocency, touching a Complaint againſt him.	8	305
— Report, concerning the Reprieve of a Popiſh Prieſt. —— ——	8	306
MARTIN, *Henry*, *Eſq*; his Speech againſt Monopolies. —— ——	4	457, 8
His Report to the Lords, touching the Queen-Mother. —— ——	9	290
—— of the King's Preparations to beſiege *Hull*. —— ——	11	270
Opens a Letter of the Earl of *Northumberland*'s to his Lady. —— ——	12	223

	Vol.	Page.
MARTIN, *Henry, Eſq*; his Reaſon for opening a Letter of the Earl of *Northumberland*'s to his Lady.	12	223
Juſtifies the Action, and is caned by the Earl for it.	12	238
His pert Expreſſions at a Conference with the Peers, concerning an Ordinance for ſeizing the Eſtates of the Royaliſts.	12	240
Cauſes the King's Stables to be broken open, and ſeizes two of his Majeſty's Horſes.	12	251
His audacious Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Peers on this Occaſion.	12	251
Vindicated in this Act, and by whom.	12	251
His Language in the Houſe of Commons againſt the King and Royal Family.	12	373
Committed to the Tower on this Account.	12	373
Releaſed upon his Petition, and re-admitted to his Seat in Parliament.	12	373
Reply to the *Scots* Commiſſioners' Objections to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace.	17	51 *to* 69
MARY, *Queen, eldeſt Daughter to K. Henry* VIII. her Acceſſion to the Throne.	3	284
Puts out a general Pardon.	3	288
Diſcharges the laſt Subſidy.	3	288
Her Proclamation on that Account.	3	288
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in *Oct.* 1553.	3	289, 90
Sollicited to marry	3	299
Receives an Addreſs from the Commons, againſt marrying *Philip* of *Spain*.	3	300
Diſſolves the Parliament.	3	300
Summons a new one to *Oxford*, and adjourns it to *Weſtminſter* in 1554.	3	302
Obtains Conſent of the Parliament to marry *Philip*.	3	310
Diſſolves the Parliament.	3	310
Marries *Philip* of *Spain*, eldeſt Son to the Emperor *Charles* V.	3	310
Proclaimed with her Huſband.	3	310
Their Titles.	3	310
Calls a new Parliament in *November*, 1554.	3	311

	Vol.	Page.
MARY, *Queen, eldeſt Daughter to K. Henry* VIII. her Letter to the Sheriffs, commanding them to elect Catholic Members. — —	3	311, 12
Her Solemnity at opening the Parliament in 1554.	3	312
Obtains a Repeal of all the Acts made againſt the Pope. ——— ———	3	325
Diſſolves this Parliament. — ———	3	332
Reſents the Separation of ſome Members of the Houſe of Commons. — ———	3	334
Gives Orders for their Indictment in the King's Bench. ——— ———	3	334
Fancies herſelf with Child. — ———	3	335
Receives an extraordinary Addreſs on this Occaſion. ——— ———	3	336, 7, 8
Summons another Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1555. ——— ———	3	340, 1
Obtains the Grant of a Subſidy from the Commons. ——— ———	3	343
Tampers with ſome Lords about bringing in a Bill for the Reſtitution of Church-Lands.	3	344
Finds the Nobility averſe to this Project, and drops it. ——— ———	3	344, 5
Gives the Firſt-Fruits and Tenths to the Church.	3	345
Diſſolves the Parliament. — ———	3	349
Loſes the important Town of *Calais*. — —	3	349
Summons a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1558. ——— ———	3	350
Obtains a Subſidy from the Clergy and Laity.	3	350, 1
Her Orders concerning the State of the Nation.	3	355
—— Sickneſs and Death. — ———	3	356
MASON, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. ——— ———	8	89 *to* 94
His Speech, in Anſwer to the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — ———	8	123 *to* 129
MASSEY, *Capt. Francis*, his Reaſons for ſtopping the *Scots* Commiſſioners' Meſſenger, and taking his Letters from him. — —	14	394
Committed to Priſon by the Peers on that Account. ——— ———	14	401
Releaſed by the Commons. — ———	14	401

	Vol.	*Page.*
MASSIE, *Major-General*, one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 *to* 473
Restored to his Seat in the House again. ——	17	220
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Worcester*. —	20	55
MAUNDAY THURSDAY, extraordinary Ceremony on that Day. —— —	1	294
MAYE, *Sir Humphrey, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster*, his Speech to soften a Debate on National Grievances. —— —	7	363
His Speech to hasten a Supply. — —	7	439, 40
Interrupts Sir *John Elliot* in his Recapitulation of public Grievances. — —	8	158
His Speech, to silence the Exceptions of the Commons against the King's Ministers. —	8	279
—— in Favour of Dr. *Montague* and Dr. *Laud*. — — —	8	279
—— on Mr. *Rolles*'s Complaint about Tonnage. —— ——	8	286
—— on the Process against Merchants on this Account. — —	8	291
—— in Vindication of Lord Chief Justice *Hide*, for reprieving some Popish Priests. -	8	305
—— on the King's Warrant to the Customers for Tonnage. — —	8	312
—— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. — ——	8	314,16,17
MAYNARD, *Sir John*, his Speech on public Grievances. —— ——	8	200, 1
—— on the Privileges of Parliament. —	10	191 *to* 195
One of the Eleven Members charg'd by the Army with Misdemeanors. — —	15	470 *to* 473
Expelled the House of Commons, and committed to the Tower. — ——	16	294
Impeached of High Treason. — —	16	500
Charge against him, Particulars of. ——	16	505 *to* 510
His remarkable Behaviour at the Bar of the House of Lords. — —	16	517, 18
— Fine and Imprisonment, Account of. —	16	518
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat again. —— ——	17	220

	Vol.	Page.
MAYNARD, *Sir John*, his Speech in Favour of Col. *Lilbourne*, Priſoner in the Tower. -	17	349 *to* 356
MAYNARD, *Lord*, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon. — ——	16	317
Diſcharged from Reſtraint, and reſtored to his Seat in Parliament. —— —	17	220
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of King *Charles* I.	18	492
MAYNARD, *John*, *Eſq*; his Speech againſt the Commons' Declaration for making no farther Addreſs to the King. — —	17	24, 5
Made a Judge by Gen. *Cromwell*, on his entering to the Protectorate. — ——	20	274
MEAL, *Sale of*, how regulated by the Commons.	19	416
MEASURES, when firſt appointed by Parliament.	2	210
MELCOMB-REGIS *Staple*, when held there. -	1	297
MELDRUM, *Sir John*, his Letter, giving an Account of raiſing the Siege of *Montgomery* Caſtle, in *Wales*. — ——	13	290, 1, 2
MELTON, *William*, *Archbiſhop of York*, Force put upon him by the Citizens of *London*. —	1	181
Appointed one of the Guardians for the young King, *Edward* III. — —	1	191
His Acquittal from an Impeachment, on account of the late King. — ——	1	209, 10
—— Diſpute with *Simon Mepham*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. —— ——	1	218, 19
MEMBER *of the Houſe of Commons detained*, Debate thereon. —— ——	4	148 *to* 150
MEMBERS, *of the Houſe of Commons*, expelled in *Auguſt* and *September*, 1642, Liſt of. -	12	3, 4, 5
Liſt of, ſince expelled, and on what Account.	13	7, 8, 9
—— expelled in *January*, 1643. — —	13	28, 9
—— to whom Penſions were allowed, on Account of having loſt their Eſtates in the Civil War. —— ——	13	494
—— charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors	15	470 *to* 473
Impeachment againſt them, Particulars of. —	16	70 *to* 92
Their Anſwer. —— ——	16	116 *to* 159
Obtain Leave to abſent themſelves for ſix Months	16	161, 2
Recalled to ſit and vote in the Houſe again. —	16	195

	Vol.	Page.
MEMBERS, *of both Houses who went to the Army*, their Engagement on this Occasion. —	16	241, 2, 3
List of, who signed it. —— ——	16	243, 4
Of the House of Commons impeached by the Army, who retired to foreign Parts, List of. —	16	275
Of the House of Lords, impeached of High Treason by the Commons, List of. — —	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to their Seats. —— —— ——	17	220
Of the House of Commons impeached, restored again to their Seats in Parliament. —	17	226
Of the House of Commons, List of, who were imprisoned and secluded by the Army in *December*, 1648. — —— ——	18	467 *to* 471
Their Protestation thereupon. — ——	18	473, 4
List of, discharged from Confinement by the Army. —— —— —	18	477
——— re-admitted on certain Conditions. —	19	215, 16
——— who constituted *Cromwell*'s second Parliament in 1654. —— ——	20	297 *to* 308
——— returned to serve in *Cromwell*'s third Parliament. —— ——	21	3 *to* 23
Their Admittance into the House, Manner of.	21	24
Secluded, arbitrary Vote against them. — —	21	28
Their Remonstrance thereupon. — —	21	28 *to* 36
List of, who signed it. —— ——	21	36, 7
Of the House of Commons, elected to serve in *Richard Cromwell*'s Parliament, List of.	21	246 *to* 262
Of the dissolved Junto in 1653, humorous Description of. —— ——	21	371
Of the Long Parliament, surviving in 1659, List of.	21	372 *to* 375
Allowed by the Army to begin a new Session, List of. —— ——	21	375, 6
How fined for Non-Attendance. — —	21	455
Re-admission of those into the House, who had been secluded by *Cromwell*. — —	22	139
Their Articles with Gen. *Monke*. — —	22	168
List of, who held Offices contrary to the Self-denying Ordinance, with their Characters.	22	178 *to* 206
——— returned to serve in the Convention Parliament. —— —— ——	22	210 *to* 225

	Vol.	Page.
MEMORIAL, *of the Commons*, concerning the Great Contract with King *James* I. —	5	252 *to* 260
Of the Peers, on the same Account. — —	5	261, 2, 3
Of the Parliament, to King *James* I. in Justification of the Duke of *Buckingham*, against an Aspersion of the *Spanish* Ambassador. —	6	111, 12 274
Of the Dutch Ambassadors, concerning their Mediation for Peace between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	13	284, 5 310, 11
On the Subject of Peace. — ——	13	412 *to* 414
Of Monsieur Sabran, the French Agent, on his being denied a public Audience. — —	13	396, 7, 8
Of the Proceedings of the *Scots* Army in *England*, *Anno* 1645. —— ——	13	474 *to* 484
Of the *Scots* Commissioners in *London*, on their Return home. —— ——	15	252 *to* 257
MEPHAM, *Simon*, *Archbishop of Canterbury*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1332. ——	1	214
Withdraws himself, and the Occasion thereof. -	1	214
His Dispute with *William de Melton*, Archbishop of *York*. —— ——	1	218
—— Refusal to attend the Parliament at *York*, in 1332, and the Reason of it. — —	1	218, 19
MERCHANTS, their Petition to the Commons, against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*. —	6	188, 9
MERKS, *Thomas*, *Bishop of Carlisle*, his elegant Speech at the Parliament in 1399, against the Usurpation of King *Edward* IV. —	2	42 *to* 50
His Treatment, in Consequence thereof. ——	2	50
MERTON, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1236. — ——	1	32
MESSENGERS from the King to the Parliament, with his Answer to their Propositions for Peace. —— —— —	13	347, 8
Their Reception and Proceedings about this Business, Particulars of.	13	348, 353 *to* 356
MIDDLESEX, *Earl of*. See CRANFIELD.		
MIDDLETON, *Sir Thomas*, his Letter, giving an Account of raising the Siege of *Montgomery* Castle. — — —	13	288, 9

	Vol.	*Page.*
MILDMAY, *Sir Walter, Chancellor of the Exchequer*, his Speech for a Subſidy. ——	4	208 *to* 215
His Speech on the Lenity of Queen *Elizabeth*. -	4	215 *to* 217
—— for ſecuring the Nation againſt Popery.	4	240 *to* 250
MILDMAY, *Sir Henry*, his Motion for a Jewel of 800 *l.* Value, to be preſented to General *Cromwell*. — — —	18	82
MILITIA *of the whole Kingdom*, ordered up to *London*, and on what Occaſion. —	1	389
Their Number at that Time. ——	1	389
Debate thereon by the Commons. ——	10	280, 1, 2
Ordinance concerning this Affair, Form of. —	10	285, 6
Settled by the Parliament without the King's Conſent. —— ——	10	335
For the City of London, how altered by Parliament	16	278 *to* 280
Debate thereon by the Commons, in 1660.	23	14, 15, 22, 3, 4
MILTON, *Mr.* Order of the Commons for his Commitment and Proſecution. ——	22	348
MINISTERS *of London*, their Petition to the Peers againſt Schiſms. — —	13	420, 1, 2
Of Rutlandſhire, their Petition to the Parliament againſt Heretical Doctrines. ——	16	399 *to* 401
—— Articles of Complaint againſt *Samuel Oates*. — —	16	401 *to* 403
Propoſals to the Commons concerning them. -	20	122, 3, 4
MITCHELL, *Sir Francis*, Charge againſt him by the Lords for Bribery. — —	5	408
His Defence. —— ——	5	409
Sentence againſt him. —— ——	5	425, 6
His deſpicable Character. —— —	5	426
—- Degradation, Ceremony of. — —	5	426
MITTON, *Col. Thomas*, his Letter, giving an Account of the Surrender of *Ruthin* to him for the Uſe of the Parliament. — ——	14	355, 6, 7
His Letter, giving an Account of the Services done to the Parliament by Dr. *Williams*, late Archbiſhop of *York*. ——	15	2, 3, 4
—- farther Account of that Prelate's Zeal for the Parliament's Cauſe. — —	15	171, 2
MOCK-DEVOTION, an extraordinary Inſtance of. — — — — —	2	68

	Vol.	Page.
MOHUN, *Lord*, his Letter, excuſing his Abſence from the Parliament. ——	11	426, 7
MOMPESSON, *Sir Giles*, taken into Cuſtody by Order of the Houſe of Commons. —	5	334
Makes his Eſcape, and goes beyond Sea. —	5	334
His Books, Papers, *&c.* ſeized. — ——	5	336, 7, 8
—— baſe Practices, relating to the Patents granted him. —— ——	5	382
—— Sentence, by the Lords. ——	5	384, 5
—— by the King. ——	5	385
MONARCHY, when aboliſhed in *England*.	18 / 19	554, / 59 *to* 62
Speech in the Houſe of Commons, in Favour thereof. —— ——	22	250 *to* 256
MONASTERIES, *the Leſſer*, when ſuppreſſed.	3	115
Their Revenues, how diſpoſed of. ——	3	117
—— Number, and yearly Income. ——	3	117
The Greater, when ſuppreſſed, and their Revenues ſeized. —— ——	3	144, 5
MONKE, *Admiral George*, his Account of the Defeat of the *Dutch* Fleet by the *Engliſh*, in 1653. —— ——	20	193 *to* 196
How rewarded for his Conduct on that Occaſion.	20	206
MONKE, *Col. George*, his Offer to ſerve the Parliament againſt the Rebels in *Ireland*. —	15	166
Obtains a Commiſſion for that Purpoſe. ——	15	166
Agrees to a Ceſſation of Arms with the Rebels.	19	160
How cenſured by the Commons for this Conduct.	19	160, 1
His Letter, touching a Treaty for the Surrender of *Stirling* Caſtle. —— ——	20	18, 19
—— Service to the Commonwealth, how rewarded	20	50
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for the Government of *Scotland*. — ——	20	83
—— ſole Governor of that Kingdom. —	20	290
His Letter to the Parliament in 1659, congratulating them on their Reſtoration. ——	21	414 *to* 417
—— Character, Deſcription of. — ——	21	422, 3
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for governing the Army. —— ——	21	469
His Letter from *Scotland* to Gen. *Fleetwood*, aſſerting the Liberty of Parliament. ——	22	4, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
MONKE, *Col. George*, his Letter from *Scotland* to Gen. *Lambert*, aſſerting the Liberty of Parliament.	22	6
His Letter from *Scotland* to *William Lenthall*, Eſq; Speaker.	22	7
Marches his Army to *Edinburgh*, and ſeizes on *Berwick*.	22	9
His Treatment of Col. *Cobbet*.	22	9
Agrees to a Treaty for a Settlement of the State.	22	17
His Letter to Gen. *Fleetwood* thereupon.	22	18
—— Proceedings in the Treaty, ſome Account of.	22	19
—— Diligence in new-modelling his Army.	22	19
Calls a Convention of Eſtates to *Edinburgh*, and Occaſion thereof.	22	19, 20
Advances towards *England*.	22	21
Breaks the Treaty.	22	21
Remarkable Events, in Favour of his Scheme to bring in the King.	22	22
His private Converſation with Dr. *Price* on that Head.	22	23
—— Letter to the Parliament from *Coldſtream*.	22	39, 40, 1
How complimented thereupon.	22	42
His Letter to the City of *London*, concerning the Freedom of Parliament.	22	46, 7, 8
How anſwered.	22	48, 9, 50
His Reply.	22	50, 1, 2
Settlement on him by the Parliament, as a Mark of their Favour.	22	52
His Letter to his Friends in the Weſt againſt Monarchy.	22	68, 9, 70
Procures the Removal of the Parliament's Guards from *London*.	22	71
Made Keeper of *St. James*'s Park.	22	80
His firſt Speech to the Parliament.	22	88, 9, 90
Ordered to deſtroy the Gates of the City of *London*, and the Portcullices thereof.	22	92
His Letter to the Parliament on that Occaſion.	22	92, 3
—— to the Parliament, dated from *Whitehall*.	22	98 *to* 103
—— Speech and Declaration, concerning Government.	22	140 *to* 143

	Vol.	Page.
MONKE, *Col. George*, made Captain-General of all the Land Forces. — —	22	144
Joined in Commiſſion with *Montague*, as an Admiral of the Fleet. — —	22	148
Grants made him by the Parliament for his Services. — —	22	156, 7
His Agreement with the Secluded Members for reſtoring them to their Seats. — —	22	168
— Letter to the Army on that Occaſion. —	22	170, 1, 2
— Declaration to Sir *John Grenville* for reſtoring the King. — —	22	207
How complimented by the Commons at the Convention Parliament. — —	22	234
— addreſſed by the King. — —	22	244, 5, 6
Created Duke of *Albemarle*. — —	22	381
Manner of introducing him into the Houſe of Lords. — —	22	381
His Propoſals for a Way to diſband the Army without Mutiny. — —	22	464, 5
MONOPOLY granted by Parliament, and on what Occaſion. — —	2	263
MONOPOLIES, Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	416 452 *to* 474
Repealed by Queen *Elizabeth*. — —	4	478, 9
MONOPOLISTS, inquired after by the Commons. — —	9	34
Severe Reſolution againſt them. — —	9	108
MONTACUTE, *Sir William*, how rewarded by King *Edward* III. for taking *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*, — —	1	209
Created Earl of *Saliſbury*. — —	1	224
One of the Peers ſummon'd to Parliament in 1353	1	279
— of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on Affairs of State, in 1373.	1	315
— of the Peers ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of *Richard* II. — —	1	335
— of the Committee appointed to ſurvey the Government of his Perſon and Court. —	1	366
MONTACUTE, *John, Earl of Saliſbury*, one of the Lords Appellants in 1397. — —	1	460

	Vol.	Page.
MONTACUTE, *John*, *Earl of Saliſbury*, one of the Peers who ſwore to ſupport the Reſolutions of Parliament held in 1397. —	1	481
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
——— Peers ſummoned to Parliament by *Henry* Duke of *Lancaſter*, in 1399. —	1	503
Proceedings againſt him, for Acts done in the twenty-firſt of *Richard* II. — —	2	56
His Anſwer thereto. —— ——	2	56
Sentence againſt him. —— ——	2	57
Reſtored to his Honours and Eſtates. — —	2	57
Concerned in a Plot againſt *Henry* IV. and beheaded. —— ——	2	65, 6
MONTACUTE, *Thomas*, *Earl of Saliſbury*, one of the Peers ſummoned to Parliament by *Henry* V. in 1414. —— ——	2	143
MONTAGUE, *Edward*, *Eſq*; how threatened by King *Henry* VIII. for oppoſing his Meaſures. —— ——	3	35
MONTAGUE, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on a Subſidy Bill. —— ——	4	448
MONTAGUE, ——, *D. D.* Complaint againſt him by the Commons. — ——	6	353, 4
Taken into Cuſtody. —— ——	6	354
Admitted to Bail, and diſcharged from Confinement, by the Interpoſition of King *Charles* I.	6	354
Called again to Account by the Commons. —	6	362
Receives the King's Pardon, and made Biſhop of *Chicheſter*. —— ——	8	244
Complained of by the Commons. — —	8	279
His Epiſcopal Confirmation debated by them. -	8	285
MONTAGUE, *Henry*, *Earl of Mancheſter*, his Report of the ſecond Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject, —— ——	8	13 *to* 21
His Report of Sir *Henry Martin*'s Speech againſt the Addition made by the Lords to the Petition of Right. —— ——	8	134 *to* 141
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners for giving the Royal Aſſent to the Bill of Attainder againſt the Earl of *Strafford*. — —	9	272

	Vol.	Page.
MONTAGUE, *Henry, Earl of Manchester*, his Narrative of a Plot againſt the Parliament.	9	334 *to* 339
His Report of a Conference, relating to a *Cuſtos Regni*. —— ——	9	463
—— concerning the Biſhops. —— ——	10	12 *to* 17
MONTAGUE, *Lord, of Boughton*, committed to the Tower, and why. — ——	11	418
MONTAGUE, *Sir Sidney*, elected Member of Parliament for the County of *Huntingdon*. in 1640. —— ——	9	*29
Expelled the Houſe of Commons, and committed to the Tower, for refuſing to take the Oath of Aſſociation to live and die with the Earl of *Eſſex*. —— ——	12	71
MONTAGUE, *Lord*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to receive the King from the *Scots* Army, and conduct him to *Holdenby*. —— ——	15	265
His Letter, giving an Account of a Party of Horſe from the Army having marched to *Holdenby-Houſe*. — ——	15	393, 4, 5
—— of their carrying the King away from thence. ——	15	396, 7
—— concerning the King's Removal to *Newmarket*. — ——	15	414 *to* 416
—— to *Richmond*. —— —	15	492 *to* 497
—— farther Account of the King's going there.	16	20, 31, 2
—— Letter, concerning his Chaplain's Admiſſion to him. —— ——	16	34, 5
—— the Acceſs of Delinquents to the King. — ——	16	42, 3
—— the King's Reſolution to go to *Windſor*. —— —	16	46
—— the Removal of Delinquents from the King. — —	16	48, 9
—— the King's going to *Windſor*. —— — —	16	65
—— his Removal from thence.	16	68

	Vol.	Page.
MONTAGUE, *Lord*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King at *Hampton-Court* with Propoſitions of Peace.	16	287
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in the *Iſle of Wight* with Propoſitions of Peace. — — —	16	404
MONTAGUE, *Walter*, *Eſq*; employed by the Queen to ſollicit Money for the *Engliſh* Catholics, for ſupporting the War againſt the *Scots* in 1639. — —	9	202
His Removal from Court requeſted by the Parliament. — — —	9	202
Arreſted in the Retinue of the *French* Ambaſſador, and ſent to the Tower, by Order of the Commons. — —	12	413
Returns into *England* from Baniſhment. —	19	169
Ordered, by the Commons, to depart the Kingdom, on Pain of Death. —	19	169
MONTAGUE, *Edward*, *Lord Kimbolton*, Charge of High Treaſon againſt him by the King, Account of. — —	10	156, 7
Secretes himſelf. — — —	10	195
His triumphant Return to *Weſtminſter*, Particulars of. — — —	10	196
— Motion for haſtening his Trial. —	10	197, 205
— Speech, on the King's proclaiming the Earl of *Eſſex*, and his Adherents, Traitors. —	11	370
Succeeds his Father as Earl of *Mancheſter*. —	12	56
His Speech to the Citizens of *London*, for a Supply of Money for the Parliament. —	12	56, 7
——— concerning the King's Anſwer to their Petition for Peace.	12	127, 8
Appointed to command a large Body of the Parliament's Horſe. — —	12	349
His Letter, giving an Account of a Victory he had obtained over the King's Forces in *Lincolnſhire*. — — —	12	422, 3, 4
——— concerning the Removal of Part of his Army to *Newport-Pagnell*. —	12	475, 6
——— concerning the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Defeat in *Cornwall*. — —	13	277

	Vol.	Page.
MONTAGUE, *Edward, Lord Kimbolton*, charged with Cowardice at the second Battle of *Newbury*. —— ——	13	301, 2
Clears himself from this Imputation, and how.	13	302
Resigns his Commission of Major-General. —	13	440
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occasion.	13	440
—— Letter, concerning the Surrender of *Newark* to the Parliament. — ——	14	377
Leaves the Parliament, and goes to the Army, on account of Tumults. — —	16	183
Restored to his Seat again. — —	16	210, 224
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of the King. —	18	492
Appointed Speaker for the House of Peers at the Convention Parliament. — ——	22	226
His Letter to the Committee of Lords attending the King at *Breda*. — —	22	308
—— Speech to the King, on his coming to *Whitehall*. — —— —	22	315, 16
MONTAGUE, *Col. Edward*, appointed one of the Protector's Council. ——	20	247
Appointed a Commissioner of the Treasury. -	20	377
—— Commander of the Fleet. ——	21	422
—— one of the Plenipotentiaries for concluding a Peace between the two Northern Kings. —— ——	21	424
His Letter, giving Notice of the King's embarking for *England*. — ——	22	308, 9
How complimented by the Commons for his Services. — — —	22	364, 5 396, 7
Honours conferred on him by the King, Particulars of. — — —	22	397
MONTAGUE, *Bertie, Earl of Lindsey*, his Petition to King *Charles* II. concerning the Earldom of *Oxford*. —— —	23	74, 75
MONTE-HERMER, *Ralph, Earl of Glouceſter*, a neutral Lord in the Quarrel between King *Edward* II. and the Barons. —	1	150
MONTFORT, *William, Dean of St. Paul's*, his sudden Death in speaking a set Speech to King *Edward* I. — —	1	85

	Vol.	Page.
MONTFORT, *Simon, Earl of Leiceſter*, appointed one of the Barons' Committee to treat of an Aid for King *Henry* III. ——	1	42, 3
His Complaint againſt that Monarch. ——	1	59
Appointed one of the Grand Committee of Twenty-four, to reform the State. —	1	61
—— one of the King's Council at the ſame Time. — ——	1	61
—— one of the Committee to treat of an Aid for the King. —— —	1	64
—— Head of the Barons' Party, in Support of the *Oxford* Proviſions. ——	1	66
His Exception to the Award of the *French* King for diſannulling them. — —	1	67
—- Victory over the Forces of King *Henry* III. Account of. —— ——	1	67, 8
Takes him Priſoner, with his Brother the King of the *Romans*, and their two eldeſt Sons. —	1	68
Obliges *Henry* to appoint Keepers of the Peace in every County. —— ——	1	68
His Order to them, touching the Election of Commons to ſit in Parliament. — —	1	68
—- great Power at that Time. — —	1	68
—- Project for reforming the Goverment. —	1	68, 9
—- Writs to the Prelates, Barons, *&c.* to meet for that Purpoſe, Form of. — —	1	70, 1
Calls another Convention of the Eſtates to treat about Prince *Edward*'s Releaſe. — —	1	72
His Behaviour to the King and Prince, during their Captivity. —— ——	1	72
—- deſpotic Management of public Affairs. -	1	72
—- final Overthrow by Prince *Edward*. —	1	72
MONTGOMERY CASTLE, Succeſs of the Parliament's Forces there, Particulars of.	13	286 *to* 292
MONTGOMERY, *Walter, Eſq*; attainted of Treaſon, and the Occaſion thereof. ——	2	321
His Execution. —— ——	2	321
MONTHLY ASSESSMENT, for the Support of the Parliament's Army under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, Particulars of. — —	13	408, 9
For the Support of the *Scots* Army in *England*.	13	409, 10

	Vol.	Page
MONTHLY ASSESSMENT, charged upon the several Counties in *England* and *Wales*, in 1647, Particulars of. — —	16	1, 2, 3
For carrying on the War in *Scotland*, *An.* 1650, Account of. — —	19	402
Reduced, and in what Manner. — —	20	83
Charged upon *Scotland*. — —	20	102
MONTROSE, *Marquis of*. See GRAHAM.		
MOORE, *Sir William*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. — —	4	384
MOORE, *Sir George*, his Speech against unnecessary Armour. — —	4	415, 16
His Speech against Monopolies. — —	4	458, 9
— — — on a Bill for resorting to Church. —	4	487, 8
MOORE, *Francis*, *Esq*; his Speech against Monopolies. — —	4	457
His Motion for an Address of Thanks to Queen *Elizabeth*, on her Resolution to repeal Monopolies. — —	4	474
MOORE, *Dr.* his Speech against Bishop *Neile*.	8	293
MORDAUNT, *Lord Henry*, committed to the Tower, on Suspicion of being concerned in the Powder Plot. — —	5	143
MORDAUNT, *John*, *Earl of Peterborough*, takes up Arms in Favour of the King, *Anno* 1648. — —	17	287
His Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — —	17	292
Escapes into *Holland*, and joins the Prince of *Wales*. — —	17	292
MORDAUNT, *John*, *Esq*; Reward offered for taking him. — —	21	451
MORE, *Sir Thomas*, his Character of *Adam D'Orleton*, Bishop of *Hereford*. — —	1	179
His Account of the Means made Use of to obtain from *Edward* II. the Resignation of his Crown. — —	1	184
Chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1523. —	3	28
His humorous Speech on that Occasion. —	3	28
Made Lord-Chancellor. — —	3	40
His Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1529.	3	40, 1

	Vol.	*Page.*
MORE, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech to the Commons, touching Queen *Catharine*'s Divorce. —	3	81, 2
His Speech to the Commons, for an Aid to the King. —— ——	3	86, 7
—- Reſignation of the Seals of his Office. —	3	92
—- Refuſal of the Oath for renouncing the Pope's Supremacy. —— ——	3	114
—- Execution on that Account. — —	3	114
MORE, ——, *Eſq*; his Reflection on King *Charles* I. —— ——	7	233
His Commitment thereupon by the Commons.	7	233
—- Diſcharge by the King. — ——	7	234
MORETON, *Thomas*, *Biſhop of Durham*, joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. — —	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on that Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. ——	10	141
His Charge. —— —— —	10	142
—- Anſwer. —— ——	10	142
Committed to the Cuſtody of the Black-Rod. -	10	145
MORGAN, *Thomas*, *one of the Parliament's Generals*, his Letter, giving an Account of taking the City of *Hereford*. ——	14	184, 5, 6
MORLEY, *Thomas*, his Sentence by the Lords, for falſely charging the Lord-Keeper *Williams* with indirect Practices. ——	6	110
MORRICE, ——, *Eſq*; his Motion in the Houſe of Commons, for a Bill to reform Eccleſiaſtical Courts. — ——	4	373, 4
Taken into Cuſtody on that Account. — —	4	397
MORRICE, *Mr.* his Account of the Occaſion of Lord *Broghill*'s quitting the Royal Cauſe, and eſpouſing that of the Commonwealth.	19	487 *to* 490
His Account of a Treaty of Marriage between the exiled King and *Cromwell*'s youngeſt Daughter. —— ——	21	163, 4
—————— of ſome Proceedings relative to the Diſſolution of the Parliament in 1659. —	21	358 *to* 362
MORTIMER, *Lord Roger*, his Expedition into *Wales* againſt *Lleuelyn Bren*, a Rebel. —	1	162, 3
One of the Confederacy againſt the two *Deſpenſers*	1	169, 70

MOR-

	Vol.	Page.
MORTIMER, *Lord Roger*, becomes the Favourite of Queen *Iſabel*. — —	1	180
Impriſoned in the Tower. — —	1	180
Eſcapes from thence, and goes to the Queen in *France*. — —	1	180
One of the chief Actors in the Murder of King *Edward* II. — —	1	187, 8
Made Prime Miniſter to King *Edward* III. —	1	191
His Authority thereupon. — — —	1	191
Promotes a ſcandalous Peace with the *Scots*. —	1	195, 6
His Hatred to the Adherents of the late King.	1	197
—— martial Appearance at the Parliament at *Saliſbury* in 1328. — —	1	198
Created Earl of *March*. — —	1	198
His baſe Proſecution of the Earl of *Kent*, the King's Uncle. — —	1	198
—— deſperate Practices, Complaint of. — —	1	199
Apprehended, and ſent Priſoner to the Tower.	1	199
Articles of Impeachment againſt him, Particulars of. — —	1	202 *to* 206
His Sentence and Execution. — —	1	206
—— Body, how diſpoſed of. — —	1	206
MORTIMER, *Roger*, *Grandſon to Roger Mortimer*, *Earl of March*, reſtored to Blood, and the Attainder of his Grandfather reverſed.	1	283
Declared preſumptive Heir to the Crown. —	1	387
His Deſcent by the Mother's Side. — —	1	387, 8
Made Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. — —	1	478, 482
Summoned to the Parliament at *Shrewſbury* in 1398. — —	1	482
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated. — —	1	492
His Death, Account of. — —	1	499
MORTIMER, *Lord Thomas*, Articles of Impeachment againſt him. — —	1	466, 7, 8
His Eſcape into *Ireland*. — —	1	477, 8
Proceedings againſt him in Conſequence thereof.	1	478, 484
MORTIMER, *Edmund*, *Baron of Wigmore*, one of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on public Affairs, in 1373.	1	315
—— 1376.	1	318

	Vol.	*Page.*
MORTIMER, *Edmund*, *Baron of Wigmore*, one of the Standing Council appointed for King *Richard* II. during his Minority. —	1	341
Succeeds his Father as Earl of *March*. ——	1	503
One of the Peers ſummoned to Parliament, in 1399, by *Henry* Duke of *Lancaſter*. —	1	503
His Title to the Crown. — —	2	2
—— Reaſon for not claiming thereof. ——	2	2
—— Retirement, on the Acceſſion of the Duke of *Lancaſter*. —— ——	2	2
—— Endeavours to ſuppreſs an Inſurrection in *Herefordſhire*. —— ——	2	69
Taken Priſoner on that Occaſion. ——	2	69
His Ranſom, by whom obtained, ——	2	76
—— Title to the Crown, how ſtrengthened. —	2	97
Summoned to Parliament by King *Henry* V. in 1414. —— ——	2	143
—— —— by K. *Henry* VI. in 1423.	2	176
His Petition to the Parliament, concerning a Contract with the late King. ——	2	180
Sent with ſome Forces into *Ireland* to ſecure that Kingdom. —— ——	2	183
His Death. —— ——	2	183
—— Inheritance, to whom deſcended. —	2	183
MORTIMER, *Sir John*, indicted on the Statute of Eſcapes. —— ——	2	182
His Ruin, how contrived by the Parliament. —	2	
Articles alledged againſt him. — —	2	
Apprehended, and brought before the Parliament in 1423. —— ——	2	
His Sentence and Execution. — —	2	
MORTMAIN, *Statute of*, when firſt enacted.	1	84
The Reaſon and Intention thereof. — —	1	84
MORTON, *Thomas*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1488. —— ——	2	412 *to* 419
MOTTO engraved upon the Seals of King *Henry* VI. by Order of Parliament in 1422.	2	172
MOUNTAIGNE, *George*, *Biſhop of London*, his Anſwer to a Meſſage of the Lords, concerning the Printing Dr. *Manwaring*'s Sermons. —— ——	8	213

MOW-

	Vol.	Page.
MOWBRAY, *Thomas*, *Earl of Nottingham*, one of the Lords called Appellants in 1388.	1	412
Diſtinguiſhing Honours conferr'd on him by King *Richard* II. Particulars of. — —	1	459
One of the Lords Appellants in 1397. ——	1	460
Made Governor of *Calais*. — ——	1	471
His Anſwer to a Warrant for bringing over the Duke of *Glouceſter*. — ——	1	471
Created Duke of *Norfolk*. — ——	1	479
Complaint againſt him by the Duke of *Hereford*, Particulars of. —— ——	1	490, 1
Proceedings thereupon by the King and Committee of Parliament. — ——	1	493
His Sentence. —— ——	1	494, 5
—— Death, and Character. — —	1	495
MOWBRAY, *Thomas*, *Earl Marſhal*, one of the Principals concerned in an Inſurrection againſt King *Henry* IV. ——	2	84
His fatal Cataſtrophe on that Account. ——	2	84
MOWBRAY, *John*, *Earl Marſhal*, one of the Peers ſummon'd to the Parliament in 1414, by King *Henry* V. — ——	2	143
One of the Peers ſummon'd to the Parliament in 1423, by King *Henry* VI. ——	2	176
His Conteſt with *Richard Beauchamp*, Earl of *Warwick*, about Precedency. ——	2	186
—— Pedigree, Account of. —— —	2	186
—— Claim to the Title of Duke of *Norfolk*. -	2	187
—— Reſtoration thereto. —— ——	2	197
One of the chief Supporters of *Richard* Duke of *York*, in his Claim to the Crown. —	2	267
MOYLE, *Thomas*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1542. —— ——	3	177
MULGRAVE, *Earl of*. See SHEFFIELD.		
MURRAY, *Sir Robert*, his Examination, touching a Charge againſt the *Scots*, for aſſiſting the King in an intended Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	15	309, 10
MURRAY, *Mr. William*, his Examination, relating to a Charge againſt the *Scots*, for aſſiſting the King in an intended Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	15	310 *to* 312

	Vol.	Page.
MUSSELBURGH, *Battle of, Anno* 1547. —	3	215, 222
MUSGRAVE, *Sir Philip*, ſeizes the City of *Carliſle* for the King. — —	17	180
MUSTERS *of the Scots Army before Newark*, Abbreviate of. — —	14	267
MYERS, *John, Eſq; Alderman of York*, diſfranchiſed, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I. —	13	361
N		
NANTON, *Sir Thomas*, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1425. — —	2	186
NARRATIVE of ſome remarkable Paſſages between King *Charles* I. and a Committee of Lords and Commons at *Newmarket*. —	10	356, 7
Of the King's going to *Hull*, — —	10	472 *to* 476
Of preſenting a Petition, from the Common Council of *London*, to the King for Peace.	12	116 *to* 118
Of a Plot againſt the Parliament. —	12	281 *to* 295
Of what paſſed between the King and Parliament's Commiſſioners, on preſenting ſome Propoſitions of Peace. — —	13	336 *to* 341
Of another Plot againſt the Parliament. —	13	501 *to* 506
Of a Victory obtain'd by Major-General *Pointz* over the King's Forces near *Cheſter*. —	14	62 *to* 65
Of the King's Affairs, as mentioned in an anonymous Letter from *Newark*. —	14	100, 1
Of the Negotiations between the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*. —	14	107 *to* 128
Of Sir *Jacob Aſtley*'s Defeat by the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	299 *to* 302
Concerning a Breach of the Privilege of Parliament, by the Aſſembly of Divines. —	14	360 *to* 363
Of the Proceedings of the Parliament's Commiſſioners with the King at *Newcaſtle*, on the Affair of Peace. — —	15	54, 5, 6
Of what paſſed between the King and Cornet *Joyce*, who carried his Majeſty from *Holdenby* in 1647. — —	15	416 *to* 419
Of what paſſed between the King and Mr. *Reymes* at *Newmarket*, touching the Proceedings of the Army. — —	15	480 *to* 483

	Vol.	Page.
NARRATIVE of what paſſed between the King and the Parliament's Commiſſioners, on preſenting the Propoſitions of Peace at *Hampton-Court.*	16	297, 8
Of the Duke of *York*'s Eſcape from *St. James's.*	17	112, 13
Of great Diſorders in the Fleet.	17	199 *to* 208
Of the King's Endeavour to eſcape from his Confinement in the *Iſle of Wight*, and of Capt. *Rolph*'s Deſign to murder him.	17	242 *to* 247
Of a Charge of High Treaſon againſt *Cromwell* by Major *Huntington.*	17	360 *to* 372
Of the Parliament's Proceedings in the Reformation of Religion, and of their Endeavours for Peace.	17	373 *to* 381
Of what paſſed between the King and the Parliament's Commiſſioners, on preſenting the Votes for a perſonal Treaty.	17	396, 7, 8
Of Col. *Wayte*'s taking the Duke of *Hamilton* Priſoner.	17	424
Of ſome Circumſtances which paſſed between the King and the Parliament's Commiſſioners, previous to the Treaty.	17	463, 4, 5
Of the King's refuſing to eſcape from *Newport*, in the *Iſle of Wight*, although apprized of the Army's Deſign to ſeize him.	18	295 *to* 298
Of the miſchievous Practices of the Jeſuits in *England*, from 1640 to *December* 1648.	18	420 *to* 444
Of the Army's Reſentment againſt their Opponents in the Houſe of Commons, who had voted in Favour of a perſonal Treaty with the King.	18	447 *to* 453
Of Mr. *Ludlow*'s Project for hindering the Union of the King and Parliament by that Treaty.	18	454 *to* 457
Of Gen. *Ireton*'s taking *Waterford*, *&c.* in *Ireland.*	19	334 *to* 337
Of the Commons' great Succeſſes.	20	59 *to* 65
Of the Battle at *Worceſter*, by an Officer of the King's Army.	20	65 *to* 68
Of a Plot in Favour of the King.	21	206, 7, 8
Of *Cromwell*'s Death.	21	223 *to* 227
Of the Manner of proclaiming his Son *Richard* Protector.	21	228 *to* 231

NAR-

	Vol.	Page.
NARRATIVE of some remarkable Debates of the Commons in 1657. — —	21	313 *to* 318
Of some Proceedings relative to the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1659. —	21	351 *to* 362
Of the Proceedings of the Army and the Republican Party. — —	21	369, 70
Of the Army's forcible Exclusion of divers Members from the House. — —	21	384 *to* 398
Of the Army's Proceedings to destroy the Parliament.	21	470, 1 474 *to* 477
Of the secluded Members being refused Admittance into the House. — —	22	29 *to* 33
Of Gen. *Monke*'s Proceedings, *&c.* —	22	66 *to* 79
NASEBY, Battle there between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. — —	13	507
NATURALIZATION *of the Scots*, warmly disputed between the two Houses of Parliament. — —	5	169 *to* 173
NAVANT, *Hugh*, *Bishop of Coventry*, Judgment demanded against him by King *Richard* I.	1	18
Occasion thereof. — —	1	18
By what Means restored again to the King's Favour. — —	1	18
NAVIGATION, encouraged by an Act of Parliament, and in what Manner. —	4	409
Encouraged by an Act of the Commons. —	20	76
NAVY, State of, in 1641. — —	9	483
Estimate of the Charge thereof for 1644. —	12	458 *to* 461
State of, that Year. — —	13	225, 6, 7
—— in *February*, 1645. — —	14	253, 4
Appointed by Parliament for 1648, Account of.	16	522, 3
Estimates of the annual Charge thereof in 1649.	19	133, 4, 5
Charge thereof for six Months, during the *Dutch* War in 1653. — —	20	222
Commanders of, their Address to Gen. *Cromwell*, on his Inauguration to the Protectorate	20	266, 7, 8
List of, in *May*, 1659. — —	21	423, 4
Estimate of the Debts thereof in *March*, 1659.	22	149
—— of the Charge of setting forth a Fleet to Sea, *&c.* — —	22	150
List of, at the Restoration of King *Charles* II.	22	296, 7

	Vol.	Page.
NAYLOR, *James*, Proceedings of the Parliament againſt him for Blaſphemy. ——	21	44 *to* 47
NECESSARIES provided by the Parliament for the Service of the King againſt his Return, Liſt of. — ——	22	282, 3, 4
Provided for the King's preſent Reception, Eſtimate of. —— ——	22	290, 1
NEGOTIATIONS between the Parliament's Commiſſioners and the Army, Account of.	16	35, 6, 50 51, 58, 9 66, 68, 9
NEILE, *Richard*, *Biſhop of Lincoln*, Complaint againſt him by the Commons. ——	5	290
His Proteſtation to the Peers on that Account.	5	293, 4
Made Biſhop of *Wincheſter*. — ——	8	219
Voted, by the Commons, unſound in his Faith.	8	219
Complaint againſt him on that Occaſion. ——	8	289, 90
His different Tranſlations and Preferments, Account of. — ——	8	290
NETHERSALE, *Sir Francis*, his Letter to Sir *George Calvert*, in Commendation of *John Digby*, Earl of *Briſtol*. — —	7	189, 90
NEVILL, *John*, how rewarded by King *Edward* III. for taking *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*. —— ——	1	209
NEVILL, *Alexander*, *Archbiſhop of York*, one of the Council of State held at *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. — ——	1	405
Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Lords Appellants. — ——	1	414 *to* 427
Convicted of High Treaſon. — ——	1	430
His Sentence. —— ——	1	430
NEVILL, *Lord Ralph*, made Conſtable of the Tower. —— ——	1	469
Created Earl of *Weſtmoreland*. — ——	1	479
His Arreſt of *Thomas Merks*, Biſhop of *Carliſle*, for High Treaſon. — ——	2	50
Made General of the Forces of King *Edw.* IV.	2	84
Suppreſſes an Inſurrection in *Yorkſhire*. ——	2	84
Made High Warden of the Marches towards *Scotland*. —— ——	2	140
His Speech againſt a War with *France*. —	2	140, 1,

	Vol.	Page.
NEVILL, *George, Bishop of Exeter, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1461. — —	2	294
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1461. — —	2	313
——— 1463. — —	2	322
Made Archbishop of *York*. — —	2	323
Opens the Session of Parliament in 1467. —	2	329
His Person and Effects seized on. — —	2	355, 6
—— Imprisonment and Death, Account of. —	2	356
NEVILL, *Lord John*, created Viscount *Montacute*.	2	321
Created Marquis of *Montacute*. — —	2	321
Joins his Brother, the Earl of *Warwick*, in the Battle of *Barnet*, against *Edward* Duke of *York*, and slain there. — —	2	338
His Character, some Remarks thereon. — —	2	354, 5
NEVILL, *Lord George*, created Duke of *Bedford*.	2	354
His Title and Honour revoked, and on what Occasion. ——— ———	2	354
—— Poverty and Death, Account of. — —	2	354
NEVILL, *Richard, Earl of Salisbury*, one of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1451, by *Henry* VI. — —	2	261
One of the chief Supporters of *Richard* Duke of *York*, in his Claim to the Crown. —	2	267
Appointed one of the Guardians of the Seas. -	2	274
Joins the Duke of *York* at the Battle of *St. Alban's*.	2	277
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices on that Account. ——— ———	2	279
—— Resignation of the Office of Guardian of the Seas. — —	2	280
Made Lord-Chancellor. — —	2	284
Attainted of High Treason. — —	2	288
Charge against him. — —	2	289
His Lands, *&c.* forfeited to the Crown. — —	2	290
Overthrows all the Measures taken against him, and how. — —	2	293
Joins the Duke of *York*, in the Battle of *Sandal*, against Queen *Margaret*. — —	2	309
His Catastrophe there, and ignominious Treatment. ——— ———	2	309

	Vol.	Page.
NEVILL, *Lord Richard, Son of Richard Earl of Salisbury*, his Marriage with Lady *Ann Beauchamp*.	2	267
Takes the Title of Earl of *Warwick* on that Occasion.	2	267
One of the principal Supporters of *Richard* Duke of *York*, in his Claim to the Crown.	2	267
Joins the Duke at the Battle of *St. Alban's*, against King *Henry* VI.	2	277
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices on that Account.	2	279
Appointed Governor of *Calais*.	2	284
His Danger from a Quarrel near the King's Palace.	2	287
— Suspicions of the Queen thereupon.	2	287
Attainted of High Treason.	2	288
Charge against him.	2	289
His Lands, *&c.* forfeited to the Crown.	2	290
Overturns these Measures taken against him, and how.	2	293
His Defeat at *St. Alban's* by Queen *Margaret*.	2	309
Joins *Edward* Duke of *York*, and marches to attack the Queen again.	2	310
His Victory over her at *Towton*.	2	311
Made Governor of *Calais*.	2	321
His great Income, in Pensions, *&c.* from King *Edward* IV.	2	321
Appointed the King's Commissioner to hold a Parliament in 1464.	2	323
Arrests the late King *Henry*, and commits him to the Tower.	2	324
His Embassy to the King of *France*. How disgraced on that Account by K. *Edward*. His Resentment thereupon. Takes the King Prisoner. His Disposal of him. Driven out of the Kingdom on *Edward*'s Escape. His Return.	2	328
Forces *Edward* to leave *England*.	2	329
Releases *Henry* from his Imprisonment.	2	329

	Vol.	*Page.*
NEVILL, *Lord Richard, Son of Richard Earl of Saliſbury*, reſtores *Henry* to the Crown. -	2	334
Made Protector of the Realm. — —	2	335
His Battle with *Edward* at *Barnet*, Account of.	2	338
— Defeat and Death there. — —	2	338
NEVILE, *Thomas, Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1514. — —	3	18
Knighted by King *Henry* VIII. — —	3	24
NEVILE, *Sir Edward*, attainted of High Treaſon, and on what Account. — —	3	141
His Execution. — —	3	142
NEVILE, *Sir John*, heads a Rebellion in *Yorkſhire*.	3	172
His Execution in Conſequence thereof. —	3	172
NEVILE, *Charles, Earl of Weſtmoreland*, one of the Committee appointed to petition Queen *Elizabeth* about her Marriage. — —	4	61
One of the Peers who proteſted againſt a Bill concerning the *Engliſh* Ordination. —	4	74, 5
Joins in a Rebellion againſt the Queen. —	4	85
Convicted of High Treaſon on that Account. -	4	85
His Baniſhment and Death. — —	4	85
— Lands, *&c.* Forfeiture of. — —	4	98
NEWARK, *Town of*, beſieged by the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Forces. — —	14	140, 1 278
Progreſs of the Siege there, ſome Account of.	14	295, 6 315, 16
Surrendered to the Parliament, by the King's Command. — —	14	387
State of, at that Time. — —	14	387
NEWARK, *Viſcount of*. See PIERPOINT.		
NEWBURN, *Battle of*, with the *Scots*. —	8	490
NEWBURY, *Battle of*, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. — —	12	401
Second Battle there between them, Account of.	13	299 *to* 301
NEWCASTLE, taken by the *Scots*, *Anno* 1640.	8	490
Informations from thence, of Forces put in there for the King. — —	11	261, 2
Taken by the *Scots* Army for the Parliament of *England*. — —	13	299
Particulars of this Affair. — —	13	303 *to* 307

	Vol.	Page.
NEWCASTLE, Petition from thence to the House of Commons, for Justice upon Delinquents, previous to the Conclusion of a Treaty with the King. —— ——	18	30, 1
NEWCASTLE, *Earl of*. See CAVENDISH, Wm.		
NEWDIGATE, *Mr.* made a Judge by *Cromwell*, on his Entrance to the Protectorate.	20	274
Made Chief Justice of the Upper Bench. —	22	55
NEW-ENGLAND, its infant State, with the Means to improve it, some Account of. -	19	156, 7, 8
NICHOLAS, *Edward, Esq*; *Secretary of State to King Charles* I. his Letter to the Earl of *Cumberland*, relating to the King's Forces.	11	481, 2
His Letter, concerning a Safe Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King. —— ——	12	10
NICHOLAS, ——, *Serjeant at Law*, appointed one of the Judges of the Upper Bench.	19 22	129 55
NICHOLS, *Anthony, Esq*; one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 *to* 473
Restored to his Seat in the House again. ——	17	220
NORFOLK, *Earl of*. See HOWARD.		
NORHAM, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1291. —— ——	1	91
NORMANDY, taken by the *French*, *Anno* 1449.	2	251
NORMANDY. *Duke of*, *Brother to King Henry* I. See King HENRY I.		
NORRIS. *Lord Henry*, when first summoned to Parliament. — ——	4	165, 6
NORRIS, *Francis*, *Earl of Berkshire*, committed to the *Fleet* for an Offence against Lord *Scroop*, and the Honour of the House of Peers. —— ——	5	323
His Letter of Submission on that Account. —	5	325
—- Reconciliation, and Discharge. ——	5	326
NORTH, *Lord*, one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King *Charles* I. — ——	18	492
NORTHAMPTON, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1176. —— ——	1	15

	Vol.	*Page.*
NORTHAMPTON, a Convention of the Eſtates held there in 1224. — ——	1	24
A Parliament held there in 1308. ——	1	140
—— 1328. ——	1	195
—— 1336. ——	1	222
—— 1338. ——	1	227
—— 1380. ——	1	318
Battle there between King *Henry* VI. and *Edward Plantagenet*, Earl of *March*. —	2	293
NORTHAMPTON, *Earl of*. See COMPTON.		
NORTHBURG, *Dr. Michael*, *Keeper of the Privy Seal*, his Command to Dr. *John de Swineley*, the Pope's Notary. ——	1	283, 286
NORTHERN COUNTIES, State of, in *December*, 1642. —— ——	12	93 *to* 98
NORTHUMBERLAND, *Earl of*. See PERCY, *alias* PIERCY.		
NORTON, *Sir Daniel*, his Information concerning Dr. *Moore* and Dr. *Neile*. ——	8	283
NOTTINGHAM, a Parliament held there, 1194.	1	17
—— 1330.	1	199
—— 1336.	1	223
A Council of State held there by *Rich.* II. 1387.	1	405
—— 1397.	1	460
Petition from thence, ſetting forth the Diſtreſs of that Part of the County North of *Trent*.	14	205, 6
NOTTINGHAM, *Earl of*. See HOWARD.		
NOY, ——, *Eſq*; his Argument for the Liberty of the Subject. — ——	8	62, 3, 4
His Speech againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — ——	8	120
—— on the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage. —— ——	8	291, 2
—— againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. — ——	8	315 *to* 317
Made Attorney-General. — —	8	390
O		
OATES, *Samuel*, Complaint againſt him to the Parliament for propagating wicked Doctrines.	16	400, 1
His Tenets, Particulars of, — —	16	402, 3

	Vol.	Page.
OATH, Form of, taken in 1361, to preſerve the Peace concluded between King *Edward* III. and *John* King of *France*. — —	1	291
Form of, taken by both Houſes of Parliament in 1388, to ſupport the Laws, and keep the Peace of the Kingdom. — —	1	439
Impoſed upon all Gentlemen and dignified Perſons. ——— ———	1	440
Accuſtomarily adminiſtred to the Kings of *England* at their Coronation, Form of. —	2	12
For ſwearing to the Act of Succeſſion in Favour of *Ann Boleign*. — —	3	108
——— to the Act of Supremacy, *Anno* 1562. ——— ——— —	4	13
Adminiſtred to the Clergy and Laity throughout *England*, *Anno* 1610. — —	5	237
Form of, adminiſtred to the Witneſſes in Lord Chancellor *Bacon*'s Cauſe. — —	5	363
——— uſually taken by the Members of the Houſe of Commons. — ———	8	135
——— taken by the Kings of *England* at their Coronation. ——— ———	11	150, 1, 2
——— by the Officers of the Parliament's Army, in 1642. ——— — —	11	364
Of Secrecy, propoſed to be taken by the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Commiſſioners appointed to manage the Common Cauſe. — —	13	122
Reaſons againſt it by the Peers. ——— ———	13	122, 3
——— for it by the Commons. ——— ———	13	133 *to* 138
Form of, adminiſtred to the Servants of the King's younger Children at *St. James's*.	13	168, 9
——— to the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms. — —	13	256
——— to all Perſons who ſhould come under the Parliament's Protection. -	13	450, 1
Of Secrecy, Form of, relating to an Inſurrection in Favour of the King. — —	17	175
Form of, taken by thoſe Judges who accepted of Commiſſions from the Houſe of Commons on the Death of the King. ———	19	8, 9

	Vol.	Page.
OATH, Form of, taken by Gen. *Cromwell* at his Inauguration to the Protectorate. —	20	263
Form of, propoſed to be taken by the Protector's Council. —— ——	20	389, 90
—— propoſed to be taken by the Protector, in 1654. —— ——	20	394
—— taken by *Cromwell*, in 1657. ——	21	148
—— by his Privy Council, at the ſame Time. —— ——	21	149
—— by the Members of Parliament.	21	149, 50
—— by the Council of State elected in 1659. —— — —	22	37
Of Supremacy and Allegiance, taken by the Commons at the Reſtoration. — —	22	441, 2, 3
OBIT, Explanation of. — —	3	225
OBJECTIONS of the *Scots* Commiſſioners to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace ſent to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —	16	437 *to* 471
OBSERVATIONS concerning the Court of Chancery. —— ——	20	199 *to* 203
OCLE, *William*, an Accomplice in the Murder of King *Edward* II. — —	1	208
Reward for taking him offer'd by Parliament. -	1	208
OFFICERS *of the London Militia*, their Petition to the Peers for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— ——	17	280, 1
How accepted. —— ——	17	281, 2
OFFICERS *in the Engliſh Army in Ireland*, their Petition to the Parliament for Supplies. -	12	80, 1
Their Petition to *Charles* I. on the ſame Account.	12	81, 2
—— Remedies for preſerving that Kingdom. -	12	84, 5, 6
—— Letter, ſignifying their great Diſtreſs. —	13	235 *to* 238
Liſt of, who ſigned it. ——	13	238
In the Parliament's Army, their Letter, giving an Account of their Succeſs at *Wakefield*.	12	274, 5, 6
Their Letter, concerning their March into the Weſt. —— ——	13	222, 3, 4
—— —— concerning Prince *Rupert*'s executing ſome of their Soldiers after Quarter given. —— ——	13	444, 5
How regulated by the Houſe of Commons. —	15	331, 2

	Vol.	Page.
OFFICERS *in the Parliament's Army*, their Petition to the Lords for Payment of their Arrears, *&c.* —— ——	15	338 *to* 340
Liſt of, who ſigned it. — — ——	15	340
Their Petition to the Commons, with a Vindication of that preſented to the Lords. —	15	353 *to* 358
—— for rendering the Laws into *Engliſh*, *&c.* — —	19	49, 50, 1
How received. —— ——	19	51, 2
In the King's Army, Liſt of, taken Priſoners at the Battle of *Wakefield*. — ——	12	275, 6
Their Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, concerning a Peace. —— ——	13	265, 6
Liſt of, who ſigned this Letter. — ——	13	266, 7
OFFICERS *of the Army*, their Heads of a Petition to the Commons. — ——	20	97, 8
Obliged to receive their Commiſſions from the Speaker of the Houſe. — ——	21	424
Liſt of, diſcharged by the Parliament from all Military Employment. — ——	21	469
Their violent Proceedings on that Occaſion.	21	470, 1 474 *to* 477
OGLETHORPE, *Owen*, *Biſhop of Carliſle*, deprived of his Biſhoprick, and the Occaſion thereof. —— ——	3	379
OKEY, *Col. John*, his Account of the State of Affairs in *Scotland*, *Anno* 1651. — —	20	23, 4
His Service to the Commonwealth, how rewarded	20	50
OLDHALL, *Sir William*, elected Speaker for the Commons in 1451. — ——	2	263
Attainted of Treaſon, and for what. — —	2	275
Proceedings againſt him by the Parliament in 1453	2	275
—— 1460	2	290
OLDCASTLE, *Sir John*, introduces a Bill into the Houſe of Commons againſt the Revenues of the Clergy. — ——	2	114
Draws upon himſelf the Hatred of that Body.	2	114
Reſolution of the Clergy againſt him, on account of his favouring the Doctrines of *Wickliff*.	2	133, 4
Joins with the *Lollards* in an Inſurrection for reforming Religion. — —	2	134

	Vol.	Page.
OLDCASTLE, *Sir John*, Proceedings againſt him in the King's Bench, *&c.* — —	2	156
His Sentence by the Peers. — ——	2	156
Charge againſt him in the King's Bench. —	2	156
Reward for taking him, offered by Proclamation.	2	156, 7
Brought before the Parliament. — —	2	157
His Anſwer to the Indictment againſt him. —	2	157, 8
—- Life and Character, ſome Account of. —	2	158, 9
—- Behaviour at his Execution. — —	2	159
OLIVARES, *Count*, his Letter to the King of *Spain*, touching the Marriage of the Infanta with Prince *Charles*, *Anno* 1623. —	6	45 *to* 49
O'NEAL, *Daniel*, *Serjeant-Major*, committed to the *Gatehouſe*, on Suſpicion of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. —	10	6
Farther Proceedings againſt him on this Account.	10	116, 17
ONSLOW, *Sir Richard*, appointed one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King. — ——	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title. —— ——	21	99 *to* 103
ONSLOW, *Richard*, *Eſq*; *Sollicitor-General*, elected Speaker for the Commons in 1566. -	4	54, 5
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth*, to be excuſed from that Office. —— —	4	55, 6, 7
Approved by the Queen. — ——	4	57, 8
His Anſwer on that Occaſion. — ——	4	58
—- Speech to the Queen at the Diſſolution of the Parliament. — ——	4	77 *to* 82
ORDAINERS. [See COMMITTEE.] — —	1	143, 4
ORDER *of the Committee of the London Militia*, on the Advance of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army towards the City, Form of. — —	16	191
Of the Parliament, to ſtop the March of the Army.	16	193
—————— for taking up the Bodies of *Cromwell*, *Ireton*, *Bradſhaw*, and *Pryde*.	23	44, 5
ORDINANCE, different from a Statute, and how.	1	295
ORDINANCE *of Parliament*, for raiſing the Militia. —— —	10	285, 6
For exerciſing them. —— ——	11	137
For coining of Plate. — ——	11	232
For levying of Tonnage and Poundage. —	11	343 *to* 350

	Vol.	Page.
ORDINANCE *of Parliament*, for declaring all Men Traitors that assist King *Charles* I.	11	386, 7
Against irregular Printing. — —	11	398, 9
For raising Money to carry on a War against the King. — —	11	399, 400
For enlisting Apprentices. — —	12	22
For assessing Non-Contributors upon the Propositions for lending Money. —	12	59 *to* 62
For preventing foreign Supplies being brought to the King. — —	12	79
For prohibiting Obedience to the King's Proclamation for adjourning *Hilary* Term in 1642 to *Oxford*. — —	12	144, 5, 6
Against Papists. — —	12	161, 2
For a Weekly Assessment. — —	12	163
For restraining the Liberty of the Press. —	12	298, 9
For indemnifying those Gentlemen who secured Sir *John Hotham* and his Son. —	12	326, 7
For a Weekly Assessment upon a new Plan. -	12	353 *to* 362
For pressing Soldiers. — —	12	372
For removing Images out of Churches. —	12	376 *to* 379
Preamble of, for bringing the *Scots* Army into *England*. — —	12	427, 8, 9
For making a new Great Seal. — —	12	437 *to* 441
For the Preservation of Records. —	12	443
——————— Preamble to it.	12	443
For appointing a Committee to join with the *Scots* Commissioners, for better managing the Common Cause. — —	13	120, 1, 2
For recruiting the Earl of *Essex*'s Army. —	13	144
For opposing the March of *Irish* Troops into *England*. — — —	13	144
For fasting one Day in a Week towards supporting the Earl's Army. — —	13	144
For raising and maintaining an Army to be commanded by Sir *William Waller*. —	13	147
For enabling a Joint Committee of both Kingdoms to prepare Propositions for a Peace.	13	171, 2
For further continuing this Committee. —	13	207, 8, 9
For excluding such Members of both Houses as had deserted the Parliament. —	13	220, 1, 2

	Vol.	Page.
ORDINANCE *of Parliament*, Preamble of, for an additional Excise. — —	13	241
For directing the Proceedings of the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms. —	13	255, 6, 7
For appointing Commissioners to execute Martial Law. — — —	13	270 *to* 274
Against giving Quarter to *Irishmen* taken in Arms.	13	297, 8
For making Collections for the Relief of wounded Soldiers. — — —	13	309, 10
For keeping a Fast on *Christmas-Day*. —	13	352, 3
For attainting *William Laud*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*. — —	13	369, 70
For beheading him. — —	13	373, 4
For new-modelling the Army, as passed by the Commons. — — —	13	401
——— Intent of it, what.	13	401
——— as passed by the Lords. — —	13	408
For granting an additional Power to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — —	13	436, 7, 8
For prohibiting the Members of either House from enjoying any Office, Civil or Military.	13	443, 4
For settling Presbyterial Church-Government, Form of. — — —	14	280 *to* 289
For Martial Law, Abstract of. — —	14	313, 14
For the Ordination of Ministers according to the Presbyterian Plan. — —	15	76 *to* 83
Abstract of, for abolishing the Name and Title of Bishops. — — —	15	158, 9
——— for selling their Temporalities.	15	159, 60, 1
For justifying their Proceedings. — —	15	218, 19
For confirming the Treaties between the two Kingdoms. — —	15	219, 20
For making void the Cessation in *Ireland*. —	15	220, 1
Substance of, prohibiting the Arrest of all such Persons as had acted in their Service. —	15	375
Abstract of, for a further Indemnity to the Army.	15	406
For abolishing all the Festivals of the Church of *England*. — —	15	408
For enabling the Committee of the Militia of *London* to raise Horse, &c. —	15	436, 7, 8

	Vol.	Page.
ORDINANCE *of Parliament*, for reſtraining the Liberty of the Preſs. — —	16	309 *to* 311
Concerning the Lord's Supper. — —	16	426, 7, 8
For the Payment of 50,000 *l.* to the *Scots*. —	16	503
For the Suppreſſion of Hereſy, *&c.* — —	17	127 *to* 130
For electing Officers in the City of *London*. —	18	479, 80
As paſſed by the Commons for Trial of the King, Form of. — —	18	489, 90, 1
Of the Protectorate, Abſtract of, concerning public Preachers. — —	20	308, 9
Againſt Cock-fighting. — —	20	309
For Pardon to the *Scots*, with regard to the late Wars. — —	20	309
For uniting *Scotland* to *England*. —	20	309, 10
For erecting Courts Baron in *Scotland*. —	20	310
For bringing the public Revenues into one Treaſury. — —	20	310
For preventing Challenges, Duels, *&c.* —	20	310, 11
For regulating the Court of Chancery. —	20	311 *to* 313
For ejecting ſcandalous Miniſters and School-Maſters. — —	20	313, 14
For the better Maintenance of preaching Miniſters, and for uniting and ſevering of Pariſhes. — —	20	315
For enabling ſuch Soldiers as ſerved the Commonwealth in the Wars to exerciſe any Trade. — — —	20	315
For appointing Viſitors for both Univerſities, *&c.* — — —	20	315, 16
——— a Council of Commerce. —	20	470
——— Commiſſioners for Charitable Uſes. — —	20	471
For ſecuring the Peace of the Commonwealth.	20	471, 2
For the better Regulation of the Preſs. —	20	472
ORDINATION *of Miniſters*, Form of, as ſettled by Parliament. — —	3	252
As ſettled according to the Preſbyterial Plan.	15	76 *to* 83
ORDNANCE, Liſt of, in the Caſtle of *Edinburgh*, when ſurrendered to Gen. *Cromwell*. —	19	450, 1
ORLEANS, *City of*, when taken by the *Engliſh*, and by whom. — —	2	200

D'OR-

	Vol.	Page.
D'ORLEANS, his Remarks on the *Engliſh* Nation.	1	471
His Remarks on the Execution of *Richard Fitz-Alan*, Earl of *Arundel*. — —	1	471
—- Account of the Duke of *York*'s Speech on claiming the Crown. — —	2	302, 3
D'ORLETON, *Adam*, *Biſhop of Hereford*, one of the Barons' Committee to King *Edw.* II. to demand the Baniſhment of the two *Deſpenſers*. —— ——	1	159
Arreſted for High Treaſon. — —	1	178
Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	179
His Anſwer. —— ——	1	179
Summoned to anſwer in the Court of King's Bench. —— — ——	1	179
His Reſcue from thence, Account of. ——	1	179
Farther proſecuted by the King, and in what Manner. —— ——	1	179
His Temporal Poſſeſſions ſeized on. ——	1	179
—- Character, by Sir *Thomas de la More*. —	1	179
Gains over Queen *Iſabel* to the Intereſt of the diſcontented Lords. — —	1	180
His Queſtion to the Parliament, touching the Depoſition of the King. — —	1	182
Appointed one of the Committee to demand his Reſignation of the Crown. ——	1	183
—— one of the Guardians for King *Edward* III. — —— —	1	191
—— one of the Commiſſioners to treat with the *French* King about the Reſtitution of *Aquitain*. —— — —	1	211
ORMOND, *Marquis of*. See BUTLER.		
OSBORNE, *Mr.* his Letter to the Earl of *Mancheſter*, incloſing one to the Houſe of Peers.	17	248
His Letter to Lord *Wharton*, relating to a Deſign of Major *Rolph* to murder the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — ——	17	248 *to* 250
—- Examination at the Bar of the Houſe of Peers, concerning this Affair. ——	17	267, 8
—- Recognizance to make good his Charge. —	17	268
Committed to Cuſtody by the Commons. ——	17	402
Makes his Eſcape. —— ——	18	55

	Vol.	Page.
OTTOBONI, *the Pope's Legate*, attends King *Henry* III. at the General Aſſembly at *York*, *Anno* 1237. — —	1	35
His Declaration to *Alexander*, King of *Scots*, there.	1	35
How anſwered by him. — —	1	35
Takes the Caſe of the diſinherited Barons into his Protection. — —	1	73
His Requeſt to the King on that Occaſion. —	1	73
OVERTON, *Col.* how rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth. — —	20	87
How favoured by the Parliament in 1658. —	21	293, 296
OWEN, *John*, *Biſhop of St. Aſaph*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. —	9	468
Gives in a Plea. — —	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it. — —	10	94
— Danger from the Populace. —	10	134, 5
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. —	10	141
His Charge. — —	10	142
— Anſwer. — —	10	144
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	145
OWEN, *Morgan*, *Biſhop of Llandaff*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. -	9	468
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	138, 9
His Treatment, *&c.* on this Account, Particulars of. — —	10	140 *to* 145
OWEN, *Roger*, *Eſq*; his Speech againſt a Bill for reſorting to Church. — —	4	486
OWEN, *Sir John*, ſentenced to Death for being concerned in an Inſurrection againſt the Houſe of Commons. — —	19	55, 6
Saved from Execution, and by what Means. —	19	56
Set at Liberty on his Petition. — —	19	126
OXFORD, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1136. — —	1	12
A Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1204. — —	1	20
— — — 1227. — —	1	26

	Vol.	Page.
OXFORD, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1233.	1	30
A Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there in 1258.	1	60
——— 1263.	1	66
Treaty of Peace there, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	12	209
A Convention of Peers and Commons held there in 1643.	13	46
Surrendered to the Parliament by the King's Command.	14	449
OXFORD, *Univerſity of*, their Petitions againſt an Act for its Diſſolution.	3	209
Appointed by the Parliament to be regulated.	16	314
Conduct of that Body to the Viſitors, Account of.	16	319, 20
OXFORD, *Biſhoprick of*, when firſt erected.	3	152
OXFORD, *John, Chaplain to King Henry* II. made Preſident over the Eſtates of the Realm, met at *Clarendon* in 1164.	1	14
P		
PAGET, *Lord William*, throws up his Commiſſion from the Parliament for the Lieutenancy of *Buckinghamſhire*.	10	483
His Reaſons for deſerting them, and joining the King at *York*.	11	232
Repents of what he had done, and ſurrenders himſelf to the Earl of *Eſſex*.	13	302
His Petition to the Parliament for Pardon.	13	302, 3
Intitles himſelf to their Protection, and how.	13	450, 1
PALACES, Liſt of, belonging to the Crown, reſerved from Sale by the Commons.	19	137
PALATINATE, State of, *Anno* 1621.	5	484, 5
Loſs of, to what imputed.	5	526
PALMER, *Geoffrey, Eſq*; Proceedings againſt him for reflecting upon a Remonſtrance of the Commons.	10	50
PAMPHLET, Particulars of, as printed in 1646, concerning Propoſitions to the King for Peace.	14	321 *to* 345

	Vol.	Page.
PAMPHLET againſt the Peerage, Title of. —	15	99
How treated by the Lords. — —	15	99
Reflecting upon the Proceedings of the Houſe of Commons, in 1648, View of. ——	19	91 *to* 94
Againſt *Cromwell*'s Houſe of Lords, Abſtract of.	21	297 *to* 310
PAPAL CHAIR, Conteſt for it, in 1383. ——	1	375
Conteſt for it in 1390. — ——	1	447
PAPISTS, Order of the Commons concerning them	9	34
Their Rebellion in *Ireland*. — —	10	24
—— Progreſs and Cruelties there, Account of.	10	41
—— Deſigns in *England*. — ——	10	42, 3
In *Ireland*, their Terms for a Peace. ——	10	96
Vote of the Commons againſt them. ——	12	262
Agree with the King for a Ceſſation of Arms. —	12	404
Their Addreſs to the Pope, on his ſending to them a Nuntio. — ——	14	227, 8
Order of Parliament againſt them. ——	15	4
Defeated by the Parliament's Forces. ——	16	274
State of, in *Sept.* 1647. —— ——	16	315, 16
Baniſhed from *London*, and twenty Miles round it.	19	242
PARISHES, Liſt of, in *England*, *Anno* 1371. —	1	307, 8
How taxed at that Time. — —	1	307, 8
PARKER, *William*, *Lord Monteagle*, firſt diſcovers the Powder Plot. — —	5	157
His ample Reward on that Account. —	5	157
PARKER, *Sir Philip*, his Speech on the Impeachment of *Matthew Wren*, Biſhop of *Ely*. -	9	422 *to* 424
PARKER, *Mr.* his Speech on public Grievances.	8	200
PARKS belonging to the Crown, and reſerved from Sale, Liſt of. — ——	19	137

	V.	P.
PARLIAMENT, held by *Edward* I. at *Weſtminſter*, — in 1273.	1	81
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1275.	1	82
—— —— 1276.	1	82
Wincheſter, — 1276.	1	83
Glouceſter, —— 1278.	1	83
Weſtminſter, — 1279.	1	84
Shrewsbury, — 1282.	1	85
Rothland, —— 1282.	1	87
Acton-Burnel, - 1283	1	87
Weſtminſter, — 1285.	1	88
PARLIAMENT, held by *Edward* I. at *London*, in 1289.	1	88
At *Norham*, —— 1291.	1	91
Berwick, —— 1292.	1	94
Weſtminſter, — 1294.	1	97
—— —— 1295.	1	98
Berwick, —— 1296.	1	99
St. Edmundſbury, 1296.	1	102
Saliſbury, —— 1297.	1	105
London, —— 1297.	1	106
York, —— 1298.	1	111

PAR-

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Edward I. at *London*, in 1299.	I	111
At *York*, — — 1299.	I	113
Weſtminſter, — 1300.	I	114
Lincoln, —— 1301.	I	115
Weſtminſter, — 1305.	I	126
Carliſle, —— 1307.	I	130
Held by *Edward* II.		
At *Northampton*, in 1308.	I	140
London, —— 1308.	I	141
Stamford, —— 1309.	I	144
York, —— 1310.	I	144
Weſtminſter, — 1313.	I	149
York, —— 1314.	I	151
Weſtminſter, — 1314.	I	151
Lincoln, —— 1315.	I	152
York, —— 1319.	I	156
Weſtminſter, — 1321.	I	160
York, —— 1322.	I	169
London, —— 1323.	I	178
Weſtminſter, — 1327.	I	182
Held by *Edward* III.		
At *Lincoln*, — in 132-.	I	194
Weſtminſter, — 1328.	I	195
York, —— 1328.	I	195
Northampton, — 1328.	I	195
Saliſbury, —— 1328.	I	197
Wincheſter, — 1329	I	198
Nottingham, — 1330.	I	199
Weſtminſter, — 1330.	I	202
—— —— 1331.	I	210
—— —— 1332.	I	213
—— —— 1332.	I	217
York, —— 1332.	I	218
—— —— 1333.	I	220
—— —— 1334.	I	220
Weſtminſter, — 1334	I	221
York, —— 1335.	I	222
Northampton, — 1336.	I	222
Nottingham, — 1336.	I	223
Weſtminſter, — 1337.	I	223
—— —— 1337.	I	225
—— —— 1338.	I	225
Northampton, — 1338.	I	227

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Edward III. at *Weſtminſter*, — in 1339.	I	228
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1340.	I	229
—— —— 1340.	I	233
—— —— 1340.	I	237
—— —— 1341.	I	240
—— —— 1343.	I	251
—— —— 1344.	I	257
—— —— 1346.	I	259
—— —— 1347.	I	261
—— —— 1348.	I	268
—— —— 1351.	I	273
—— —— 1352.	I	275
—— —— 1353.	I	280
—— —— 1354.	I	282
—— —— 1355.	I	287
—— —— 1361.	I	290
—— —— 1362.	I	292
—— —— 1363.	I	294
—— —— 1365.	I	296
—— —— 1366.	I	297
—— —— 1368.	I	300
—— —— 1369.	I	302
—— —— 1371.	I	305
—— —— 1372.	I	312
—— —— 1373.	I	314
—— —— 1376.	I	318
—— —— 1377.	I	323
Held by *Richard* II.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1377.	I	335
—— —— 1378.	I	344
Glouceſter, —— 1378.	I	348
Weſtminſter, — 1379.	I	355
Northampton, — 1380.	I	358
Weſtminſter, — 1381.	I	363
—— —— 1382.	I	371
—— —— 1383.	I	373
—— —— 1383.	I	378
Saliſbury, —— 1384.	I	380
Weſtminſter, — 1384.	I	382
—— —— 1386.	I	385
—— —— 1386.	I	390
—— —— 1388.	I	401
Cambridge, — 1388.	I	440

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Richard II. at *Weſt-*		
minſter, — in 1389.	1	442
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1390.	1	445
—— 1392.	1	449
Wincheſter, — 1393.	1	450
Weſtminſter, — 1394.	1	452
—— 1395.	1	454
—— 1397.	1	455
—— 1397.	1	462
Shrewſbury, — 1398.	1	482
Weſtminſter, — 1399.	2	4
Held by *Henry* IV.		
At *York*. —— 1400.	2	62
Weſtminſter, — 1401.	2	62
—— 1402.	2	69
—— 1403.	2	69
—— 1404.	2	76
Coventry, —— 1405.	2	84
Weſtminſter, — 1406.	2	90
Glouceſter, —— 1407.	2	107
Weſtminſter, — 1410.	2	109
—— 1411.	2	119
Held by *Henry* V.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1413.	2	128
Le ceſter, —— 1414.	2	134
Weſtminſter, — 1414.	2	143
—— 1415.	2	148
—— 1416.	2	152
—— 1417.	2	155
—— 1419.	2	160
—— 1420.	2	161
—— 1421.	2	162
—— 1421.	2	165
Held by *Henry* VI.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1422	2	170
—— 1423.	2	176
—— 1425.	2	184
Leiceſter, —— 1426.	2	191
Weſtminſter, — 1428.	2	200
—— 1429.	2	205
—— 1431.	2	212
—— 1432.	2	216
—— 1433.	2	221
—— 1435.	2	228

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Henry VI. at *Weſt-*		
minſter. —— 1436.	2	230
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1439.	2	234
—— 1442.	2	238
—— 1445.	2	239
St. Edmundſbury, 1447.	2	245
Weſtminſter, — 1449.	2	250
—— 1450.	2	253
London, —— 1450.	2	253
Leiceſter, —— 1450.	2	254
Weſtminſter, — 1451.	2	261
Reading, —— 1453.	2	268
Weſtminſter, — 1455.	2	278
Coventry, —— 1460.	2	288
Weſtminſter, — 1461.	2	294
Held by *Edward* IV.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1461.	2	313
—— 1463.	2	322
York, —— 1464.	2	323
Weſtminſter, — 1467.	2	329
Reading, —— 1468.	2	331
Held by *Henry* VI. (reſtored)		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1470.	2	334
Held by *Edward* IV. (reſtored)		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1472.	2	340
—— 1474.	2	345
—— 1477.	2	353
—— 1482.	2	363
Held by *Richard* III.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1484.	2	378
Held by *Henry* VII.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1486.	2	402
—— 1488.	2	412
—— 1489.	2	425
—— 1492.	2	432
—— 1497.	2	437
—— 1498.	2	441
—— 1505.	2	444
Held by *Henry* VIII.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1509.	3	2
—— 1510.	3	10
—— 1512.	3	14

PAR-

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Henry VIII. at *Weſtminſter*, — in 1513.	3	15
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1514.	3	16
—— 1516.	3	22
London, —— 1523.	3	27
Weſtminſter, — 1529.	3	40
—— 1530.	3	68
—— 1531.	3	79
—— 1533.	3	92
—— 1534.	3	96
—— 1535.	3	110
—— 1536.	3	114
—— 1537.	3	119
—— 1540.	3	135
—— 1541.	3	157
—— 1542.	3	173
—— 1543.	3	190
—— 1544.	3	194
—— 1546.	3	202
—— 1547.	3	210
Held by *Edward* VI.		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1547.	3	216
—— 1548.	3	233
—— 1549.	3	248
—— 1551.	3	254
—— 1552.	3	266
Held by *Mary*,		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1553.	3	289
—— 1554.	3	302
By *Philip* and *Mary*,		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1554.	3	312
—— 1555.	3	341

PARLIAMENT, held by	V.	P.
Philip and *Mary*, at		
Weſtminſter, in 1558.	3	350
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1558.	3	354
Held by *Elizabeth*,		
At *Weſtminſter*, — 1558.	3	363
—— 1562.	4	1
—— 1566.	4	53
—— 1571.	4	85
—— 1572.	4	165
—— 1575.	4	184
—— 1581.	4	228
—— 1585.	4	256
—— 1586.	4	281
—— 1587.	4	306
—— 1588.	4	320
—— 1592.	4	342
—— 1597.	4	403
—— 1601.	4	422
Held by *James* I.		
At *Weſtminſter*, in 1603.	5	20
—— 1605.	5	125
—— 1606.	5	157
—— 1609.	5	217
—— 1614.	5	272
—— 1620.	5	312
—— 1623.	6	1
Held by *Charles* I.		
At *Weſtminſter*, in 1625.	6	345
—— 1625.	6	410
—— 1627.	7	338
—— 1640.	8	397
—— 1640.	9	1

PARLIAMENT, the firſt real Inſtance of. ——	1	80, 1
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1275, by King *Edward* I. ——	1	81
Occaſion thereof, and how employed. ——	1	81
Their Preamble to the Statutes of *Weſtminſter* the Firſt. ——	1	82
Meet the King at *Weſtminſter* again, in 1275. -	1	82
Their Proceedings there againſt the *Jews*, Particulars of. ——	1	82

PAR-

	Vol.	Page
PARLIAMENT, their Grant to the King, and on what Occaſion. — —	1	82
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1276, on the Affair of *Lewellyn*, Prince of *Wales*. —	1	82
Their Judgment againſt him. — —	1	83
Meet the King at *Wincheſter* this Year. —	1	83
Enact the Statute of Bigamy. — —	1	83
Obtain a Confirmation of the Charters of Liberties and Foreſts. — —	1	83
Meet again in 1277. — —	1	83
Their Grant to the King at that Time, and for what. — —	1	83
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1279. —	1	84
Important Occaſion thereof. — —	1	84
Their Prohibition of the Clergy from accumulating Lands and Riches. — —	1	84
Called to *Shrewſbury* in 1282. — —	1	85
Their rigorous Sentence againſt *David*, only Brother of *Lewellyn*, Prince of *Wales*. —	1	85
Convened to *Rothland* in 1282. —	1	87
Their Reſolution for uniting *Wales* to the Crown of *England*. — —	1	87
—— Grant to the King at that Time. - —	1	87
Convened to *Acton-Burnel*, in 1283. —	1	87, 8
Their Statute enacted there. — —	1	88
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1285. — —	1	88
Their Statutes made at that Seſſion, Account of.	1	88
Convened to *London* in 1288. — —	1	88
Demand made upon them for the King's Charges, then in *France*. — —	1	88
Their Anſwer. — —	1	88
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1289, on the King's Return. — — —	1	88
Their Puniſhment of the Judges for Extortion, Particulars of. — —	1	88, 9
—— farther Proceedings againſt the *Jews*. —	1	90
—— Grant to the King. — —	1	90
—— Statute enacted at that Time. —	1	90
Summoned to *Norham* in 1291, and on what Occaſion. — —	1	91
—— to *Berwick* in 1292. — —	1	94

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Order concerning *Baliol*, King of *Scotland*. —— ——	1	97
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1294. ——	1	97
Their Reſolution to recover the Duchy of *Guienne* from the *French*. ——	1	98
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1295. — ——	1	98
Their Tax on the Laity for carrying on the War againſt *France*. —— ——	1	98
Meet the King at *Berwick* in 1296. ——	1	99
—— at *St. Edmundſbury* the ſame Year.	1	102
Their Tax on the Laity, for the King's Expedition abroad. — ——	1	102
Summoned to *Saliſbury* in 1297. ——	1	105
Their Ordinance againſt the Clergy, Account of.	1	106
Summoned to *London* the ſame Year by Prince *Edward*, in Abſence of the King. ——	1	106
Their Tax on the Laity, granted by the King, for confirming the two Great Charters in 1297.	1	109
Called to *York* in 1298. — —	1	111
—— to *London* in 1299. — —	1	111
Their Conſent to the Pope's Award, touching the Differences between King *Edward* and the King of *France*. — ——	1	112
—— Requeſt to the King, for ratifying in Perſon the two Great Charters, with the additional Articles. —— ——	1	112
How trifled with about this Matter. ——	1	112, 13
Summoned to *York* in 1299. ——	1	113
—— to *Weſtminſter* in 1300. ——	1	114
Obtain there a Renewal and Confirmation of the two Great Charters, *&c.* ——	1	114
Meet the King at *Lincoln* in 1301. ——	1	115
Their Complaint againſt his menial Servants, *&c.*	1	117
—— Requeſts relating to the two Great Charters.	1	117
Obtain a freſh Confirmation of them. ——	1	117
Their Grant to the King on that Account. —	1	117
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1305. ——	1	126
Their Ceremonials at opening this Aſſembly. —	1	126, 7
—— Diſſolution, Manner of. ——	1	127, 8
Summoned to *Carliſle* in 1307. ——	1	130
Their Proceedings there, Account of. —	1	130, 1, 2

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, Liſt of, ſummoned to *Carliſle* in 1307.	I	133 *to* 135
Called to *Northampton* by King *Edward* II. in 1308.	I	140
Their Statute, relating to baſe Coin.	I	140
—— Grant of a Subſidy to the King, Account of.	I	140
Summoned to *London* the ſame Year.	I	141
Their Articles of Complaint againſt *Pierce Gaveſton*, the King's Favourite.	I	141
—— Sentence for his Baniſhment.	I	142
—— Addreſs to the King, for new-modelling the Government.	I	142, 3
—— Committee appointed to govern the King's Affairs, Liſt of.	I	143
Summoned to *Stamford* in 1309.	I	144
—— to *York* in 1310.	I	144
Their Repreſentation, concerning the Non-Obſervance of the Laws, &c. of the Kingdom.	I	145
How anſwered by the King.	I	145, 6
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1313.	I	149
Their Subſidy granted to the King.	I	150
—— Satisfaction on being diſſolved.	I	150
Summoned to *York* in 1314.	I	151
Their Proceedings there.	I	151
Called to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year.	I	151
Their Petition to the King, for fixing the Price of Proviſions.	I	151
—— Tax granted to the King at this Time.	I	152
Summoned to *Lincoln* in 1315.	I	152
Occaſion of their Meeting.	I	153
Repeal their late Statute, concerning the Price of Proviſions.	I	153
Their Aid granted for the King's War with *Scotland*.	I	154
—— Advice to the King, touching the Militia.	I	154
Meet the King at *York* in 1319.	I	156
Their Petition to him, for eſtabliſhing a Council who ſhould attend him by Turns.	I	157
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1321.	I	160
Force put upon them there by the Confederate Lords.	I	160

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, Appellation of white Bands given them, and on what Occaſion. —	1	165
Summoned to *York* in 1322. ——	1	169
Reverſe the Sentence and Baniſhment againſt the *Deſpenſers*. —— —	1	169
Their Revocation of the Ordinances made in the fifth Year of King *Edward* II. —	1	176, 7
—— Proceedings againſt the Confederate Barons. —— ——	1	177
Called to *London* in 1323. — ——	1	178
Their Opinion, concerning the King's going into *France*. —— ——	1	178
—— Statute againſt the Knights Templers. -	1	180
—— Grant to the Knights Hoſpitalers of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem*. — ——	1	180
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1327. — —	1	182
Their Reſolution to depoſe the King. —	1	182
—— Reaſons for ſo doing. — —	1	182, 3
Appoint a Committee to demand the Reſignation of the Crown. — ——	1	183
Their Renunciation of Homage and Fealty to the King, Form of. — —	1	185, 6
Appoint Prince *Edward* for his Succeſſor. —	1	186
Their Appointment of Guardians for King *Edward* III. during his Minority. ——	1	191
Reſtore to the Adherents of the late Earl of *Lancaſter* their reſpective Eſtates. ——	1	192
Their Preamble to the Pardon granted to all thoſe who joined with Queen *Iſabel* againſt the King. —— ——	1	192, 3
Summoned to *Lincoln* in 1327, and the Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	194
—— —— to *Weſtminſter* in 1328. ——	1	195
Their Tranſactions there, Account of. ——	1	195
Summoned to *York* the ſame Year. ——	1	195
—— —— to *Northampton* in 1328. ——	1	195
Their Articles of Peace with the *Scots*, Particulars of. —— ——	1	195, 6
—— Partiality to Lord *Mortimer*. ——	1	197
Called to *Saliſbury* in 1328. — —	1	197
—— to *Wincheſter* in 1329. — —	1	198

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, called to *Nottingham* in 1330.	1	199
Adjourned to *Weſtminſter*, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	202
Their Tranſactions there, Particulars of.	1	202 *to* 210
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1331.	1	210
Their Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the *French* King about the Reſtitution of *Aquitain*, Liſt of.	1	211
—— Reſolution, relating to the Defence of *Ireland*.	1	211
—— Requeſt to the King, in Behalf of *Edmund*, eldeſt Son to the late Earl of *March*.	1	212
How anſwered.	1	212
Their further Tranſactions at this Time, Account of.	1	212
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1332, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	213
Their Care to prevent being diſturbed at this Meeting.	1	213
Appoint Committees for Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	1	213
Their Proceedings for preſerving Peace, and puniſhing the Violators thereof.	1	214, 15
—— Objection againſt the King's Voyage to the Holy Land.	1	215
Called again to *Weſtminſter* this Year.	1	217
Their Requeſt to the King, for marching his Army towards *Scotland*.	1	217
—— Supply granted for that Expedition.	1	217
—— Requeſt, concerning illegal Taxations.	1	217
Summoned to *York* in 1332.	1	218
Adjourned, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	218, 19
Called to *York* in 1333.	1	220
Their Advice to the King there, concerning his Expedition againſt the *Scots*.	1	221
—— Grant on that Occaſion.	1	221
Meet the King at *York* in 1335.	1	222
—— at *Northampton* in 1336.	1	222
—— at *Nottingham* the ſame Year.	1	223
Their Grant for carrying on the War againſt *Scotland* and *France*.	1	223

PAR-

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Tax on Merchants and Foreigners. — — ——	I	223
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1337. — —	I	223
Their Acts for the Encouragement of the Woollen Trade, Abſtract of. — —	I	223, 4
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1337. — —	I	225
Their Grant to the King for the *French* War.	I	225
—— further Encouragement of the Woollen Manufactury, Account of. — —	I	225
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1338. ——	I	225
Their Supply at that Time granted for the *French* War. — — —	I	225
Summoned to *Northampton*, in 1338, by Prince *Edward*, Regent of the Kingdom. —	I	227
Their extraordinary Aid granted to the King at that Time. — —	I	227, 8
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1339, by the Prince Regent. — — —	I	228
Their further Grant for the *French* War. —	I	228
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1340, by Commiſſion.	I	229
Their Regulations for the Security of the Realm during the King's Abſence. — —	I	229 *to* 232
Summoned again to *Weſtminſter* in 1340. —	I	233
Their extraordinary Supply to the King, for compleating his Conqueſt of *France*. ——	I	233, 4
How requited for their liberal Aid. ——	I	235
Their Requeſt to the King not to make *England* a Province of *France*. — —	I	235
—— Security againſt ſuch Alteration, Particulars of. —— ——	I	236
Called to *Weſtminſter*, by Commiſſion, in 1340.	I	237
Their Grants at that Time, Particulars of. —	I	237, 8
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1341. — —	I	240
Their ſtrict Order, relating to the Tranſportation of Wool. —— ——	I	250
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1343. — —	I	251
Their Advice to the King, concerning his Truce with *France*. —— ——	I	252
—— Repeal of the Articles made into a Statute at their Seſſion in 1341. — ——	I	252
—— Reaſon for ſo doing. — ——	I	252, 3

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Act of Proviſion againſt Papal Encroachments. ———	1	254
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1344, on account of the late Truce. ——— ———	1	257
Their Declaration to the King concerning that Affair. ——— ———	1	258
—— Supply granted for carrying on the War, Particulars of. —— ——	1	258
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1346. — ——	1	259
Their Advice to the King, concerning the Revenues which foreign Clergymen held in *England*. ——— ———	1	259
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1347, by the Prince Regent. ——— ———	1	261
Their Formality obſerved on opening the Seſſion.	1	261
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions. —	1	261
——— Sir *Thomas Drayton* for their Clerk. —	1	261
Their Aid granted for the Knighthood of the Prince of *Wales* at *La Hogue*. — —	1	267
—— Order for ſeizing the Benefices of Aliens into the King's Hands. — ——	1	267
Summoned by the King to *Weſtminſter* in 1348.	1	268
Their Proceedings at that Time. — —	1	268, 9
Called again to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year, and the Reaſons thereof. — ——	1	269, 70
——————— in 1351. — —	1	273, 4
Their Statute concerning Labourers. — —	1	274
——————— againſt the Purchaſers of Proviſions in the Court of *Rome*. — —	1	274
——————— concerning the Definition of Treaſon. ——— ———	1	274
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1352. — —	1	275
Speech to them, by Sir *William Shareſhal*, concerning the King's Title to the Crown of *France*. ——— ———	1	276, 7
Their Supply granted this Seſſion, and the Conditions thereof. —— ——	1	277, 8
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1353, by the King's Appointment. —— ———	1	280
Speech to them, at opening the Seſſion, by Sir *Bartholomew Burgherſh*. — — —	1	280

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their conditional Grant to the King for carrying on the War. ——	1	281
Their Statutes enacted this Seſſion. — —	1	281, 2
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1354. — —	1	282
Their Act for removing Mills, and other Stoppages of Rivers. —— ——	1	282
—— concerning Proſtitutes. — —	1	282
—— Anſwer to the King's Demand, concerning a Peace with *France*. -- ——	1	283
—— Reverſal of the Attainder of Lord *Mortimer*.	1	283
—— of *Edmund* Earl of *Arundel*. —— ——	1	283
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1355. — —	1	287
Their Supply granted at that Time. — —	1	288
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1361. — ——	1	291
Their Manner of ſwearing to the Obſervance of a Peace between *England* and *France*. —	1	291
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1362. ——	1	292
Their Statute, concerning Pleadings at Law. —	1	292
—— School-Maſters. —	1	292, 3
—— Frugality. — —	1	293
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1363. ——	1	294
Their Proceedings at this Seſſion. — ——	1	295
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1365. — ——	1	296
Their Proceedings againſt the Pope's Proviſions.	1	297
—— Reſolution, concerning the Staple. —	1	297
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1366. — ——	1	297
Their Declaration againſt Papal Encroachments.	1	298
—— Prohibition of *Peter-Pence*. — ——	1	299
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1368. — ——	1	300
Their Anſwer of Refuſal to the *Scots* Offer of Peace. —— ——	1	301
—— Supply granted this Seſſion. — —	1	301
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1369. — —	1	302
Speech to them, by the Lord-Chancellor *Wickham*, touching the Breach of Peace by the *French*. —— ——	1	302, 3
Their Subſidy granted for renewing the War.	1	304
—— Care for the Public Safety. ——	1	304
—— perſonal Aſſiſtance of the King, how encouraged by him. —— ——	1	304, 5

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT called to *Weſtminſter* in 1371, and the Occaſion thereof. — —	1	305, 6
Their Tax laid upon every Pariſh, for carrying on the War. —— ——	1	306
—— Augmentation thereof by a Committee. -	1	307
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1372. — ——	1	312
Cauſe of their Summons. — ——	1	312
Their Supply granted for the *French* War. —	1	313
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1373, and the Reaſon thereof. —— ——	1	314
Their farther Supply for the War, Particulars of.	1	315
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1376. — ——	1	318
Cauſes of their Summons. — ——	1	318
Their Method for a ſpeedy Diſpatch of Buſineſs.	1	318
—— Grant for a Subſidy, and the Preamble thereto. —— ——	1	318, 19
—— further Proceedings this Seſſion, Abſtract of	1	320, 1, 2
Called to *Weſtminſter*, in 1377, by Commiſſion.	1	323
Speech to them, by the Lord-Chancellor *Houghton*, touching their Loyalty, *&c.* — —	1	324, 5
—————— by Sir *Robert Aſhton*, concerning the Pope's Uſurpations. — —	1	325, 6
Their Poll-Tax granted for the War, and the Defence of the Kingdom. — ——	1	326
—— Apology to the King for providing no greater Subſidy. —— ——	1	326
—— Reverſal of the Award of laſt Parliament againſt Lord *Latimer*, and others. — —	1	328
—— Requeſt to the King, that no Tax be impoſed but by common Aſſent. — —	1	328
How anſwered. —— ——	1	329
Called to *Weſtminſter*, in 1377, by *Richard* II.	1	335
How addreſſed by the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* at their firſt Meeting. — ——	1	336, 7
Their Debate, on a Complaint of the Duke of *Lancaſter* againſt the Commons. ——	1	338
—— Council appointed for the King, during his Minority, Liſt of. —— —	1	341
—— Subſidy granted this Seſſion. ——	1	341
—— Charge againſt *Alice Pierce*, King *Edward* the Third's Miſtreſs. — ——	1	342
—— Sentence againſt her. — —	1	342

PAR-

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT called to *Weſtminſter* in 1378.	1	344
Their Poll-Tax granted to the King, Particulars of.	1	345, 6, 7
Summoned to *Glouceſter* in 1378.	1	348
Their Subſidy granted to the King, Particulars of.	1	354, 5
—— Diſſolution.	1	355
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1379, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	355, 6
Their Subſidies granted the King for carrying on the War againſt *France* and *Scotland*.	1	357
—— Reſolution for enlarging the Power of Juſtices of the Peace.	1	357
How oppoſed therein by the Clergy.	1	357
Summoned to *Northampton* in 1380, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	358, 9
Their Debate on raiſing a Supply.	1	359, 60, 1
—— Grant of a Poll-Tax for the *French* War.	1	361
—— Clauſe for excluding themſelves from being Collectors thereof.	1	361
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1381.	1	363
How addreſſed by the Chancellor and Treaſurer at this Meeting.	1	363, 4
Their Revocation of the King's Charter of Freedom granted to certain Rebels in *Kent*, *&c.*	1	364
—— Subſidy granted at this Time.	1	368
—— Acts made this Seſſion, Heads of.	1	368
—— Subſidy granted for the Aſſiſtance of the *Portugueze*.	1	369
—— Reſolution, in order thereto.	1	369, 70
—— further Statutes enacted at this Time, Heads of.	1	370
—— Determinations ſet aſide by the King.	1	370
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1382, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	371
Their Subſidy granted for keeping and guarding the Seas.	1	371
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1383.	1	373
Their Debate, on a Propoſal of *Henry le Spencer*, Bp. of *Norwich*, for his Relief of *Ghent*, *&c.*	1	376, 7
How brought over to conſent to the Expedition.	1	377

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT called to *Weſtminſter* again in 1383, and the Cauſe of their Summons.	1	377, 8
How addreſſed by the Lord-Chancellor *Pole* at their Meeting. — —	1	378
Their Subſidy granted for carrying on the War with *France*, &c. — —	1	379
—— Fine laid on the Biſhop of *Norwich*, and his Officers, for Military Miſconduct. —	1	379
Summoned to *Saliſbury* in 1384. — —	1	380
Occaſion of their Meeting. — —	1	380, 1
Their Subſidy granted againſt *Scotland* and *France*	1	381
Called to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year, and the Reaſons thereof. — —	1	382, 3
Their farther Supply for Defence of the Realm.	1	383
Reverſe the Sentence formerly paſſed againſt *Alice Pierce*. —— ——	1	383
Summoned in 1385, and the extraordinary Occaſion thereof. —— —	1	384
Their Subſidy granted for the Voyage of the Duke of *Lancaſter* into *Spain*. —	1	386
—— eſpecial Care for the Receipt of it, and the Management thereof. — —	1	386
Declare *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*, Preſumptive Heir to the Crown. ——	1	387
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1386. — —	1	390
Their Difference with the King, Particulars of.	1	391, 2
—— Remonſtrance to him, concerning his Abſence. —— ——	1	392, 3
How anſwered. —— —— —	1	393, 4
Their Reply. —— ——	1	394, 5
Appoint a Committee of Eleven Lords to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom. ——	1	400
Their Puniſhment of ſuch who ſhould adviſe the King to revoke the Power of the ſaid Committee. —— ——	1	401
—— Subſidy granted at this Time. — —	1	404
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1388, and the Occaſion of their Summons. — ——	1	411, 12
Their Grant to the King. —— ——	1	412
—— Proteſtation and Requeſt thereupon. —	1	412
—— farther Grant in Defence of the Realm.	1	412, 13

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Votes in Favour of the Lords Appellants. — —	1	413
Their Oath to ſupport them, Form of. — —	1	413, 14
—— Reſolution for ſaving the King's Honour, touching the Impeachment of the Archbiſhop of *York* and others. — —	1	432
—— Oath to ſupport their Proceedings, Form of.	1	439
Summoned to *Cambridge* in 1388. ——	1	440
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	1	440
—— Statutes then made, and others renewed, Heads of. —— ——	1	440, 1
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1389. — ——	1	442
Revive the Statutes of Proviſors. — ——	1	444
Their Subſidy granted. —— ——	1	444
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, in 1390, and the Cauſe thereof. —— ——	1	445
Their Grant to the King, and for what Purpoſe.	1	445
—— Method to reſtrain the Riches of the Clergy	1	446
—— Act of Appropriations paſſed this Seſſion, Account of. —— ——	1	447, 8
—— Requeſt to the King, in Favour of his Prerogative. —— ——	1	448, 9
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1392. ——	1	449
Cauſe of their Summons. — ——	1	449
Their Subſidies granted, and the Conditions thereof. —— ——	1	450
—— Requeſt to the King, touching the Enlargement of his Prerogative. — ——	1	450
Meet the King at *Wincheſter* in 1393. ——	1	450
Grant him the ſame diſpenſing Power as in the laſt Parliament, concerning the Statute of Proviſors. —— ——	1	451
Their Subſidy granted at this Seſſion. ——	1	451
—— Aſſent to the King, his Heirs, *&c.* making their laſt Will and Teſtament. ——	1	451
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1394, and the Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	452
Their Subſidies granted for the King's Expedition into *Ireland*. —— —	1	453, 4
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, in 1395, by the Duke of *York*, Regent. —— ——	1	454
Their Grant to the King at that Time. —	1	454

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, meet the King at *Weſtminſter* in 1397.	1	455
Their Sentence againſt *Thomas Haxey*, Clerk, for bringing in a Bill to regulate the King's Houſhold.	1	458
Reverſe the Proceedings in the Eleventh of this Reign, againſt the Prerogative.	1	458
Permit the baniſhed Judges, *Belknap*, *Holt*, and *Burgh*, to return.	1	458
Their Subſidies granted this Seſſion.	1	460
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1397.	1	462
How addreſſed by the Lord-Chancellor at their firſt Meeting.	1	462
Reverſe all the Proceedings of the King's Commiſſion, granted in 1386.	1	463
—— the Pardons granted to the Duke of *Glouceſter*, and the Earls of *Arundel* and *Warwick*, in 1388.	1	463
Their Acknowledgement, touching the Innocency of ſundry Biſhops and Lords, named in the Commiſſion of the tenth of the King's Regin	1	478
—— Adjournment.	1	480
—— Manner of ſwearing to ſupport their Reſolutions.	1	480, 1
Meet the King at *Shrewſbury* in 1398, according to Adjournment.	1	482
Their Approbation of the Judges' Anſwers to the Queſtions propoſed at *Nottingham*, in 1387.	1	483
—— Decree, for making void all the Proceedings of Parliament in the eleventh Year of his Reign.	1	484
—— warm Attachment to the Royal Prerogative.	1	486
—— Subſidy granted to the King for Life.	1	486
Annull the Diſheriſon of the two *Deſpenſers*.	1	488
Their Reaſon for ſo doing.	1	488, 9
—— Authority, how delegated, and to whom.	1	492
—— Diſſolution.	1	493
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1399, by King *Henry* IV.	2	4
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions as uſual.	2	6

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings concerning the Renunciation of *Richard* II. ——	2	6 *to* 11
Their Articles againſt him, Particulars of. —	2	12 *to* 29
—— Subſidy granted to the King. ——	2	38
—— Statutes made at this Seſſion. ——	2	38, 9
—— Order, concerning Sir *William Rickhill.*	2	53
—— Proceedings againſt the late Lords Appellants. —— ——	2	57, 8
—— Enquiry into the Murder of the Duke of *Glouceſter.* —— ——	2	58 *to* 60
Summoned to *York* in 1400. — —	2	62
—— to *Weſtminſter* in 1401. —	2	62
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion, Particulars of.	2	65, 6
—— Statute againſt Heretics, Abſtract of. —	2	67
—— againſt Proviſions from *Rome*, Abſtract of. —— ——	2	67, 8
—— Pageantry, on offering a Subſidy to the King. —— ——	2	68
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1402. ——	2	69
—— in 1403. ——	2	69
Their large Grant to the King at this Seſſion. -	2	72
—— Diſſolution. —— —	2	72
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1404. ——	2	76
Procure the Removal of ſome of the King's Officers. —— ——	2	79
Their farther Regulations in his Houſhold. —	2	80
—— Order, concerning the Record of a Subſidy.	2	83
Summoned to *Coventry* in 1405. ——	2	84
Their Subſidy granted at this Time, and the Condition thereof. — —	2	84, 5
How nick-named by the Populace. ——	2	86
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1406. ——	2	90
Their Grant to the King at this Seſſion. —	2	91
—— Articles of Agreement, touching the Safeguard of the Sea. — —	2	93
—— Settlement of the Crown, Manner of. —	2	94
—— Repeal thereof. — —	2	96
—— Statute, for fixing the Crown in general Tail, Abſtract of. — —	2	97, 8
—— Act, relating to County Elections, Abſtract of. — — —	2	105, 6

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, summon'd to *Glouceſter* in 1407.	2	107
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	2	108
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1410. ——	2	109
Their Statutes enacted there, for the Security of the Kingdom, Heads of. ——	2	111
—— great Reſpect paid to the Prince of *Wales*.	2	111
—— Subſidy at this Seſſion. — —	2	116
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1411. — —	2	119
Their Subſidy and a Land-Tax granted, Account of. —— ——	2	120
—— Act, relating to Coin. ——	2	120
—— to Riots. ——	2	122
—— generous Offer to *Henry* V. at his Acceſſion to the Throne. — —	2	126
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1413. ——	2	128
Their Subſidy granted there, Account of. —	2	129
Reinforce the ſeveral Acts againſt Proviſors from *Rome*. —— ——	2	129, 30
Their Act, concerning the Election of Commons to ſerve in Parliament. — —	2	131
—— concerning Wears, Mills, *&c.* —	2	131
—— againſt the Forgers of falſe Deeds. —	2	131
—— concerning Under-Shriffs, Bailiffs, *&c.*	2	131
—— further Proceedings in this Parliament. —	2	132, 3
Summoned to *Leiceſter* in 1414. ——	2	134
Their Act againſt the Followers of *Wickliffe*'s Doctrine, Heads of —— —	2	134, 5
—— concerning Priories Alien. ——	2	135, 6
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1414. — —	2	143
Their Supply granted the King at this Seſſion.	2	145
—— Act for the Regulation of Juſtices, Heads of.	2	146
—— of Juries. ——	2	146
—— for limiting the Salaries of ſtipendiary Curates. — — —	2	146
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1415. ——	2	148
Their Act againſt Foreigners. — —	2	150
—— againſt clipping, waſhing, and filing of Money, Heads of. — ——	2	151
—— for limiting the Fees touching the Probate of Wills. —— —	2	151
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1416. — —	2	152

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Acts paſſed at the Seſſion in 1416, ſome Account of. — —	2	153
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1417. — —	2	155
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	2	155
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *John Oldcaſtle*, Lord *Cobham*. — —	2	156, 7, 8
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1419. —	2	160
Their Subſidy granted to the King. —	2	160
—— farther Proceedings at this Seſſion. —	2	161
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1420. —	2	161
Their Acts paſſed at that Time. — —	2	161, 2
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1421. — —	2	162
Their Subſidy granted there. — —	2	162
—— Approbation of a Peace made with *France*.	2	164
—— Acts paſſed this Seſſion. — —	2	164
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, a ſecond Time, in 1421. — —	2	165
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	165
—— Statutes relating to Coinage, Heads of. -	2	165, 6
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1422, by *Henry* VI.	2	170
Their Appointment, concerning the King's Stile and Titles, *&c.* — —	2	172
—— concerning a Protector of the Realm. — —	2	172, 3
—— Subſidy granted to the King. —	2	173
—— Order for eſtabliſhing the Government during the King's Minority. — —	2	173, 4
—— Statutes enacted this Seſſion, Heads of. -	2	174, 5
—— Grant to *Humphry* Duke of *Glouceſter*. -	2	175, 6
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1423. —	2	176
Appoint the Duke of *Glouceſter* Lord Preſident.	2	176
—— a Coinage at *York*. — —	2	177, 8
Their Orders, relating to the Payment of the late King's Debts. — —	2	178, 9
—— Peace with the *Scots*, and Releaſement of the King thereof. — —	2	179
—— Grant to *Edm. Mortimer*, Earl of *March*.	2	180
—— to the Maſter, *&c.* of the Hoſpital of St. *Leonard*'s in *York*. — —	2	181
—— Statute concerning the Staple of *Calais*. -	2	181
—— againſt Sir *John Mortimer*. —	2	182

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Subsidy granted at the Session in 1423. — —	2	183
Reduce the Protector's Power, and how. —	2	183
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1425. —	2	184
Their Grant to *John Mowbray*, Earl Marshal.	2	187
— Subsidy to the King, Account of. —	2	187
— Act against the Exportation of Sheep. —	2	189, 90
— for the Encouragement of Husbandry.	2	190
— concerning Merchant Strangers. —	2	190
Summoned to *Leicester* in 1426. — —	2	191
Their Order to prevent Tumults there. —	2	191
How nick-named by the Populace. — —	2	191
Their Committee appointed to make a Reconciliation between the Duke of *Glouceſter* and *Henry Beaufort*, Bishop of *Winchester*.	2	196
— Subsidy to the King. — —	2	198
How menaced by the Pope, concerning the Statute of Provisors. — —	2	198, 9
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1428. —	2	200
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax granted there, for the *French* War. — —	2	201, 2
— Act concerning Exigents. — —	2	202
— Sheriffs. — —	2	202
— Water-Courses, *&c.* —	2	202, 3
How addressed, by a Female Remonstrance, against the Duke of *Glouceſter*. — —	2	204
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1429. — —	2	205
Their Admittance of the King into his Regal Dignity, and Dissolution of the Protectorship. — — —	2	206
— large Subsidies granted this Session, Account of. — — —	2	207 *to* 209
— Regulation of the King's Council. —	2	209
— Act relating to Privilege. — —	2	210
— to Weights and Measures. -	2	210
— for limiting Votes for Knights of Shires. — — —	2	210
— Dissolution. — —	2	211
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1431. — —	2	212
Their Subsidy, and a Land-Tax granted to the King, Account of. — —	2	213

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Authority to the King's Council, touching Securities to his Creditors. — — —	2	213
Their Act relating to Baſtardy. — —	2	214
——— —— to Executors of Wills. —	2	214
——— —— to Navigation. ——	2	214
Make a Peace with the *Scots*, in the Abſence of the King. —— ———	2	216
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1432. ——	2	216
Their Subſidy granted there. — ——	2	217
—— farther Proceedings at this Seſſion. —	2	218 *to* 220
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1433. ———	2	221
Their Prorogation, on account of the Plague in *London*. ——— —	2	222
—— Proviſion for the immediate Service of the King's Houſhold. — —	2	222
—— meeting again. — ———	2	222
—— Zeal for the Support of the late Act againſt Quarrels. — —— —	2	223
—— Ordinance for a general Obſervation thereof. —— ———	2	223
—— Salary to the Duke of *Bedford*. —	2	224
—— Subſidy, and a Vote of Credit granted this Seſſion, Account of. — —	2	224
—— Statute, touching ſuch Perſons in *Southwark* as kept Whore-Houſes. ———	2	225, 6
—— further Statutes at this Time, Abſtract of.	2	226, 7
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1435. ——	2	228
Their Vote of Credit to the King's Council. -	2	229
—— large Subſidy, Account of. ———	2	229
—— further Proceedings at this Seſſion. —	2	229, 30
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1436. ———	2	230
Their Subſidies, and a Vote of Credit, granted to the King. ——— —	2	231
—— Act againſt vexatious Suits in Law. —	2	232
——— for the Tranſportation of Corn, when at a low Rate. — —— —	2	232
——— concerning Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and Coroners. — — ——	2	232
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1439. ———	2	234
Their Subſidies granted there. — —	2	235

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Statutes made at the Session in 1439, some Account of.	2	236, 7, 8
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1442.	2	238
—— 1445.	2	239
Their Subsidy granted at that Time.	2	241
—— Approbation of the Marquis of *Suffolk*'s Conduct in negotiating the King's Marriage	2	242
—— Subsidy granted him, in Consideration of his Expences therein.	2	242
—— further Proceedings at this Session.	2	243, 4
Called to *St. Edmundsbury* in 1447.	2	245
Their Proceedings there.	2	246
Principal Motive of their Summons at this Time, Account of.	2	247, 8, 9
Called to *Westminster* in 1449.	2	250
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax granted there, Particulars of.	2	250, 1
—— Statutes made this Session.	2	251, 2
Called to meet at *Leicester* in 1450.	2	253
Their Refusal thereof.	2	253
Summoned to *Westminster* the same Year.	2	253
Their Prorogation to *London*.	2	253
—— Adjournment to *Westminster*.	2	254
—— to *Leicester*.	2	254
—— large Subsidy granted there.	2	254
—— Articles of Accusation against *William de la Pole*, Duke of *Suffolk*.	2	256, 7
—— Statute of Resumption made this Session.	2	260
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1451.	2	261
Their Grants, in order to raise Money for the King.	2	263
—— Statute against *Jack Cade*.	2	264
Called to *Reading* in 1453.	2	268
Their Subsidy granted to the King.	2	269
—— Prorogation to *Westminster*.	2	269
—— Proceedings there.	2	270
—— further Prorogations at this Time, Account of.	2	270
—— Proceedings on a Complaint against *Thomas Thorpe*, the Speaker.	2	271
—— further Transactions, Particulars of.	2	272 *to* 276

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, ſummoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1455, and the Reaſons thereof.	2	278, 9
Their Act for ſettling the Fees of the Officers of the Exchequer.	2	284
—— for limiting the Number of Attornies in *Norfolk*, *Suffolk*, and *Norwich*.	2	284
—— Reſolutions againſt the Queen, *&c.*	2	284, 5
—— Appointments for the Government of the Realm.	2	285
Summoned to *Coventry* in 1460.	2	288
Their Bill of Attainder againſt *Richard* Duke of *York*, and his Accomplices.	2	288, 9, 90
—— Proceedings in Conſequence thereof.	2	290
—— Statute in Favour of the Prerogative, Abſtract of.	2	292
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1461.	2	294
Repeal all the Acts of the late Parliament at *Coventry*.	2	294, 5
Their Award, concerning the Duke of *York*'s Claim to the Crown.	2	297, 8
—— Act, declaring him right Heir thereto.	2	298
—— Power granted him in Conſequence thereof.	2	299
—— Debate on his Speech to them.	2	303, 4, 5
Award between the King and the Duke.	2	305, 6, 7
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1461, by King *Edward* IV.	2	312, 13
Their Act, declaring *Henry* IV. an Uſurper, and his Family diſinherited.	2	314, 15
—— Attainders thereupon.	2	316 *to* 318
—— Acts of Reſtitution.	2	318
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1463.	2	322
Their Subſidy granted to the King.	2	322
Called to *York* in 1464.	2	323
Their Adjournment to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year.	2	323
—— Subſidies granted there to the King for Life, Particulars of.	2	324, 5
—— farther Attainders againſt the Adherents of the late King.	2	325, 6
—— Statute againſt Luxury in Dreſs, ſome Account of.	2	327, 8
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1467.	2	329
Their Proceedings there.	2	330

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Adjournment to *Reading* in 1468. —— —	2	331
Their Adjournment to *Weſtminſter* the ſame Year.	2	331
—— Subſidy granted at that Time. — —	2	332
—— farther Tranſactions there. — —	2	332, 3
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1470, by *Henry* VI. on his Reſtoration to the Crown. — —	2	334
Their Reverſal of the Proceedings ſince the Acceſſion of *Edward* IV. — ——	2	334, 5
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1472, on the Reſtoration of *Edward*. — — ——	2	339, 40
Their Supply granted there. — ——	2	340
—— Prorogation to *Weſtminſter* in 1473. —	2	340, 1
—— Reverſal of Attainders. — ——	2	341
—— Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	2	341
—— farther Prorogation. — ——	2	342
—— Proceedings at the ſecond Seſſion. —	2	343, 4
Prorogued again. —— ——	2	344
Their Meeting at *Weſtminſter* in 1474. — —	2	345
—— Proceedings from that Time to their Diſſolution. —— ——	2	345 *to* 349
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1477. — —	2	353
Their Tranſactions there. — ——	2	354 *to* 357
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1482. — —	2	363
Their Subſidy granted there. — ——	2	363, 4
—— farther Proceedings at this Seſſion. ——	2	364, 5
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1484, by King *Richard* III. —— ——	2	378
Their Proceedings againſt Sir *Tho. Stanley*'s Lady.	2	381, 2
—— for excluding the late King *Edward*'s Children, and ſettling the Crown on *Richard* and his Deſcendants. —	2	385 *to* 394
—— Attainder of *Henry* Earl of *Richmond*, and his Adherents. —— ——	2	396
—— uſeful Statutes enacted at this Time. —	2	397
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1486, by *Henry* VII. —	2	402
Entail the Crown on *Henry* and his Heirs. —	2	404
Reverſe the Attainders of his Friends. ——	2	406
Their further Proceedings and Diſſolution. —	2	407, 8
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1488. ——	2	412
How addreſſed by the Lord-Chancellor at their Meeting. —— ——	2	412 *to* 419

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their large Supply for the *French* War. — — —	2	419
Their Statute relating to the Star-Chamber. —	2	420
—— to the King's Council. -	2	421
—— to Rapes. —	2	421
—— to Murder. —	2	422
—— to Privilege of the Clergy.	2	422
—— to Riots. — —	2	422
—— to Usury. —	2	423
Summoned to meet in 1489. — —	2	425
Their Laws made at this Session. —	2	426 *to* 431
Meet at *Westminster* in 1492. —	2	432
Their Benevolence granted the King for the *French* War. — —	2	434
—— Proceedings at this Session. —	2	434, 5
Called to *Westminster* in 1497. —	2	437
Their Acts made there, Particulars of. — —	2	438, 9, 40
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1498. — —	2	441
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	2	441, 2
Meet at *Westminster* in 1505. — —	2	444
Their Laws enacted at that Time. —	2	445, 6
—— Subsidy and a Benevolence granted. —	2	447
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1509, by *Hen.* VIII.	3	2
How addressed at their Meeting. —	3	3, 4, 5
Their List of Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	3	5
—— Proceedings against Sir *Thomas Empson* and *Edmund Dudley*, Esq; — —	3	7, 8
—— Subsidy granted the King. — —	3	8
—— Dissolution. — —	3	8
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1510, and the Reasons thereof. — —	3	10 *to* 12
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	3	12
—— Laws enacted, Heads of. — —	3	12, 13
Called to *Westminster* in 1512. — —	3	14
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax. — —	3	14
Meet at *Westminster* in 1514. —	3	16
Their Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. —	3	19
—— of a Subsidy. — —	3	19
—— Statutes enacted this Session. — —	3	20, 1
Meet at *Westminster* in 1516. — —	3	22
Their Proceedings at that Session. —	3	22, 3, 4

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, ſummoned to *London* in 1523.	3	27
Their Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	3	33
—— Statutes enacted. — ——	3	35, 6, 7
Called to *Weſtminſter* in 1529. ——	3	40
Their Articles exhibited there againſt Cardinal *Wolſey*. —— ——	3	42 *to* 55
—— Reſolution for reforming Religion. — —	3	65
—— Statutes enacted in purſuance thereof. —	3	65
—— Act for diſcharging the King from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors. —	3	65, 6
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1530. — —	3	68
Their Letter to Pope *Clement* VII. in Favour of Queen *Catharine*'s Divorce. ——	3	68 *to* 72
Liſt of, who ſigned it. — ——	3	72, 3
How anſwered. —— ——	3	73 *to* 79
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1531. — ——	3	79
Their Laws enacted this Seſſion. ——	3	82 *to* 84
—— in 1532. — —	3	87 *to* 90
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1533. — —	3	91
—— in 1533-4. ——	3	92
Their Acts to prohibit Appeals to *Rome*, Abſtract of. —— ——	3	93 *to* 95
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1534. ——	3	96
Their Acts for retrenching Eccleſiaſtical Power.	3	96
—— further Laws enacted this Seſſion, Abſtract of. —— ——	3	97 *to* 102
—— Prorogation. —— ——	3	107
—— Oath, concerning the Settlement of the Crown on the King's Iſſue by *Ann Boleyn*.	3	108
—— further Statutes enacted at this Time, Heads of. —— ——	3	109
—— Act in 1535, declaring the King Supreme Head of the Church, Abſtract of. -	3	110, 11
—— further Acts at that Seſſion. ——	3	111 *to* 113
—— Subſidy granted. — —	3	114
—— Preamble to an Act, for ſuppreſſing the Leſſer Monaſteries. — ——	3	115
—— Act, for inveſting the Revenues thereof in the King. —— ——	3	117
—— Diſſolution. —— —	3	118
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1537. ——	3	118, 19

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Act of Succession in Favour of Lady *Jane Seymour*, the new Queen. — — —	3	124 *to* 127
Their Act for abolishing the Papal Power in *England*. — —	3	130
—— further Proceedings at this Session. —	3	130 *to* 133
—— Dissolution. — —	3	134
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1540, and the Occasion thereof. — —	3	135
Their pompous Procession. — —	3	135 *to* 138
—— Committee appointed for Religion, List of. — —	3	140
—— sundry Attainders at this Time, and Remarks thereon. — —	3	141 *to* 144
—— Act for the total Suppression of Monasteries, *&c.* Abstract of, with Remarks thereon. — —	3	144 *to* 147
—— Articles established, concerning Religion.	3	149, 50
—— Punishment of such who should infringe them. — —	3	149, 50
—— Act, concerning those who were put out of Monasteries. — —	3	152
—— for erecting new Bishopricks. —	3	152
—— Preamble thereto. — —	3	152, 3
—— further Proceedings at this Session. —	3	153 *to* 155
—— Prorogations, and Meeting again. —	3	155 *to* 157
—— Subsidy granted to the King, Account of.	3	160, 1
—— Suppression of the Order of St. *John* of *Jerusalem*, with Remarks thereon. —	3	161, 2
Settle a Jointure on Queen *Anne* of *Cleve*. —	3	163
Their Attainder of *Thomas* Lord *Cromwell*. —	3	163
—— Proposal to the King, touching the Validity of his last Marriage. — —	3	166, 7
How answered. — —	3	167
Their Statute, for declaring the said Marriage void. — —	3	167, 8
—— other Statutes enacted this Session, Heads of. — —	3	168 *to* 170
—— Dissolution, and remarkable Unanimity, Account of. — —	3	171, 2
Summoned to *Westminster* in 1542. —	3	173

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, how addreſſed at their Meeting by the Lord Chancellor.	3	173 *to* 176
Their Attainder of Queen *Catharine*.	3	177
—— Proceedings thereon.	3	177 *to* 183
—— Statutes enacted this Seſſion.	3	184, 5
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1543.	3	190
Their Grant of a Subſidy to the King, Particulars of.	3	190, 1
—— Act, for the Reformation of Religion, Heads of.	3	191 *to* 193
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1544.	3	194
Their Act for altering the King's Stile.	3	195
—— for ſettling the Succeſſion to the Crown, Heads of.	3	195, 6
—— Diſſolution.	3	198
—— Statutes enacted this Seſſion, Abſtract of.	3	198, 9
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1546.	3	202
Their Subſidy granted there.	3	202
—— Statute, for the Diſſolution of all Colleges, Hoſpitals, *&c.*	3	202, 3
—— other Statutes enacted this Seſſion, Heads of.	3	203 *to* 205
—— Prorogation, and Meeting again, in 1547.	3	205 *to* 210
—— Act of Attainder againſt *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolk* and *Henry* Earl of *Surrey*.	3	210 to 212
—— Diſſolution, by the Death of the King.	3	213
—— Bills ready for the Royal Aſſent, Titles of.	3	213
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* by King *Edward* VI. in 1547.	3	216
Their Repeal of the Statute of Prerogative, paſſed 28th, *Henry* VIII.	3	222
—— Act, relating to the Sacrament.	3	223
—— to the Confirmation of Biſhops.	3	223, 4
—— Subſidy granted to the King.	3	224, 5
—— Act for diſſolving Chauntries.	3	225
—— Preamble to a Statute, for repealing of certain Acts for Treaſon, *&c.*	3	229 *to* 231
—— Act againſt Vagabonds.	3	231
—— Prorogation, and Meeting again, in 1548.	3	232, 3
—— Act, for the Uniformity in Religion, Abſtract of.	3	234, 5

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Act for allowing Prieſts to marry, Heads of. — — —	3	236
Their Act for the better Support of the Parochial Clergy. ——— ———	3	237, 8
—— Proceedings on a Bill of Attainder againſt *Thomas* Lord *Seymour*, High-Admiral of *England*. — — ——	3	238 *to* 240
—— Subſidy granted this Seſſion. ——	3	245
—— Reſtoration of ſundry Perſons in Blood. —	3	245
—— Statute againſt eating Fleſh in *Lent*. —	3	246
—— Aſſembly again in 1549, purſuant to a ſecond Prorogation. — —	3	248
—— Act againſt Riots. — —	3	248
—— Proceedings againſt *Edward Seymour*, Duke of *Somerſet*. —— ——	3	250, 1
—— Act for defacing Images. — —	3	252
—— further Laws made this Seſſion. ——	3	252, 3
—— Prorogation, and Aſſembly again, in 1551-2.	3	253, 4
—— Act for the Uniformity of Service, and Adminiſtration of Sacraments. ——	3	254
——— for the Obſervation of Holy-Days. -	3	255
——— for the Marriage of the Clergy. —	3	257
——— againſt fighting in Churches, and Church-Yards. — ——	3	258
——— relating to Treaſon. — —	3	259
——— for the Relief of the Poor. ——	3	259
——— againſt Uſury. — —	3	260
——— for the Encouragement of the Woollen Manufactory. — —	3	260
—— further Proceedings againſt the Duke of *Somerſet*. — — —	3	261 *to* 263
—— Diſſolution. —— ——	3	263
Summoned to meet in 1552. — —	3	264, 266
Their Subſidy granted the King. — —	3	268
—— Statutes enacted this Seſſion. ——	3	269 *to* 271
—— Diſſolution. — — —	3	271
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in 1553, by Queen *Mary*. — — —	3	289
Their Formality at opening this Seſſion. —	3	289, 90
—— Statute for limiting of Treaſons and Felonies. — — —	3	291
—— Preamble thereto. —— ——	3	292

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Statute for declaring the Queen's Legitimacy. — —	3	293
Their Preamble to this Act. — —	3	293, 4
—— Repeal of all the Acts made in Favour of the Reformation. — —	3	295
—— Statute to prevent the Disturbances of Preachers, and the Abuse of Altars, Crucifixes, Crosses, &c. — —	3	295, 6
—— against Riots. — —	3	296, 7
Reverse the Attainder of *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolk*. — — —	3	298
Confirm the Attainder against *Thomas Cranmer*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*. —	3	299
—— against *Guilford* Lord *Dudley*, and Lady *Jane*, his Wife. —	3	299
Their Dissolution. — —	3	301
Meet at *Westminster* in 1554. — —	3	302
Their Bill to settle the Queen's Marriage with *Philip* of *Spain*, Abstract of. — —	3	303, 4, 5
—— Statute concerning the Prerogative. —	3	305, 6
—— for restoring the Bishoprick of *Durham*. — —	3	307
—— Preamble thereto. — —	3	307, 8
—— further Proceedings. — —	3	308, 9, 10
—— Dissolution. — —	3	310
Restore in Blood Sir *William Parr*, late Marquis of *Northampton*. — —	3	310
Consent to the Queen's Marriage with *Philip* of *Spain*. — —	3	310
Dissolved in *May*, 1554. — —	3	310
Meet at *Westminster*, in *November*, 1554, by a Summons from King *Philip* and Queen *Mary*. — —	3	312
Their unusual Solemnity on this Occasion. —	3	312
Repeal the Attainder of Cardinal *Pole*. —	3	313
Their Reasons for so doing. —	3	313, 14
—— Petition to the King and Queen, expressing their Sorrow for all past Proceedings against the Pope. —	3	321, 2
Kneel down, and are absolved by the Cardinal.	3	323
Their Joy on this Occasion. — —	3	323

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, repeal all the Acts made againſt the Pope.	3	325
Deſire the Cardinal's Interceſſion with the Pope, for the Eſtabliſhment of certain Articles.	3	326
Obtain a Confirmation from the Apoſtolic See, of their Purchaſes of Abbey Lands.	3	327
Revive the former Statutes againſt Hereſy.	3	328
Enact a Statute relating to Treaſons	3	330
——— traiterous Words.	3	330
——— ſeditious Rumours.	3	331
——— Gypſies.	3	332
Reverſe the Attainder and Outlawry of *Richard Pate*, Biſhop of *Worceſter*.	3	332
Their Proceſſion and public Thanks for their Converſion to the Catholic Church.	3	332
Are diſſolved by the Queen.	3	332, 3
Receive Information of the Queen's being pregnant.	3	336
Their Addreſs thereupon, for the Child's Maintenance, Support, and Government.	3	336, 7, 8
Receive two extraordinary Petitions from the impriſoned Proteſtant Preachers.	3	339, 40
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, in *October*, 1555, by a new Writ of Summons.	3	341
Enact a Statute for the Suppreſſion of Firſt-Fruits and Tenths, and the Surrender of Impropriations.	3	344
Deprive *Ann Calthorp*, Counteſs of *Suſſex*, of her Jointure.	3	349
Enact ſome other Statutes this Seſſion.	3	349
Are diſſolved.	3	349
Meet at *Weſtminſter* again in *January*, 1558.	3	350
Form a Deſign for entering into a War with *France*.	3	351
Make Preparations for this Purpoſe.	3	351, 2
Their Statutes enacted this Seſſion.	3	351 *to* 354
Enact a Statute to reſtrain the Liberty of the Preſs.	3	354
Summoned, by Queen *Elizabeth*, to meet at *Weſtminſter* in *January*, 1558.	3	363
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	3	363

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, enact a Statute for reſtoring the Firſt-Fruits, &c. to the Crown. —	3	375
Enact a Statute for the Recognition of the Queen's Title. — —	3	375
——— for reſtoring the Supremacy to the Crown. — —	3	376
Their Reſolution with regard to the Privilege of Peers. — — —	3	408
Enact a Statute for exchanging Lands of Biſhopricks. — — —	3	412
——— againſt offering Violence to the Queen's Perſon. — —	3	413
——— for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, &c. — —	3	413
——— for frequenting the public Service of the Church. — —	3	413
——— for the Encouragement of Trade.	3	434
Reverſe ſundry Attainders. — —	3	435, 6
Are diſſolved in *May*, 1559. — —	3	436
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1562. —	4	1
Take the Oath of Supremacy. — —	4	13
Confirm the Subſidy granted by the Clergy to the Queen. — —	4	14
Enact a Statute againſt Prophecies. — —	4	35, 6
——— Conjuration and Witchcraft. — — —	4	36, 7
——— relating to Excommunication. -	4	37, 8
Their other Statutes at the Seſſion in 1562. —	4	38, 9
Prorogued to *October*, 1562. — —	4	52
Again prorogued, on account of the Plague in *London* and *Weſtminſter*. — —	4	52
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1566, after many Prorogations. — —	4	53
Appoint a Committee to petition the Queen about the Succeſſion and her Marriage. —	4	61, 2
Confirm the Validity of the *Engliſh* Ordination by a Statute. — —	4	74
Their other Statutes at the Seſſion in 1566. —	4	75, 6
Diſſolved, *Anno* 1566. — —	4	85
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, by a freſh Writ of Summons, *Anno* 1571. — —	4	85

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their pompous Proceſſion to the Parliament-Houſe. — —	4	86, 7
Paſs a Bill of Attainder againſt *Thomas Percy*, Earl of *Northumberland*; *Charles Nevile*, Earl of *Weſtmoreland*; and many others of Note. —— — —	4	98
Their Statute relating to Treaſon. —	4	98, 9
—— to Popery, and the See of *Rome*. — — —	4	100
—— againſt Fugitives fled beyond Seas.	4	100, 1
—— for reforming Miniſters of the Church. — — —	4	101
—— againſt Frauds on account of Dilapidations. — — —	4	101
—— touching Leaſes of Benefices with Cure. — — —	4	101
Diſſolved, *Anno* 1571. — —	4	165
Summoned to meet again at *Weſtminſter* in 1572.	4	165
Their Proceedings againſt *Mary* Queen of *Scots*.	4	177 *to* 180
Enact a ſevere Statute againſt Vagrants. —	4	179, 80
Their other Statutes enacted this Seſſion. —	4	226
Are prorogued. —— ——	4	226
Meet at *Weſtminſter* again, after twenty-four Prorogations, *Anno* 1581. — —	4	228
Their ſevere Statute againſt ſuch as ſpread falſe Reports of the Queen. — ——	4	231
—— againſt ſuch as turn Papiſts.	4	232
Paſs a Bill for fortifying the Borders towards *Scotland*. —— ——	4	235
Their Difference on this Account. — —	4	235
Prorogued. —— ——	4	254
Meet again, after eighteen Prorogations, and are diſſolved. —— ——	4	255
Called to meet at *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1585. —	4	256
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions. —	4	256
Their ſevere Statute againſt Jeſuits, Seminary Prieſts, *&c.* —— ——	4	257, 8
—— for the Security of the Queen's Perſon. —— ——	4	259
Confirm the Grant of a Subſidy from the Clergy.	4	261

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, again prorogued feveral Times without any intervening Seffion, to *Sept.* 1585, at which Time they are diffolved.	4	279, 80
Eftabliſh an Aſſociation for the Surety of the Queen. ——— ———	4	279, 80
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, by a Writ of Summons, *Anno* 1586. — ———	4	281
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions, as uſual. ——— ———	4	283
Their Proceedings this Seſſion againſt *Mary* Queen of *Scots*. — ———	4	283 *to* 288
—— Petition for her ſpeedy Execution. —	4	288 *to* 292
—— Reaſons for it. — ———	4	301
Adjourned by the Commiſſioners to *Feb.* 1587.	4	309
Meet at *Weſtminſter* according to their Adjournment. ——— ———	4	306
Confirm the Grant of a Subſidy from the Clergy.	4	307
Confiſcate the Goods and Eſtates of the late Accomplices of the Queen of *Scots* — —	4	308
Diſſolved by Commiſſion. — ———	4	319
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in *November*, 1588.	4	320
Prorogued the ſame Day, by the Queen's Letters Patent, to *February* next enſuing. — —	4	320
Aſſemble again at *Weſtminſter*, according to their Adjournment. — ———	4	320
Confirm the Grant of a Subſidy from the Clergy.	4	323
Deſire the Queen to declare War againſt *Spain*.	4	340
Diſſolved. ——— ———	4	340
Meet at *Weſtminſter* by Writs of Summons, 1592	4	342
Paſs a Bill againſt Popiſh Recuſants. — —	4	349, 50
——— againſt Puritans. — ———	4	350
——— for the Relief of Soldiers and Mariners.	4	356
Diſſolved, *Anno* 1593. — ———	4	402
Summoned to meet at *Weſtminſter* in 1597, on Account of a Peace between *France* and *Spain*. ——— ———	4	403
Paſs a Bill for the Increaſe of Mariners and Support of Navigation. — ———	4	409
——— erecting Houſes of Correction, for the Puniſhment of Vagabonds. —	4	410

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, paſs a Bill for erecting Work-Houſes for Relief of the Poor. ——	4	410
Their other Bills paſſed this Seſſion. — —	4	410
Confirm a former Statute for the Deprivation of Popiſh Biſhops. — ——	4	411
Diſſolved, *Anno* 1597. — ——	4	420
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1601. —	4	422
Confirm the Grant of a Subſidy from the Clergy.	4	431
Diſſolved in *December*, *Anno* 1601. — —	4	506
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1603, being the firſt Parliament held by King *James* I. -	5	20
Paſs a Bill for recognizing the Title of King *James* I. to the Crown of *England*. —	5	53, 4
Their Preamble to this Bill. — ——	5	55
Enact a Statute againſt Witchcraft. — —	5	88
—————— againſt Drunkards and Keepers of Public Houſes. — ——	5	88
Appoint Commiſſioners to treat with the *Scots* about an Union between the two Kingdoms.	5	96, 7
Their Statutes, relating to the Clergy, enacted this Seſſion. —— ——	5	102
Paſs a Bill for defraying the Charges of the King's Houſhold. — ——	5	107
—————— againſt Jeſuits, *&c. Anno* 1604. -	5	110, 12
Prorogued from *July*, 1604, to *February* next following. —— ——	5	124
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, purſuant to their Prorogation, and are farther prorogued to *November*, 1605. —— ——	5	125
Aſſemble again at *Weſtminſter* according to the laſt Prorogation. — • ——	5	126
Prorogued to *January*, 1605. — —	5	141
Meet again according to Appointment. — —	5	141
Paſs a Bill for an annual Thankſgiving on the fifth of *November*. — ——	5	145
———— for attainting the Conſpirators in the Powder Plot. —— ——	5	145
———— againſt Popiſh Recuſants. — —	5	146
———— to reſtrain ſome Abuſes in Eccleſiaſtical Courts, touching Excommunications.	5	152
Their Proceedings this Seſſion in the Buſineſs of the Union. —— ——	5	154, 5

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, prorogued to *November*, 1606.	5	156
Meet at *Weſtminſter* at the Time appointed. —	5	157
Their Proceedings this Seſſion in the Matter of the Union. —— ——	5	163 *to* 173
Paſs a Bill to prevent Diſcord between the *Engliſh* and *Scots*. —— ——	5	173
Adjourned to *April*, 1607. — ——	5	207
Meet again, and ſtill purſue the Buſineſs of the Union. —— ——	5	214
Paſs a Bill for the Encouragement of foreign Trade and Commerce. — ——	5	215
Prorogued, by Commiſſion, to *Feb.* 1607, and from thence, at different Times, to *February*, 1609. —— —	5	217
Meet at *Weſtminſter*, purſuant to the laſt Prorogation. — — —	5	217
Conſider about granting a Supply to the King.	5	218, 19
Their Proceedings in the Affair of Tenures, *&c.*	5	225 *to* 230
—— Attempt to redreſs this Grievance. —	5	225
Greatly affected with the Murder of *Henry* IV. King of *France*. — —	5	231, 2
Their Proceedings, on this Occaſion, againſt Popiſh Recuſants. — ——	5	232, 234, 5
Paſs a Bill for adminiſtering the Oath of Allegiance to Women, and for the Reformation of married Women, being Recuſants.	5	237
Prorogued for a ſhort Space, and meet again in *October*, 1610. — ——	5	245, 264
Their Proceedings in the Affair of the Great Contract. — ——	5	264 *to* 267
Diſſolved by Commiſſion. —— —	5	267
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1614. —	5	272
Diſſolved by Commiſſion. — —	5	303, 4
Summoned to meet at *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1620.	5	310
Petition the King to put the Laws in Execution againſt Jeſuits, *&c.* — —	5	322
Paſs a Bill relating to Hoſpitals and Work-Houſes for the Poor. — ——	5	339
—— to confirm an Hoſpital founded in the Charter-Houſe by *Thomas Sutton*, Eſq; —	5	339

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, paſs a Bill to enable Prince *Charles* to make Leaſes of Lands belonging to his Duchy of *Cornwall*. ——	5	344
Paſs a Bill for the Grant of two Subſidies by the Laity, and three from the Clergy. —	5	359
Obtain Leave of the King to ſit a Fortnight longer than was intended. ——	5	467
Adjourned, by Commiſſion, to *November*, 1621.	5	471
Meet again in *November*, 1621, according to Adjournment. — —	5	476
Diſſolved by Commiſſion. — —	5	512
Meet at *Weſtminſter* in *February*, 1623. —	6	4
Juſtify to the King the Duke of *Buckingham*'s Narrative againſt the Complaint of the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador. — ——	6	75
Their Addreſs to the King, to break off the Treaties with *Spain* in the Buſineſs of the Match and the *Palatinate*. ——	6	91, 2
—— Remonſtrance to the King, for a Diſſolution of the two Treaties with *Spain*. —	6	102, 3
—— farther Addreſs to this Purpoſe, with a Promiſe of a large Supply on the King's Compliance. — — —	6	108, 9, 10
—— Memorial to the King, in Juſtification of the Duke of *Buckingham* againſt the Complaint of the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador. —	6	111, 12
—— Petition to the King, againſt Jeſuits, *&c.*	6	128, 9
Appoint Treaſurers for diſpoſing of the Money raiſed by the Subſidy-Bill, *Anno* 1624. -	6	333
Prorogued. —— ——	6	342
Diſſolved by the Death of the King. —	6	343
Meet again at *Weſtminſter* in *June*, 1625. —	6	345
Adjourned to *Oxford*, on account of the Plague.	6	356
Their Petition to the King for executing the Laws againſt Papiſts, and for advancing the true Religion. — ——	6	378 *to* 385
Diſſolved, by Commiſſion, in *Auguſt*, 1625. -	6	403
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in *February*, 1625. -	6	410
Adjourned. —— ——	6	468
Meet again, *April* 1626, purſuant to Adjournment	6	482
Diſſolved in *June*, 1626. — —	7	299

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, ſummon'd to *Weſtminſter*, 1627.	7	338
Their Petition to the King for a National Faſt.	7	360, 1
—— for enforcing the Laws againſt Recuſants.	7	391 *to* 397
Agree upon a Petition of Right, in order to ſecure the Liberty of the Subject.	8	144
Addreſs the King for a clear and ſatisfactory Anſwer to the Petition of Right.	8	201
Their Bills paſſed this Seſſion.	8	243
Prorogued in Diſguſt.	8	243
Meet again in *January*, 1628.	8	245
Their Petition to the King for a Faſt.	8	264, 5
Diſſolved in *March*, 1628.	8	333
Meet again at *Weſtminſter* in *April*, 1640.	8	397
Petition the King for a public Faſt.	8	435
Diſſolved, thro' the Obſtinacy of the Commons.	8	477
Summoned to *Weſtminſter* in *November*, 1640.	8	505
Their Remonſtrance to the King, for putting the Laws in Execution againſt Jeſuits and Seminary Prieſts.	9	171, 2
Paſs a Bill for Triennial Parliaments.	9	178
Obtain the Royal Aſſent to this Bill.	9	179
Their Joy on this Occaſion.	9	180
—— Thanks to the King, by the Lord-Keeper,	9	180, 1
Return Thanks to thoſe Peers who petitioned the King for calling the Parliament *Nov.* 1640.	9	200
Plot againſt them, ſome Account of.	9	260, 1, 2
Their Orders, ſubſequent to a Conference concerning the Stoppage of the *Engliſh* Ports, and the Queen-Mother, *&c.*	9	275
Paſs a Bill for the further Relief of the *Engliſh* Army, *&c.*	9	285
—— for the better levying of Mariners.	9	285
—— for abbreviating *Michaelmas* Term.	9	285
Their Requeſt to the King, for deferring his Journey into *Scotland*.	9	393
—— Reſolution, on the *Scots* Commiſſioners' Anſwer to this Buſineſs.	9	396
Petition the King againſt conferring Titles of Honour for Money.	9	400
Obtain the Royal Aſſent to a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	9	403

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, obtain the Royal Assent to a Bill for abolishing the Star-Chamber Court and High-Commission Court.	9	405
Their Address to the King, on his Manifesto concerning the *Palatine* Family.	9	443, 4
—— Petition to the King, against the Queen's intended Journey to the Spaw, in *Germany*.	9	449 *to* 451
—— Address of Thanks to the Queen, for puting off her Journey.	9	459
—— Request to the City of *London* for a Loan.	9	460
—— List of Bills presented to the King for his Assent.	9	472
—— Resolution to sit for Business on the *Sunday* immediately before the King's going to *Scotland*.	9	473
—— Reasons for so doing.	9	473, 4
Petition the King to stay his Journey fourteen Days longer.	9	474
Denied this Request.	9	474, 5
Pass a Bill for a Pacification with the *Scots*.	9	475
Their other Bills assented to by the King before his going abroad.	9	475, 6
—— Proceedings about the impeached Bishops.	9	476, 7
Pass a Bill for granting a Subsidy to the King, with Tonnage and Poundage.	9	478
Their Orders to the Mayor of *Hull*, concerning the Ammunition there.	9	478
Sollicited by several foreign Powers, to give Leave for hiring some of the disbanded Troops.	9	478
Appoint Commissioners to attend the King in *Scotland*.	9	480
Their Instructions to them.	9	480, 1
—— Allowance for Charges, Amount of.	9	481
—— Order for an immediate disbanding the Army.	9	482
—— Resolution, against suffering any of the Troops to be hired into foreign Service.	9	486, 7
Make an Ordinance for the speedy disarming all Popish Recusants.	9	488
Their Reasons for so doing.	9	488

PAR-

	Vol.	Page
PARLIAMENT, appoint Commissioners for every County in *England* and *Wales* to see their Ordinance executed. — —	9	488
Their Orders, to prevent the spreading of the Plague. — —	9	492 *to* 494
Appoint a Committee during the Recess of Parliament. — —	9	496
Adjourned, according to Appointment. —	9	498
Meet again at *Westminster* in *October*, 1641. —	10	1
Their strict Charge to *William Seymour*, Marquis of *Hertford*, concerning the Safety of the Prince of *Wales*. — —	10	24
—— Resolutions, concerning foreign Ambassadors. — —	10	26
—— the Queen's Priests and Servants. — —	10	26
—— Strangers and Lodgers in *London* and *Westminster*. —	10	26
—— Proceedings, concerning the *Irish* Rebellion. — —	10	27
Pass a Bill for a Press-Act. — —	10	28
Their Instructions to their Commissioners in *Scotland*. — —	10	28 *to* 33
—— Endeavours for suppressing the *Irish* Rebellion. — —	10	41
—— Consternation, on account of some fresh Plots by the Papists. — —	10	42, 3
Pass an Ordinance for putting the Trained Bands of the Nation in a Posture of Defence. —	10	43
Appoint *Robert Devereux*, Earl of *Essex*, Lord-Lieutenant on the South of *Trent*. —	10	43
—— *Henry Rich*, Earl of *Holland*, Lord-Lieutenant on the North of *Trent*. —	10	43
Their Guard dismissed by Order of the King.	10	51
Petition for the Continuance thereof. —	10	52
Their Reasons. — —	10	53, 4
Pass a Bill for continuing the Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage. — —	10	54
Their Committee appointed to treat with the *Scots* Commissioners about the *Irish* Rebellion. — —	10	93, 4

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, receive from the *Iriſh* Rebels a Remonſtrance for Peace. ——	10	96
Their Reſolution hereupon. — —	10	96
Vote the King's Speech, concerning a Preſs-Act, to be a Breach of Parliament. —	10	100
Their Proteſtation in Defence of their Privileges on this Occaſion. — —	10	112, 13
—— Remonſtrance hereupon. — —	10	113 *to* 116
Obtain the King's Conſent for a general Faſt, on account of the Miſeries in *Ireland*. —	10	116
Their farther Proceedings, in order to ſuppreſs the *Iriſh* Rebellion. —— ——	10	118, 19
—— Petition to the King, in Juſtification of the Earl of *Newport*, from an Aſperſion caſt upon him touching the Queen and her Children.	10	125, 6
Petition the King for a Guard. ——	10	160
Adjourned for a few Days. — —	10	168
Meet again according to Adjournment. —	10	196
Their Order for the Safe-guard of *Hull* and the Magazine there. —— ——	10	198
Appoint Sir *J. Hotham* Governor of that Town.	10	198
Paſs a Bill for enabling them to adjourn either Houſe to any Place. —— —	10	198
Alarmed with Informations of freſh Plots. ——	10	200, 1
Their Orders and Proceedings hereupon. ——	10	201, 2
Appoint a Guard about the Tower. ——	10	201
—— a Committee to conſider of a Breach of Privilege by Sir *Edward Herbert*, Attorney-General. — ——	10	217
Their Petition to the King, to expedite the Trials of the accuſed Members. — —	10	230
Paſs a Bill for continuing the Subſidy of Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	10	263
—— for the Relief of *Ireland*. — —	10	264
Their extraordinary Vote againſt the Adviſers of the King's Anſwer to the Commons' Petition, concerning the Tower, Forts, and Militia. —— ——	10	269
—— Petition to the King, for putting the Tower, *&c.* into ſuch Hands as they ſhould recommend. —— ——	10	269, 70

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Addreſs of Thanks to the King, for paſſing two Bills, the one for impreſſing Soldiers, and the other for taking away the Biſhops' Votes. ——	10	295
Paſs the Ordinance for the Militia. — —	10	299
Their farther Petition to the King, touching their accuſed Members. — —	10	300, 1
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Queen, about Lord *Digby*'s Letter to her being opened by the Peers. — ——	10	302, 3
—— Petition to the King, relating to the Militia.	10	308, 9
—— farther Proceedings againſt the impeached Biſhops. —— ——	10	313, 14
—— Meſſage to the King, on the Removal of the Prince of *Wales* from *Hampton-Court*.	10	320, 1
Receive the King's final Anſwer as to the Militia. —— ——	10	321 *to* 324
Their remarkable Votes hereupon. ——	10	325, 6
—— Meſſage to the King, declaring their Reſolution to diſpoſe of the Militia without him.	10	326, 7, 8
—— Reſolution to put the Kingdom into a State of Defence by their own Authority. —	10	329
Paſs the Ordinance for ſettling the Militia independent of the King. — ——	10	335
Their farther Reſolutions concerning this grand Point. —— ——	10	336, 7
—— Declaration, addreſſed to the King, ſetting forth the Cauſes of their Fears and Jealouſies	10	337 *to* 345
—— Reaſons in Support thereof. — —	10	346, 7
Paſs a Bill for clearing the Lord *Kimbolton*, and the five Members, from a Charge of High Treaſon brought againſt them by the King.	10	369
—— for raiſing Money for the Service of *England* and *Ireland*. — ——	10	369
Their Anſwer to the King's Speech, on receiving their late Declaration at *Newmarket* —	10	374 *to* 377
—— Orders concerning *Hull*. — —	10	378
—— the Lieutenants of the Militia. —— ——	10	378
—— remarkable Vote, touching a Breach of Privilege. —— ——	10	378

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, paſs a Bill for raiſing Money for the Service of *England* and *Ireland*, and for the Payment of their Debts. — —	10	390
Their Petition to the King, that the Earl of *Warwick* may command the Fleet under the Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord Admiral.	10	392
Denied this Requeſt. —— ——	10	418, 19
Oblige the Earl of *Warwick* to accept of this Command by their own Authority. —	10	419, 20
Paſs a Bill for reducing the *Iriſh* Rebellion. -	10	424
Their Order for reforming ſome Innovations in the Church. —— ——	10	425
—— Petition to the King againſt his going to *Ireland*. —— ——	10	434 *to* 438
—— Reſolution in Conſequence hereof. —	10	438, 9
—— for removing the Magazine from *Hull* to *London*. — ——	10	442, 3
—— Order againſt Counter-Petitions. — —	10	443
Paſs a Bill for ſettling the Militia. — —	10	444
Their Orders and Information, concerning the Town of *Hull*, &c. — ——	10	465, 6
—— Declaration in Conſequence thereof —	10	466, 7
—— Order concerning Sir *John Hotham*. - -	10	467
—— ſecond Declaration on the Buſineſs of *Hull*, and the King's going there to view the Magazine. —— ——	10	467 *to* 470
—— Committee, Liſt of, appointed to go to *Hull*	10	470
—— Inſtructions to them. — ——	10	470, 1
—— Conference on the Receipt of two Meſſages from the King, concerning Sir *John Hotham* and the Militia-Bill. — —	10	482
—— Order for putting the Ordinance about the Militia into Execution. — ——	10	482
—— farther Declaration about the King's Journey to *Hull*. —— ——	10	483, 4
Appoint a Committee to go down to *York*. —	10	486
Their Declaration, in Anſwer to the King's Refuſal to paſs the Militia-Bill. — —	10	487 *to* 490
—— to his Meſſages, concerning Sir *John Hotham*. — —	10	491, 2, 3

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Inſtructions to their Committee appointed to go to *York*. — —	10	493 *to* 496
Their Reſolution to ſupport their Committee at *York* againſt any Act of Violence. — —	10	514, 15
Paſs a Bill for limiting the Peerage. — —	10	515
——— for levying Men for the Service of *Ireland*. ——— ———	10	515
Their Declaration againſt the King's requiring the Attendance of his Subjects, and of their taking up Arms by his Command. -	10	532, 3
—— farther Orders with relation to *Hull*. —	10	533
—— Order for indemnifying the Officers employed in removing the Magazine there to the Tower of *London*. — ———	10	536
—— Reſolutions, concerning the King's raiſing a Guard for his Perſon. — ———	11	1, 2
—— Petition to the King hereupon. — —	11	2, 3
—— Cenſure of *Edward* Lord *Herbert*, for objecting to their Reſolutions about the King's raiſing a Guard. — ———	11	3
—— Meſſage of Thanks to the *Scots* Privy-Council, for their Opinion againſt the King's Journey to *Ireland*. — —	11	12 *to* 14
—— Remonſtrance, ſetting forth the Errors in Government, and the Equity of their own Proceedings. ——— ———	11	14 *to* 44
—— Order for diſperſing their Votes and Declarations in *York* and the Neighbourhood thereof. ——— ———	11	61
——— againſt the King's raiſing the Train'd Bands. ——— ———	11	61
—— Remonſtrance, in Anſwer to the King's Declaration, concerning Sir *John Hotham* and *Hull*. ——— ———	11	89 *to* 115
—— Order againſt removing the Records at *Weſtminſter* to *York*. — — —	11	115
—— Endeavours for taking into Cuſtody ſome *Yorkſhire* Gentlemen, who ſigned a Petition againſt removing the Magazine at *Hull*, fruſtrated by the King. — —	11	116

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners in *Lincolnſhire* and *Hull.* —	II	116 *to* 121
Appoint a Committee for the Purpoſe of preventing a Civil War. — —	II	121
Their Order for ſtopping Arms and Ammunition going to the King at *York.* — —	II	122
—— for ſuppreſſing any Commiſſion of the King's for raiſing Soldiers. — —	II	122
—— great Diligence in raiſing the Militia, Account of. — —	II	128
—— Order againſt the King's pawning or ſelling the Crown Jewels. — —	II	129
—— for ſearching all Ships for Arms, *&c.* coming from foreign Parts. — —	II	129
—— Petition to the King, with nineteen Propoſitions annexed. — — —	II	130 *to* 135
Paſs a Bill for calling an Aſſembly of Divines to ſettle the Government of the Church. —	II	136
Their Security to the Citizens of *London*, for the Loan of 100,000 *l.* — — —	II	136
—— Preamble to an Ordinance for this Purpoſe.	II	136
—— Order for preventing Supplies to the *Iriſh* Rebels. — —	II	137
—— Ordinance for exerciſing the Militia, Form of. — —	II	137
Vote the Earl of *Lindſey* and Lord *Savile* Enemies to the State. — — —	II	176
Their Reſolution in Favour of ſome *Yorkſhire* Petitioners. — —	II	176
—— Declaration, in Anſwer to the King's Proclamation againſt the Ordinance for raiſing the Militia. — —	II	179 *to* 183
—— Propoſition to the Public, for raiſing Money, *&c.* in order to oppoſe the King. —	II	190 *to* 194
—— Succeſs in this Buſineſs, Account of. —	II	194, 5
Recall their Committee at *York.* — —	II	206
Their vaſt Preparations to oppoſe the King. —	II	207
—— Reſolution for raiſing an Army of Horſe.	II	220
—— Anſwer to a Letter of the King's, concerning the Citizens of *London.* — —	II	223 *to* 226
—— Ordinance, Form of, for coining of Plate.	II	232

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Petition to the King, in Behalf of some *Yorkshire* Gentlemen. —	II	242 to 245
Their Conference, concerning *Newcastle* and the King's Proceedings there. — —	II	262, 3
—— Resolutions hereupon. — ——	II	263
—— Proceedings against the King's Commission of Array. —— ——	II	264
Pass an Ordinance to constitute the Earl of *Warwick* Commander in Chief over the Fleet, in the room of the Earl of *Northumberland*.	II	264
Their Orders, *&c.* touching the Captains and Mariners thereto belonging. — —	II	266
—— Severity against such as spoke disrespectfully of their Members or Proceedings. —	II	266
—— Order for suppressing the King's Proclamations, *&c.* —— ——	II	267
—— Resolution for raising an Army of Foot, and securing *Hull* against the King's Designs.	II	271
—— Committee, List of, appointed to draw up Propositions for Peace. ——	II	272
—— deep Resentment against a Declaration of the County of *Hereford*. ——	II	272
—— Resolutions for raising Volunteers in *London*	II	281
—— Declaration against the Proceedings of the King and his Counsellors at *York*. —	II	282 to 287
———— concerning the Owners of Lands near *Hull*. — ——	II	287
———— against the King's compelling his Subjects to attend him. ——	II	287, 8
—— Orders, concerning *Hull* and the University of *Oxford*. —— ——	II	288
—— Vote for raising an Army. — —	II	288
———— for preparing a Petition to the King for an Accommodation. — ——	II	288
———— for constituting the Earl of *Essex* their General. —— ——	II	288, 9
—— Order for appointing a Lord Mayor of *London*, in the room of Sir *Richard Gurney*.	II	295, 6
Appoint the Earl of *Bedford* General of Horse.	II	296
Their Commission to the Earl of *Essex*, Form of, for appointing him General of their Army.	II	297 to 300

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Petition to the King at *York*, for an Accommodation. — —	II	309 *to* 311
Their Endeavours to suppress the King's Commission of Array, Account of. — —	II	325
—— Indemnity to the Earl of *Stamford*, on Account of his being declared a Traitor by the King. —— ——	II	329
—— Order to Gen. *Essex* to push on his Levies with Speed. — ——	II	329
—— Reply to the King's Answer to their last Petition. —— ——	II	334, 5
—— Ordinance for levying Tonnage and Poundage. —— ——	II	343 *to* 350
—— Declaration, setting forth their Reasons for taking up Arms against the King. — —	II	350 *to* 361
Commit the Earl of *Portland* to the Tower, and why. —— ——	II	363
Their Alterations in the Lieutenancies of Counties. —— ——	II	363, 4
—— Form of an Oath appointed to be taken by the Officers of their Army in 1642. —	II	364
Intercept a Letter from the Marquis of *Hertford* to the Queen. —— ——	II	365
Appoint Sir *Henry Vane*, jun. Treasurer of the Navy. —— ——	II	367
Their farther Alterations in the Lieutenancies of Counties. —— ——	II	367
—— Censure of a Petition from some of the Nobility and Gentry of *Yorkshire*, concerning Sir *John Hotham*. — —	II	367
—— Answer to the King's Proclamation for declaring the Earl of *Essex* and his Adherents Rebels. — — —	II	372
—— Ordinance, declaring all Men Traitors who assist the King. —— ——	II	386, 7
—— daily Allowance to the Earl of *Essex*. —	II	388
—————— to the Earl of *Bedford*, as General of the Horse. — —	II	388
—— Declaration, pursuant to some late Advice from the North. — — —	II	389 *to* 393
—— Request to the *Dutch* concerning the King.	II	393

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Orders concerning the Earl of *Bath*. —— ——	II	394
Their Ordinance againſt irregular Printing, Form of. —— ——	II	398, 9
—— Preamble to an Ordinance for raiſing Money. —— ——	II	399
—— Reſolutions, on a Meſſage from the King for Peace. —— ——	II	403
—— Anſwer to the Meſſage. — —	II	404
—— Order for ſuppreſſing Stage-Plays. ——	II	411
—— —— for baniſhing the Capuchin Friers at *Somerſet-Houſe*. — ——	II	412
—— Reſolutions, on receiving a ſecond Meſſage from the King for Peace. — —	II	414 *to* 416
—— Anſwer to this Meſſage. — —	II	416, 17
—— Reſolution for aboliſhing Epiſcopacy. —	II	418, 19
—— Anſwer to the King's third Meſſage for Peace. —— ——	II	423, 4, 5
—— Petition to the King for his Return to Parliament. —— ——	II	427, 8, 9
—— Inſtructions to the Earl of *Eſſex* as Captain-General. —— ——	II	429, 30, 1
Appoint a Committee to attend their Army. —	II	431, 2
Their Inſtructions to them. — —	II	432, 3
—— Reſolutions, on the Receipt of ſome Diſpatches from the Earl of *Eſſex* at *Worceſter*.	II	441
—— Declaration againſt an Agreement between the Earl of *Cumberland* and Lord *Fairfax*, for obſerving a Neutrality in the County of *York*. —— ——	II	443, 4
—— Orders for defending the City of *London* againſt any Attempt of the King's Army.	II	445
—— Reſolutions, with reſpect to Contributions, Biſhops' Rents, and the King's Revenue.	II	446
—— Declaration, ſetting forth the King's Conduct, and requiring all Trained Bands to be in Readineſs. — — —	II	447 *to* 452
—— Inſtructions to the Deputy-Lieutenants for collecting Subſcriptions of Money, *&c.*	II	453
—— Care to preſerve the good Opinion of the *Scots*. — — — —	II	454

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT pass a Bill to extirpate Episcopacy	11	454
Their Order for seizing all the Horses in *London* fit for Service. — — —	11	457
Recall the Earl of *Warwick* from the Command of the Fleet, and appoint him Captain-General of their Forces about *London*. —	11	457
Their Protestation to vindicate their Proceedings.	11	458 *to* 463
—— Consternation and Orders, on Notice of the King's March for *London*. — —	11	470
Pass a Bill for providing for such Soldiers in their Service as should be maimed in the present War, *&c.* —— ——	11	470
Take the King's Revenues into their own Hands.	11	471
Their Motion towards a Peace. — —	11	489
—— Declaration, at the same Time, for providing for their Defence. ——	12	7
—— Petition to the King for settling a Peace.	12	8
—— Commissioners, List of, appointed to attend the King at *Reading* with a Petition for Peace. —— ——	12	10, 11
—— extraordinary Vote, on one of their Commissioners being objected to by the King.	12	13
—— Proceedings with the City of *London* thereupon. —— ——	12	14
—— Resolutions, concerning their intended Petition to the King. — ——	12	21, 2
—— Ordinance for inlisting Apprentices. —	12	22
—— Address of Thanks to the Earl of *Essex*, Form of. —— ——	12	30, 1
—— strict Orders for assembling their Army.	12	31
Request the Earl of *Essex* to make Use of all Advantages against the King. — —	12	37
Their Answer to the King's Message, concerning the marching of his Forces to *Brentford*. ——	12	38, 9
Informed of the King's Intentions to adjourn *Michaelmas* Term in 1642. — —	12	39
Their Order to the Judges on this Occasion. -	12	41
—— Declaration for calling in the *Scots* to their Assistance. —— ——	12	41 *to* 44

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Petition, in Anſwer to the King's Reply, concerning the Affair at *Brentford.*	12	54, 5
Their Requeſt to the City of *London*, for a farther Supply of Money.	12	56 *to* 59
—— Ordinance for aſſeſſing Non-Contributors to their Army.	12	59 *to* 62
—— additional Ordinances to this Purpoſe, Abſtract of.	12	63, 4
—— Ordinance, Abſtract of, for preventing any foreign Supplies being brought to the King.	12	79
—— Remonſtrance to the *Dutch*, againſt their ſelling Ammunition to the King.	12	87, 8, 9
Appoint Mr. *Holles* Chief Commander of their Forces in the Weſt.	12	92
Their Order for a Day of Thankſgiving, on Account of their taking the City of *Winchester.*	12	93
—— Vote for ſecuring all Popiſh Lords in *London* and *Weſtminſter.*	12	98
—— for guarding the Northern Coaſts.	12	98
—— for encouraging *Scots* to join their Army.	12	98
—— threatening Declaration againſt the King's executing ſome of their Officers taken at *Brentford.*	12	99, 100
Petitioned by divers Citizens of *London* for Peace.	12	101, 2
Their Diſpoſition touching this Point	12	103
—— great Neceſſity for Money to carry on the War.	12	109
Propoſe a new Bill concerning the Militia.	12	110
Quaſh an Agreement of Neutrality in *Cheſhire.*	12	115
Their further Proceedings to raiſe Money.	12	115
Forbid the Sheriffs of *London* from publiſhing the King's Anſwer to a Petition of the City for Peace.	12	141
Their Ordinance, forbidding Obedience to the King's Proclamation for adjourning *Hilary* Term, in 1642, to *Oxford.*	12	144, 5, 6
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to attend the King at *Oxford* with ſome Propoſitions for Peace.	12	146, 7

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Propositions presented to the King at *Oxford*, Particulars of. —	12	147 *to* 152
Their Ordinance concerning Papists. — —	12	161, 2
Make an Ordinance for a Weekly Assessment to support their Army. — ——	12	163
Their Petition to the King, for putting off the *Lent* Assizes in 1642. — ——	12	173
—— Articles for a Cessation of Arms. — —	12	174, 5, 6
Forbid the Judges to go their Circuits. —	12	177
Their Commissioners appointed to go upon the *Oxford* Treaty — ——	12	178
Fortify the Cities of *London* and *Westminster*, &c.	12	178
Their Votes, touching the King's Proclamation against some Counties associating in their Favour. —— ——	12	181, 2
—— in Consequence of Advice that the King's Forces were in Motion, with a Design to assault *Bristol*. — ——	12	190
—— concerning the Lord *Fairfax*, &c.	12	190, 1
—— Ships fire upon the Queen's Lodgings at *Bridlington*, on her Arrival there from *Holland*. —— ——	12	191
—— Votes, concerning a Conspiracy against the City of *Bristol*. — ——	12	193
—— Articles for a Cessation of Arms, on a Plan laid down by the Earl of *Essex*. — —	12	193, 4, 5
—— Instructions to the Commissioners appointed for the *Oxford* Treaty. — —	12	196 *to* 200
—— Resolutions, on a Message of the King, relating to the Cessation and Treaty. —	12	206, 7
—— Message to the King thereupon. — —	12	207, 8
—— additional Instructions to their Commissioners at *Oxford*. —— ——	12	208
Make an Ordinance for sequestering the Estates of the Royal Party. — ——	12	227
Their Sequestrators for this Purpose, List of.	12	227 *to* 238
—— Letter of Encouragement to Lord *Fairfax*.	12	243, 4
—— great Oppression of the Clergy, Account of.	12	247, 8
Appoint *Oliver Cromwell* one of the Colonels of their Army. — — —	12	248
Their Authority given him in the County of *Cambridge*. —— ——	12	248

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Letter to the *United Provinces*, in order to prevent their State from giving Assistance to the King. — —	12	249, 50
Order the Book of Sports to be publickly burnt.	12	251
Their further Proceedings against the Clergy, Account of. —— ——	12	252
—— oppressive Measures for raising Money. -	12	256
—— Letter of Complaint against some *Scots* Lords, for assisting the King. — —	12	257, 8
—— Scheme for reducing *Newcastle*. —	12	277
Another Plot against them. — ——	12	279
Their Votes on the Discovery thereof. — —	12	280
—— Vow and Covenant taken on this Occasion.	12	295, 6, 7
—— Ordinance for restraining the Liberty of the Press. —— ——	12	298, 9
Appoint a Committee for the Government of *Hull*, in the room of Sir *John Hotham*. -	12	325
Agree to invite the *Scots* to their Assistance. —	12	326
Their Ordinance of Indemnity for those Gentlemen at *Hull* that secured Sir *John Hotham* and his Son. — — ——	12	326, 7
—— bad Success of their Armies, Account of.	12	329
Appoint Lord *Fairfax* Governor of *Hull*. —	12	334
Their Order for a Fast, Form of, on Account of the Defeat of their Armies in the North and West. —— ——	12	339
—— Commissioners, List of, appointed to go into *Scotland*, in order to invite that Nation to their Assistance against the King.	12	340
—— Instructions to them, Particulars of. —	12	340 *to* 347
The bad State of their Army under the Earl of *Essex*, Account of. — —	12	347 *to* 350
Their Resolution for raising a large Body of Horse	12	349
—— second Ordinance for a Weekly Assessment throughout *England* and *Wales*, Form of.	12	353 *to* 362
The ill State of their Forces in *Lincolnshire*, Account of. —— ——	12	362
Their remarkable Preamble to an Ordinance for pressing Soldiers. — ——	12	372
—— Ordinance for removing Images, Altars, *&c.* out of the Church. — —	12	376 *to* 379

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings againſt Judge *Berkeley*, for his Opinion concerning Ship-Money. ——— ———	12	383 *to* 388
Their Order for protecting the King's Palaces from being plundered. — —	12	392
——— for impreſſing Men to guard the City of *London*. — —	12	393
—— Votes, on the Earl of *Eſſex* raiſing the Siege of *Glouceſter*. — —	12	394, 5
Join with the *Scots* in their Solemn League and Covenant. — ———	12	396 *to* 400
Their Proceedings, in Conſequence of a Battle between the two Armies, near *Newbury*.	12	401, 2
—— Manner of taking the Covenant. ——	12	402, 3, 4
Paſs an Ordinance for ſequeſtring the Revenue of the King and Royal Family. ——	12	404
Apprized of a Ceſſation of Arms with the *Iriſh* Rebels being agreed to by the King. —	12	404
Their Declaration againſt it. — ——	12	405 *to* 412
—— Complaiſance to the Prince *d'Harcourt*, on his Arrival in *England* as Ambaſſador from the Court of *France*. — —	12	413
Arreſt Mr. *Walter Montague* in the Retinue of this Ambaſſador, and ſend him to the Tower	12	413
Their Senſe, on reading a Memorial from the Ambaſſador, concerning this Affair. —	12	414, 15
—— Anſwer, in Juſtification of their Behaviour to Mr. *Montague*. — ———	12	415 *to* 417
—— Cauſe endangered by a Controverſy between their Generals, *Eſſex* and *Waller*, Account of. — — —	12	418
How remedied. — — —	12	419, 20
Their Preamble to an Ordinance for raiſing Money to bring the *Scots* Army into *England*, Form of. — —	12	427, 8, 9
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *Thomas Trevor*, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, concerning the Affair of Ship-Money. —	12	430, 1
—— additional Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners in *Scotland*. — ——	12	432 *to* 436

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Ordinance for making a new Great Seal, Form of.	12	437 to 441
Their Commiſſioners, Liſt of, appointed to uſe it.	12	440, 1
—— Ceremony on delivering it into the Commiſſioners' Hands.	12	441
—— Anſwer to the *French* Ambaſſador's Propoſal for an Accommodation with the King.	12	442
Paſs an Ordinance for the Preſervation of Records, &c.	12	443
Their Preamble to it, Form of.	12	443
Appoint *William Lenthall*, Eſq; Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, Maſter of the Rolls.	12	443
—— *John Selden*, Eſq; Keeper of the Records in the Tower.	12	443
Their Anſwer to a Remonſtrance from the City of *London*, concerning their great Want and Diſtreſs.	12	446, 7
Appoint the Earl of *Warwick* Lord High-Admiral of *England*.	12	458
Eſtimate of the Charge of their Fleet for the Year 1644, Particulars of.	12	458 to 461
Their Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, requiring the ſpeedy Removal of his Army to *Windſor*.	12	471, 2
—— to the Earl of *Mancheſter*, to march towards *Newport-Pagnell*.	12	472, 3
—— to the Committee of Militia for *Hertfordſhire*, to ſend their Forces to the ſame Place.	12	473, 4
Sit to do Buſineſs on *Chriſtmas-Day* in 1643.	12	475
Their Articles of Agreement with the *Scots*, on their marching an Army into *England*.	12	480 to 485
Lay a Tax upon all Sorts of Victuals.	13	17
Open the *French* Ambaſſador's Packets, and take out a Letter directed to the Queen.	13	22
Their Apology for ſo doing.	13	23, 4, 5
Invited to dine with the Citizens of *London*.	13	25, 6
Their Anſwer.	13	26
—— to the King's Letter from *Oxford*, concerning a Treaty for Peace.	13	67, 8

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Declaration, in Oppoſition to one from the Peers at *Oxford*, touching a Treaty for Peace. —— ——	13	78 *to* 84
Their Ordinance for appointing a Committee to join with the *Scots* Commiſſioners, for better managing the Affairs of both Kingdoms.	13	120, 1, 2
—— Behaviour to the King's younger Children in their Cuſtody at *St. James*'s. ——	13	127
Paſs an Ordinance for recruiting the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Army. —— —— ——	13	144
—— for oppoſing the March of *Iriſh* Troops into *England*. — —	13	144
—— for faſting one Day in a Week towards ſupporting their Army. ——	13	144
—— for raiſing and maintaining an Army to be commanded by Sir *W. Waller*.	13	147
Their Anſwer to a Letter from the Elector *Palatine*, requeſting their Relief. — —	13	151, 2
—— Reſolution, in Conſequence of a Victory obtained over the King's Forces near *Winchester*. —— ——	13	157
—— Anſwer to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors' Offer of Mediation. —— —	13	158
—— Application to the City of *London* for a ſpeedy Supply for the Army, Account of. -	13	158 *to* 165
—— Reſolutions for ſupporting the *Scots* Army in *Ireland*. — — —	13	166 *to* 168
—— Form of an Oath adminiſtred to the Servants of the King's younger Children at *St. James*'s. —— — —	13	168, 9
—— Ordinance for enabling the Joint Committees of both Kingdoms to prepare Propoſitions for a Peace. —— —	13	171, 2
—— Succeſs againſt the King at *Selby*, Account of	13	172 *to* 174
—— Declaration, concerning the King's Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garriſon at *Oxford*. — ——	13	176
—— Letter to the Earl of *Leven*, General of the *Scots* Army in *England*. — —	13	185, 6
—— Letter to the *Scots* Committee reſiding in that Army. —— ——	13	186, 7

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Letter to Lord *Fairfax*.	13	187, 8
Their Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, touching a Report of the King's going to *London*, &c. -	13	196
—— Anſwer to the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Letter, relating to the Prince of *Wales*. ——	13	205
—— Ordinance, for further continuing the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms to manage the Common Cauſe. — ——	13	207 *to* 209
—— Vote for calling in 10,000 more *Scots*, in order to reduce *Newcaſtle*. — —	13	215
—— Ordinance for excluding the Members of both Houſes, who had deſerted the Parliament. —— —— ——	13	220 *to* 222
—— Reſentment againſt ſome *Engliſh* Merchants reſiding in *Holland*. —— —	13	231
Appoint Sir *Oliver Fleming* their Maſter of Ceremonies. — — ——	13	231
Oblige the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors to demand an Audience in Form. — — —	13	232
Their Letter of Admonition to the Earl of *Eſſex*.	13	232, 3
—— Preamble to an Ordinance for an additional Exciſe. — — — —	13	241
—— great Victory over the King's Forces at *Marſton Moor*, Account of. ——	13	242, 3
—— Letter of Thanks to the Generals who commanded at *Marſton-Moor*. ——	13	253, 4
—— Ordinance for directing the Proceedings of the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms. -	13	255 *to* 257
Become Maſters of the City of *York* ——	13	258
Appoint a Faſt for a Bleſſing upon the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Army. —— ——	13	262
Their Form for admitting the *French* Ambaſſador to an Audience. — ——	13	270
Diſappointed in this Particular, and how. ——	13	270
Their Ordinance for executing Martial-Law, Form of. —— ——	13	270 *to* 274
—— Commiſſioners appointed for this Purpoſe, Liſt of. — — —	13	271
—— Surprize at the Arrival of the Elector *Palatine* in *England*, and landing at *Greenwich*.	13	275
—— Meſſage to him. — —	13	275

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Orders concerning his Accommodation. — ——	13	275, 6
Their Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex* on his Defeat in *Cornwall.* —— ——	13	276, 7
—— —— to the Earl of *Mancheſter*, to march with his Troops to the Aſſiſtance of the Lord-General. — ——	13	277
Appoint a Faſt on this Occaſion. ——	13	277
Receive another Meſſage from the King for Peace.	13	283
Their Reſolutions thereupon. — —	13	284
—— ſevere Orders, relating to the Soldiers and Officers of the City's marching Regiments.	13	294
Paſs an Ordinance for a Weekly Aſſeſſment, for the Relief of the *Britiſh* Army in *Ireland.*	13	295
Their Charge upon every County, Particulars of.	13	295 *to* 297
—— Ordinance againſt giving Quarter to *Iriſhmen* taken in Arms. —— —	13	297, 8
Appoint a Faſt for the Succeſs of their Army in the Weſt. —— ——	13	298
Their Draught of a Letter of Thanks to their Army after the ſecond Battle of *Newbury.*	13	308
—— Succeſs in *Lancaſhire.* — —	13	309
—— Ordinance for the Relief of wounded Soldiers. —— ——	13	309, 10
—— Propoſitions of Peace, agreed upon to be ſent to the King. —— —	13	311 *to* 325
—— Commiſſioners appointed to attend the King therewith. —— ——	13	330
—— Reſolutions, on hearing the Report of their Commiſſioners' Converſation with the King on preſenting the Propoſitions. ——	13	341
—— Anſwer to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors' Mediation. — — — —	13	344, 5
—— Manner of receiving the King's Meſſengers who brought his Anſwer to their Propoſitions for Peace. —— —	13	348
—— Reply to the King's Anſwer concerning them.	13	351, 2
—— Proceedings with the King's Meſſengers about this Buſineſs. — ——	13	353, 55, 6
Paſs an Ordinance for diſfranchiſing ſome loyal Citizens of *York.* — —	13	360, 1

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, paſs an Ordinance for aboliſhing the Book of Common Prayer, and ſubſtituting in its Stead a Form of Worſhip, called *The Directory*. —— ——	13	361
Appoint the Treaty of Peace with the King to be held at *Uxbridge*. —— —	13	361
Their Draught of the Manner of proceeding therein. —— —— —	13	361, 2
—— Commiſſioners, appointed for this Purpoſe, Liſt of. —— — ——	13	361, 2
—— Letter to the Parliament of *Scotland*, touching this Affair, *&c.* — —	13	363, 4
—— Commiſſioners appointed to go to *Edinburgh*.	13	364
—— Inſtructions to them. — —	13	364
—— Ordinance for attainting the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. — —— ——	13	369, 70
———— for beheading him. — —	13	373, 4
Appoint a Faſt for Succeſs in paſſing a Bill called *The Self-denying Ordinance*. ——	13	378
Their Preachers extraordinary Doctrine, *&c.* on this Occaſion, Account of.— — —	13	378 *to* 380
—— Anſwer to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors' laſt Memorial. — — — ——	13	394, 5
Appoint a Faſt, on account of the Treaty at *Uxbridge*. — — —— ——	13	398
Their Inſtructions to the Commiſſioners impowered to treat with the King. —	13	399, 400
—— Reaſons for ſettling the Point of Religion before any other Buſineſs at the Treaty. -	13	400, 1
Paſs an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	408
Their Monthly Aſſeſſment charged upon the reſpective Counties for the Support of the new-raiſed Forces. — — —	13	408, 9
———————— for the Support of the *Scots* Army, Particulars of. — —	13	409, 10
Erect a Court-Martial at Sea. —— —	13	414
Their Power delegated to the Militia of *London*.	13	414, 15
—— Reſolution to apply again to the City of *London* for borrowing Money. ——	13	415
—— Succeſs at *Shrewſbury* and *Weymouth* againſt the King. — — ——	13	419

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Reasons offered to the Citizens of *London* to obtain a Supply from them.	13	419, 20
Their Difference about the Nomination of Officers in their new Army. — —	13	422 *to* 425
Commit the Lord *Savile* to Custody. —	13	426
Their Ordinance for granting an additional Power to Gen. *Fairfax*, Form of. — —	13	436 *to* 438
—— Declaration, in Favour of the Earls of *Essex*, *Manchester*, and *Denbigh*, who resigned their Commissions. — —	13	441, 2
—— Self-denying Ordinance, for prohibiting the Members of either House from enjoying any Office, Civil or Military. — —	13	443, 4
—— Oath, Form of, appointed to be administred to all Persons who should come under their Protection. — —	13	450, 1
The State of their Army under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — — —	13	458
Their Letter to the Earl of *Leven*, pressing for the speedy March of the *Scots* Army Southwards. — — —	13	462, 3
—— Resolutions touching Church-Government.	13	463 *to* 468
—— remarkable Indulgence to Gen. *Cromwell*, in Opposition to the Self denying Ordinance.	13	468 *to* 470
State of their Fleet, in *May*, 1645, Particulars of. — — —	13	471 *to* 473
Remonstrance to the *Dutch*, on the Conduct of their Ambassadors. — —	13	489, 90
Their pressing Letter for the *Scots* Army to march Southward. — —	13	496, 7
—— great Success against the King's Forces at *Naseby*. — —	13	507
—— Present to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, who commanded there. — —	13	507
Appoint a general Thanksgiving for their Victory at *Naseby*. — — —	13	507
Their farther Indulgence to Gen. *Cromwell*, touching his Stay in the Army. — —	13	509
—— Forces in the West greatly distressed. —	13	510
—— Letter, requesting the speedy March of the *Scots* Army to *Worcester*. — —	13	519, 20

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Resolutions on some Letters, &c. of the King's, taken at *Naseby*.	13	520, 1
Their Answer to the *Scots* Proposal for Peace. -	13	521, 2
—— Observations on the King's Letters taken at *Naseby*, Particulars of. ——	14	1 *to* 5
—— Allowance for the Support of the King's younger Children at *St. James*'s. ——	14	27
—— Pension to the Earl of *Northumberland*, for his Care of them. — ——	14	27
—— Success before *Bridgewater* and *Pomfrete* Castle, Account of. — ——	14	27
Appoint Lord *Fairfax* Steward of the latter. -	14	27
—— Sir *Thomas Fairfax* Governor there. —	14	27
Their List of Commissioners appointed to reside with the *Scots* Army in *Herefordshire*. —	14	27
—— Instructions to them. — ——	14	29, 30
—— to other Commissioners appointed to attend the *Scots* Parliament. —	14	31, 2, 3
—— List for this latter Purpose. ——	14	33
Requested by the *Scots* Commissioners to renew their Propositions of Peace to the King. -	14	33
Their Votes on this Occasion. ——	14	34, 5
Disperse an Independent Army, call'd *Club-Men*, raised in the Counties of *Wilts* and *Dorset*.	14	42
Declare them Traitors to the Commonwealth.	14	42
Appoint Lord *Grey* of *Werk*, and *William Lenthall*, Esq; Keepers of the Duchy Seal of *Lancaster*. —— ——	14	43
—— a Day of public Humiliation and Prayer, on account of the Plague in *England* and *Scotland*. — — ——	14	43
Agree upon a Supply of Arms and Ammunition to be sent into *Scotland*, against the Attempts of the Earl of *Montrose*. ——	14	50
Their Order for a Thanksgiving, on account of the King's Defeat near *Chester*, Form of.	14	65, 6
Sollicited by Prince *Rupert* for a Pass to leave the Kingdom. — ——	14	104, 5
Their Conditions required for granting this Request. — —— ——	14	105

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Letter to the Parliament of *Scotland*, concerning a Negotiation between the two Kingdoms at *Berwick* and *St. Andrews*. —— —	14	130, 1
Appoint a Joint Committee of *Engliſh* and *Scots* to attend the Army at the Siege of *Newark*.	14	140
Their Anſwer to ſome Remonſtrances of the *Scots* Commiſſioners concerning Religion, the Propoſitions of Peace to the King, and a Supply for their Army before *Newark*. -	14	144 *to* 152
—— Draught of an Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King, in *December*, 1645, for Peace. -	14	152, 3
Exceptions of the *Scots* Commiſſioners againſt it.	14	153 *to* 156
Their Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to reſide in the *Scots* Army before *Newark*. —	14	156
—— Inſtructions to them, Particulars of. —	14	156 *to* 159
—— Reaſons to the *Scots* Commiſſioners againſt a Treaty upon any Propoſitions to be ſent to the King. —— ——	14	161
—— Reply to the *Scots* Commiſſioners' Anſwers againſt theſe Reaſons. — —	14	164 *to* 167
—— farther Anſwer about this Buſineſs. —	14	171 *to* 174
Appoint Col. *Birch* Governor of *Hereford* City.	14	186
Their Anſwer to the King's firſt and ſecond Meſſages of *December*, 1645, for Peace. -	14	186, 7
—— Reſolutions concerning two other Meſſages, of the ſame Month, to this Purpoſe.	14	191
Appoint a Committee to compound with the Royaliſts for their ſequeſter'd Eſtates. —	14	192
Their Reſolutions againſt thoſe of that Party who had no Fortune. — —	14	192
Appoint a Faſt, for God's Aſſiſtance in the Settlement of Church-Government upon the Preſbyterian Model. — —	14	192
Their Draught of an Anſwer to the King's third and fourth Meſſages in *Dec.* 1645, for Peace.	14	192, 3, 4
Information of another Plot againſt them, Particulars of. —— ——	14	202, 3
Their Agreement with the *Scots* Commiſſioners, about an Anſwer to the King's two laſt Meſſages for Peace. — ——	14	204

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Acknowledgements, &c. to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on account of his taking *Dartmouth*, and for other Services.	14	214
Their Settlement upon *Hugh Peters*, his Chaplain.	14	214
Paſs an Ordinance for further continuing General *Cromwell*'s Command in the Army. —	14	217, 18
Receive Information, by ſundry Papers, relating to the Earl of *Glamorgan*'s Negotiation with the *Iriſh* Rebels, on Behalf of the King. -	14	218
Manner of their procuring this Intelligence, Account of. — —	14	218, 19
Their Votes in Conſequence of this Diſcovery.	14	235
Appoint Lord *Liſle* to be Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland* for one Year. —	14	235
Their Settlement upon Lieut. Gen. *Cromwell* for his Services, Account of.	14	252
State of their Navy in *February*, 1645.	14	253, 4
Their Order for raiſing a Regiment of Firelocks.	14	255
—— Eſtimate of the Charge of maintaining it.	14	255, 6, 7
Appoint a Committee to go down into *Devonſhire* and *Cornwall*. —	14	257, 8
Their Liſt for this Purpoſe. —	14	258
—— Inſtructions to them. —	14	258, 9
Aboliſh the Court of Wards. — —	14	264
Their remarkable Expedition in this Buſineſs. -	14	264
Ordinance paſſed by them, for ſettling Preſbyterial Church-Government, Form of. —	14	280 *to* 289
Informed of the Prince of *Wales* having left his Army, and gone into the Iſle of *Scilly*. -	14	296
Their Reſolution and Proceedings hereupon. -	14	296, 7
—— Order for a Day of Thankſgiving, on account of the Succeſs of their Army in ſubduing the Forces under Lord *Hopton* and Sir *Jacob Aſtley*. —	14	302
—— congratulatory Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax* on this Occaſion. —	14	302, 3
—— Letter to the Prince of *Wales*, inviting him into their Quarters. —	14	312
—— Orders for ſecuring the King, in Caſe he attempted to come to *London*.	14	312, 13
—— new Ordinance for Martial Law, Abſtract of	14	313, 14

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Anſwer to the King's laſt Meſſage for Peace. —— ——	14	314, 15
Paſs an Ordinance for baniſhing from *London* all Papiſts and other Perſons who had taken Part with the King. — ——	14	315
Their Proceedings concerning a printed Pamphlet, conſiſting of ſome Papers of the *Scots* Commiſſioners. — ——	14	318 *to* 320
—— Vote for burning the Preface to the ſaid Book, and diſcovering the Author. —	14	320
—— Anſwer to the *Scots* Commiſſioners' Paper of the 6th of *April*, 1646, concerning Propoſitions of Peace. — —	14	346, 7
—— further Succeſs againſt the King's Forces, Account of. — ——	14	354 *to* 359
—— Orders, in Conſequence of the King's withdrawing himſelf from *Oxford*. —	14	381
—— Agent at *Paris*, his Letter concerning the King and the Prince of *Wales*. ——	14	385
Obtain a Surrender of *Newark*, and by what Means. —— —	14	387
Their Votes for ſending the *Scots* Army home again. — — ——	14	437, 8
Receive Intelligence of the Diſtreſs of the Duke of *York*, for Want of Money. ——	14	472, 3
Permit him to come to *London*. ——	14	473
Their Reſolution, with regard to his Maintenance. — — ——	14	473
—— Order againſt Papiſts, *Iriſhmen*, and Cavaliers. — — ——	15	4
—— different Senſe of a Draught of a Petition from the City of *London* to the King, on the Subject of Peace. — — —	15	7, 8
Appoint the Marquis of *Argyle* one of the Aſſembly of Divines for the Settlement of Religion and Church-Government. —	15	15
Their Commiſſioners appointed to carry their Propoſitions of Peace to the King, Liſt of.	15	16
—— Inſtructions to them. — ——	15	16, 17
—— Propoſitions of Peace, as preſented to the King at *Newcaſtle*, Particulars of. —	15	29 *to* 49

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, admit Monſ. *Bellieure*, Ambaſſador from *France*, to an Audience, and on what Account. — —	15	50
Their Anſwer. — —	15	51
Diſpoſe of the King's public and private Seals, and how. — —	15	53, 4
Their Eſtimate of the Debts due to the *Scots* Army, with the Objections thereto, Particulars of. — —	15	71 *to* 75
—— Ordinance for the Ordination of Miniſters according to the Preſbyterian Plan. —	15	76 *to* 83
—— Reſolution to diſpoſe of the Perſon of the King as they ſhould think fit. — —	15	99
Appoint a Committee to confer with the *Scots* Commiſſioners on this Buſineſs. — —	15	100
Attend the Funeral of the Earl of *Eſſex*. —	15	157
Paſs an Ordinance for making void all Titles of Honour conferred by the King ſince *May*, 1642. — —	15	157
—— for appointing the Speakers of both Houſes Joint Commiſſioners of the Great Seal. — —	15	158
Their Ordinance, Abſtract of, for aboliſhing the Name and Title of Biſhops, &c. — —	15	158, 9
—— for ſelling their Temporalities. — —	15	159, 60, 1
—— Declaration, for paying the *Scots* 200,000 *l.* out of the Produce thereof. — —	15	162, 3
Grant a Commiſſion to Col. *George Monke* to be employed in the *Iriſh* War. — —	15	166
Their Compliments to General *Fairfax*, on his Arrival in *London*, Particulars of. — —	15	166 *to* 169
—— Generoſity to Archbiſhop *Williams*, for his Services done to their Cauſe in *Wales*.	15	172
—— Vote for puniſhing, with Death, all who ſhould oppoſe their new-acquired Power.	15	217, 18
—— Ordinance for juſtifying their Proceedings.	15	218, 19
—— for confirming the Treaties between the two Kingdoms. — —	15	219, 20
—— for making void the Ceſſation of Arms in *Ireland*. — —	15	220, 1

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Anſwer to two Petitions from the City of *London*, for diſbanding the Army, and redreſſing ſundry Grievances.	15	235, 6
Their Articles of Agreement with the *Scots* Commiſſioners, about the Manner and Time of the Payment of the 400,000 *l.* for the *Scots* Army. —— ——	15	236 *to* 242
—— Vote for removing the King from *Newcaſtle* to *Holdenby-Houſe* in *Northamptonſhire*. —— ——	15	258, 9
—— annual Allowance to the Duke of *York*.	15	259
—— Preamble to their Vote for removing the King. —— ——	15	260
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to attend the Payment of the firſt 200,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army. —— ——	15	260
—— Inſtructions to them for this Purpoſe. —	15	260 *to* 263
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to go to *Newcaſtle* to receive the King from the *Scots* Army, and conduct him to *Holdenby*. —	15	265
—— Inſtructions to them. — ——	15	265, 6
—— Letter to the *Scots* Commiſſioners at *Newcaſtle*, relating to the King's Perſon. —	15	266, 7
—— —— to the Earl of *Leven*, to the ſame Purpoſe. —— ——	15	267, 8
—— Orders for accommodating the King in his Journey to *Holdenby*. — — —	15	268
—— Anſwer to a Declaration and Deſires of the *Scots* Parliament, relating to the King's Removal there. — ——	15	286, 7, 8
—— Hoſtages, Liſt of, for the Payment of 200,000 *l.* to the *Scots*, in Conſideration of their evacuating the Kingdom. —	15	299
—— additional Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners intruſted with the Cuſtody of the King. —— ——	15	314
—— Alarm at the Proceedings of the Army, requiring their Pay, and a Regulation of public Affairs. —— ——	15	338 *to* 344
—— Declaration thereupon, ſent to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. —— ——	15	344, 5

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their precarious Situation, Account of. —— ——	15	365
Their Ordinance, prohibiting the Arreſt of all ſuch Perſons as had acted in their Service.	15	375
—— Votes for diſbanding the Regiments of Foot.	15	377 *to* 380
—— Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax* on this Occaſion. —— ——	15	380, 1
—— Declaration, in Conſequence of the above Votes, providing for the Widows of Soldiers, *&c.* — ——	15	381, 2
—— Regiments of Horſe to be continued, Number of. —— ——	15	382, 3
—— great Conſternation, on Notice that the Army had a Deſign to take the King from *Holdenby*. —— ——	15	392
—— Votes for ſatisfying the Army. — —	15	397, 8
Expunge their late Declaration againſt them. -	15	398
Their Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, ſignifying their Proceedings in Favour of the Army.	15	398, 9
—— Ordinance, Abſtract of, for a further Indemnity to the Army. — ——	15	406
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners appointed to go down to the Army. — ——	15	407
—— Inſtructions to them. — — —	15	407
—— Apprehenſions of the Army's marching to *London*. —— ——	15	407
—— Order thereupon. — ——	15	407
Aboliſh all the Feſtivals of the Church. —	15	408
Ordinance for this Purpoſe, Abſtract of. —	15	408
Paſs an Ordinance for granting 20,000 *l.* to the Soldiery. —— ——	15	412
Their Declaration, for repealing a former paſſed againſt the Proceedings of the Army. —	15	412, 13
Appoint a Faſt on account of the National Diſtractions. —— ——	15	413
Their Letter to Gen. *Fairfax*, requiring him not to advance his Army within forty Miles of *London*. —— ——	15	436
—— Ordinance, Abſtract of, for enabling the Committee of the Militia of that City to raiſe Horſes, *&c.* —— ——	15	436, 7, 8

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their additional Instructions to their Commissioners residing with the Army	15	446
Their Letter to them, relating thereto. —	15	452
—— Resolutions for the King's Removal to *Richmond*. —— ——	15	452, 3
—— Alarm at the Desires of the Army, and their Heads of a Charge against the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, *&c.*	15	475
—— Proceedings on this Occasion for the Satisfaction of the Army. — — —	15	475
Grant a Pass to the *Scots* Commissioners to go to the King at *Newmarket*. — —	15	475
Their Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, requiring him to remove his Army forty Miles from *London*. — —— ——	15	479, 80
—————— to the King, inviting him to *Richmond*. — —— ——	15	498
—————— to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, disavowing any Preparations for raising Forces against the Army. — —— ——	15	502, 3
———————————— against the King's Remove to *Richmond*. — —	16	22, 3
———— to the King, on the same Occasion.	16	23
—— Votes for the Satisfaction of the Army, in Consequence of their Remonstrance on the State of the Nation. —— ——	16	27, 8
—— Order for enlarging the Power of their Commissioners residing with the Army, and to what Purpose. — ——	16	30
—— Letter to their Commissioners in the Army, forbidding the Access of Delinquents to the King. — —— ——	16	41
—— Resolutions for satisfying the Army. —	16	42
—— Vote against the King's going to *Richmond*	16	42
—— farther Resolutions for keeping Delinquents from the King. —— ——	16	50
—— Resolutions against the King's coming nearer to *London* than where the Quarters of the Army are allowed to be. — —	16	52
—— Answer to a Petition from the City of *London*, concerning the Payment of the Army and the Settlement of the Nation. —	16	58

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their farther Proceedings for the Satisfaction of the Army. — —	16	100
Give Consent (at the Instance of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*) for the King to see his Children. -	16	106
Their Order for suppressing Stage-Plays. —	16	112
Pass a Vote for putting all the Land Forces of *England*, *&c.* under the immediate Command of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. ——	16	161
Their Resolution against inviting any Forces into the Kingdom. — ——	16	162, 3
Pass an Ordinance for changing the Commissioners of the *London* Militia, at the Desire of the Army. — — ——	16	163
Their Declaration against a Petition and Engagement of the Trained Bands, Apprentices, *&c.* of *London*, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, Safety, and Freedom.	16	166, 7
Assaulted by a Mob of *London* Apprentices, *&c.*	16	173, 4 180, 1
Forced by them to repeal a late Ordinance for changing the Commissioners of the *London* Militia, and for making void their Declaration against procuring Petitions. —	16	181
Deserted by both their Speakers, on account of Tumults. — — ——	16	183
Appoint new ones. —— ——	16	183
Their Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax* to stop his March with the Army towards *London*. -	16	192, 3
—— Order to this Purpose. — ——	16	193
—— Proceedings during the Absence of their old Speakers, and divers Members of both Houses, who had joined the Army. —	16	195
—— Declaration for the King's coming to the Parliament with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. —— — ——	16	196
Order the King's Children to the Care of the Lord Mayor, and desire his Majesty to come to *London*. —— ——	16	203
Their Letter to the Commissioners residing with the Army. —— ——	16	206

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, touching the Parliament's Freedom from Tumults, and some Acts of Violence committed by the Army. — ——	16	207, 8, 9
Their Compliments to him on his bringing up the Army to *London*. —— ——	16	239
Appoint a Committee to inquire after the Authors of the late Violence done to both Houses. — — ——	16	239
—— Order on this Occasion. ——	16	239
Pass an Ordinance for making Sir *Thomas Fairfax* Constable of the Tower of *London*, *&c.*	16	239, 40
Their Bounty to the Non-Commission Officers and private Soldiers of the Army. —	16	240
—— Endeavours for finding out the Promoters of the Engagement and Association of the Citizens, *&c.* of *London*, in Defence of the King. — — ——	16	240
Pass an Ordinance for making void all Proceedings during the Absence of the Speakers. -	16	274
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving, on account of a decisive Victory over the Rebels in *Ireland*.	16	274, 5
Order the same Propositions for Peace to be sent to the King at *Hampton-Court*, as were sent to *Newcastle*. — —	16	276
Appoint a new Militia for the City of *London*.	16	278, 9, 80
Their Propositions for Peace objected to by the *Scots* Commissioners. — —	16	280, 1
—— Answers thereto. — ——	16	281, 2 285, 6, 7
—— List of Commissioners appointed to attend the King with the Propositions. ——	16	287
—— Instructions to them. — —	16	287, 8
—— Draught of a Letter to be sent to the Lord-Chancellor of *Scotland*, signifying their Resolution to discharge the *Scots* Army in *Ireland*. — — ——	16	291
—— Answer to a Letter from the States of *Scotland*, concerning the Earl of *Lauderdale*. -	16	295, 6
—— Resolutions for relieving the Army and Garrisons in *Ireland*. — —	16	306, 7, 8

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, order the City of *London* to elect another Lord Mayor, in the room of Sir *John Gaire*, impeached of High Treason.	16	309
Their Ordinance for restraining the Liberty of the Press.	16	309 *to* 311
Appoint Mr. *Gilbert Mabbot* Licencer of the Press.	16	311
Their Resolution for applying again to the King for Peace.	16	311
Pass an Ordinance against Delinquents.	16	312
Grant a Commission for regulating the University of *Oxford*.	16	314
Appoint *Philip* Earl of *Pembroke* Chancellor there.	16	318
Their Resolutions for securing the King in the *Isle of Wight*.	16	338, 9
—— Authority, touching the Nomination of Sheriffs.	16	355
—— Letter of Thanks to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, for suppressing some Mutinies in the Army.	16	355, 6
—— Propositions, to be offered to the King for present Security.	16	363
—— perplexed Condition, Account of.	16	364
—— Commissioners, List of, appointed to attend the King in the *Isle of Wight* with Propositions for Peace.	16	404
—— Instructions to them.	16	404
—— four Bills presented to the King for his Royal Assent, previous to a personal Treaty, Form of.	16	406 *to* 413
—— other Propositions of Peace presented at the same Time.	16	413 *to* 419
—— farther Instructions to their Commissioners, touching this Business.	16	419, 20
—— Articles of Faith, referred to in the above Propositions exhibited to the King.	16	420 *to* 426
—— Ordinance concerning the Lord's Supper.	16	426 *to* 428
Receive a Letter from the *Scots* Commissioners, desiring to see the four Bills to which the King's Assent was required, previous to a personal Treaty.	16	429

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Resolutions in Answer to the *Scots* Commissioners' Letter. —	16	430
Their Answer to the *Scots* Commissioners' Objections to the four Bills and the new Propositions. ——— ———	16	471, 2
Pass an Ordinance for prohibiting Free Quarter.	16	476
Their Proceedings for the Satisfaction of the Army. ——— ———	16	476
—— Votes against any farther Address to the King. ——— ———	16	490
—— Orders in Consequence thereof. ———	16	490, 1
—— List of Commissioners appointed to go into *Scotland*. ——— —	16	501
—— Instructions to them. — —	16	501, 2
—— Ordinance for the Payment of 50,000 *l.* to the *Scots*. —— ——— ———	16	503
—— Order for their farther Satisfaction. ———	16	503, 4
—— Resolutions for reducing the Number of the King's Servants. ——— ———	16	517
—— Fleet, appointed for the Summer Guard in 1648, Account of. — —	16	522, 3
—— Orders in Consequence of this Appointment.	16	523
Pass an Ordinance for the Suppression of all Stage-Plays. —— ——	16	523
Their remarkable Preamble thereto, with an Abstract of the said Ordinance. ——	16	523, 4
Pass an Ordinance for the Relief of *Ireland*. —	17	42, 3
Their liberal Grant to Lieutenant-General *Cromwell*. ——— ———	17	73
—— Commissioners of the Great Seal of *England*, List of. ——— ———	17	73
—— additional Instructions to their Commissioners at *Edinburgh*. —— ——	17	73 *to* 78
—— Letter to them on this Occasion. —	17	79
Pass an Ordinance for raising 60,000 *l.* a Month for the Support of the Army. ——	17	81
——————— for securing the Payment of 8000 *l.* a-year to the Prince Elector. —	17	81
Their Orders, in Consequence of a Report of the Proceedings of the Visitors, for reforming the University of *Oxford*. ——	17	111, 12

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Juſtification of the Earl of *Northumberland*, concerning the Duke of *York*'s Eſcape. —— ——	17	113
Take off the Duke's Allowance. ——	17	113
Their additional Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners at *Edinburgh*. — —	17	116, 17
—— Jealouſy of a Rupture with *Scotland*. —	17	117
—— Preparations thereupon. — —	17	117
—— Declaration, previous to a public Faſt. —	17	117, 18
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, concerning an intended Invaſion of the *Scots*. —— ——	17	121
—— Ordinance for the Suppreſſion of Hereſy, &c.	17	127 *to* 130
—— Votes, in Favour of the Conſtitution of the Kingdom. —— ——	17	130, 1
—— further Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners in *Scotland*. —— —	17	131, 2
—— Order for ſending Lord *Fairfax* into the North, for ſuppreſſing ſome *Engliſh* Delinquents who were in Arms there. ——	17	132
The Succeſs of their Forces in *Wales*, Account of	17	136
Their farther Inſtructions to their Commiſſioners in *Scotland*. —— ——	17	137, 8
—— Letter to the *Scots* Parliament, in Anſwer to their Deſires, concerning the Covenant, the King, the Army, &c. — —	17	138
—— Proceedings, upon Notice of an intended Inſurrection in and about *London* againſt them. — —— ——	17	141, 2
—— Propoſal for preſerving a good Agreement between them and the City of *London*. —	17	147, 8
—— Letter to the Commiſſioners at *Edinburgh*, concerning the Deſires of the *Scots* Parliament. —— ——	17	148, 9
Appoint Sir *William Playters* and Sir *Thomas Barnardiſton* to go to *Bury* in *Suffolk*, to ſuppreſs an Inſurrection there. — —	17	154
Their Inſtructions to them. — — —	17	154, 5
—— Succeſs in this Buſineſs, Account of —	17	155 *to* 158
—— Declaration againſt preſenting Petitions to them in a tumultuous Manner. — —	17	168, 9

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, appoint ſome Members to go down into *Surry*, and on what Occaſion.	17	169
Their Inſtructions to them. — —	17	169, 70
Appoint the Earl of *Warwick* Lord Admiral of the Fleet inſtead of Col. *Rainſborough*. -	17	190
Their three Propoſitions inſiſted upon, previous to a perſonal Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — ———	17	220 *to* 224
—— Vote for augmenting the Fleet. — —	17	250
—— Declaration againſt thoſe who promoted Inſurrections in Favour of the King. —	17	251
—— Declaration, offering an Indemnity to the revolted Seamen. — ———	17	303, 4, 5
—— Vote for indemnifying the Duke of *Buckingham* upon certain Conditions. —	17	333
Recall their Commiſſioners in *Scotland*. — —	17	338
Their revolted Ships, which had joined the Prince of *Wales* in the *Downs*, Liſt of. —	17	347
—— Vote for requiring the Earl of *Warwick* to fight the Prince. — — ———	17	347, 8
—— Agreement for a perſonal Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, without his previous Aſſent to the three Propoſitions. —	17	348, 9
—— Commiſſioners appointed to wait on the King with their Votes for a perſonal Treaty, Liſt of. — — —	17	358
—— Inſtructions to them. — —	17	358
—— Proceedings in the Work of Reformation, Account of. — — ———	17	374, 5, 6
Obtain a complete Victory over the *Scots* Army in *Lancaſhire*. — — —	17	410
Their Order for a Day of Thankſgiving. —	17	410
—— remarkable Paper publiſhed on this Occaſion.	17	410 *to* 412
—— Votes for a perſonal Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. —— —	17	413, 14
—— Inſtructions to Col. *Hammond*, in Conſequence thereof. ——— ———	17	414, 15
—— Letter to the King, ſent with their Votes for a Treaty. ——— ——	17	417
—— Inſtructions to the Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the King. — —	17	433, 4

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their List of Commissioners appointed to treat with the King. —	17	436
Their Letter to the King, with Advice thereof.	17	436, 7
—— Votes, approving the Conduct of General *Cromwell* in the North. — —	17	495
Reject the King's own Propositions for Peace, as sent from the *Isle of Wight*. ——	18	21
Their Letter to the Commissioners there, approving their Conduct. — —	18	21
—— Vote for approving the Proceedings of Gen. *Cromwell*. — —	18	29, 30
—— Gratuity to the Messenger who brought them the News of the Surrender of *Berwick* and *Carlisle*. —— —	18	30
—— Votes, touching the King's Answer concerning the Church. — ——	18	51, 2
—— Letter thereupon to the Commissioners in the *Isle of Wight*. — —	18	52
—— Resolution for excepting *Sundays* and Fast-Days out of the Time allotted for the Treaty. —— ——	18	85
—— Request to the King, for declaring against the Proceedings of the Marquis of *Ormond*, in *Ireland*. —— —	18	117
—— Appointment of new Judges, Account of.	18	119, 20
—— Resolutions as to the King's Answer with regard to Delinquents. — —	18	122, 3
—— Resolution for continuing the Treaty fourteen Days longer. —— —	18	124
—— Vote, in Consequence of the King's Answer as to *Ireland*. —— —	18	124
—————— of the King's Answer as to the Payment of Debts. —	18	124
—————— of the King's Answer as to the Nomination of Officers. —	18	124
—————— of the King's Answer as to the Court of Wards. ——	18	124
—— further Votes relating to the Treaty. —	18	129, 30
—— Letter to the Commissioners thereupon. -	18	130
—— Debt contracted on account of the Treaty.	18	145, 6
—— Method for securing the Repayment thereof.	18	146

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Votes upon the King's own Propoſitions. —— —	18	150, 1
Their Liſt of thoſe Lords and Gentlemen appointed by an Ordinance to be baniſhed the Kingdom. —— ——	18	151
—— Anſwer to Col. *Hammond*'s Letter, relating to the King's Parole. — —	18	154
—— Reſolution, as to the King's laſt Anſwer, concerning the Nomination of public Officers. —— ——	18	155
—— for a longer Continuance of the Treaty. —— ——	18	156
—— Liſt of Delinquents to be excepted from Pardon. —— ——	18	241
—— additional Propoſition to the King, concerning *Scotland*. — ——	18	241, 2
—— Vote on the King's laſt Anſwer concerning the Church. — —	18	253
—— for continuing the Treaty. —	18	253
—— Letter to Col. *Hammond*, enjoining him to continue his Charge of the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — — ——	18	256, 7
—— to Lord *Fairfax*, concerning his Order for Col. *Hammond*'s repairing to the Head-Quarters at *St. Alban's*. ——	18	257
—— Injunctions to him to the contrary. —	18	263
—— Votes, in Favour of the Treaty, Account of. —— —— —	18	446, 7
—— Declaration againſt a Proteſtation of the Members of the Houſe of Commons impriſoned and ſecluded by the Army. —	18	475, 6
—— Ordinance, concerning the Election of Officers in the City of *London*. ——	18	479, 80
—— concerning ſuch Citizens as had petitioned for a perſonal Treaty with the King. — — ——	18	480
—— remarkable Tranſactions in 1648, Review of. —— ——	18	555, 6
See COMMONS, — CROMWELL, — PROTECTORATE, in the 19th Volume, and Part of the 20th.		

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, *new one*, ſummoned by General *Cromwell* to *Whitehall*, *Anno* 1653. —	20	152
Speech to them on that Occaſion. —	20	153 *to* 175
Their Time of ſitting, how limited. —	20	176
The Supreme Authority of the Nation delegated to them. — —	20	176
Their Names, and Places they repreſented, Liſt of. — —	20	176 *to* 179
Character of that Aſſembly. — —	20	179, 80
How employ'd at their firſt Meeting for Buſineſs.	20	181, 2
Appoint *Francis Rouſe*, Eſq; to be their Speaker.	20	182
Declare themſelves to be the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*. —	20	182
Council of State elected by them, Liſt of. —	20	183
Their Declaration, inviting the whole Nation to pray for a Bleſſing upon their Government.	20	184 *to* 189
— Committees appointed to redreſs Grievances, *&c.* Liſt of. — —	20	190
— Settlement upon *Charles* Earl of *Derby*, out of his late Father's Eſtate. —	20	192
— Proceedings againſt Col. *John Lilbourne*, returned from Baniſhment. —	20	192, 3
— Orders for Relief of ſick and maimed Seamen, *&c.* — —	20	196
— Anſwer to a Petition from the County of *Kent*, for aboliſhing of Tythes. —	20	198
— Vote for putting down the Court of Chancery. — —	20	198
— Debate thereon. — —	20	198, 9
— Bounty to the Admirals concerned in an Engagement with the *Dutch* Fleet. —	20	206
— further Proceedings againſt Col. *Lilbourne*.	20	213, 14
— Act relating to Marriages, Abſtract of. -	20	214 *to* 217
— Reſolutions with regard to the Sale of Delinquents' Eſtates. — —	20	223
— Act for Relief of Creditors and Inſolvent Debtors, Abſtract of. — —	20	227, 8, 9
Paſs an Act, touching Compoſitions for Delinquents' Eſtates. — —	20	230, 1
Their ſalutary Bills in Agitation at this Time.	20	231
— Council of State elected for 1654, Liſt of.	20	232

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Debate on a Bill for a new Model of the Law. — ——	20	232 *to* 236
Their Admirals for the Sea Service, Liſt of. -	20	238
Surrender back their Power to Gen. *Cromwell*, by a Writing under their Hands. —	20	238, 9
Their Motives thereto, and the Manner thereof.	20	239 *to* 244
Charge againſt them by Lord *Clarendon*. —	20	244, 5
How defended. — ——	20	245, 6
New one, called to *Weſtminſter* by the Protector's Writ, in *July*, 1654. —— ——	20	291, 2, 3
Liſt of, who conſtituted it. — —	20	297 *to* 308
Their meeting the Protector according to Appointment, Manner of. ——	20	316 *to* 318
How addreſſed by him. — ——	20	318 *to* 333
Elect *William Lenthall*, Eſq; for their Speaker.	20	333, 4
Appoint a Faſt for a Bleſſing on their Proceedings. —— ——	20	334
Their Gratuity to Mr. *Whitlocke*, on account of his Embaſſy to *Sweden*. —— —	20	347
—— Debate on the Syſtem of Government. -	20	348, 9
Reſentful Speech to them, on that Occaſion, by the Protector. — ——	20	349 *to* 369
Their Privileges, how infringed by him. —	20	369
Compelled to ſubſcribe a Recognition of the Government, as ſettled in one Perſon and a Parliament. — ——	20	370
Their Reſolution thereupon. — —	20	370, 1
—— Declaration for the Obſervance of another Faſt, with the Reaſons thereof. ——	20	372, 3, 4
—— farther Debate, *&c.* touching the Plan of Government. —— ——	20	375 *to* 381
—— Form of a Writ of Summons for the Meeting of future Parliaments. — —	20	382, 3
—— Reſolutions concerning Sheriffs, and Perſons to be elected. — ——	20	383 *to* 388
———— concerning the Choice of a future Lord Protector. — —	20	388, 9
—— Form of an Oath to be taken by the Protector's Council. — ——	20	389, 90
—— further Reſolutions as to the Plan of Government. — ——	20	390 *to* 394

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Form of an Oath to be taken by the Protector. — —	20	394
Their Resolutions for settling a yearly Revenue upon him. —— ——	20	395
—— further Resolution concerning the new Frame of Government, Particulars of. -	20	395, 6, 7
Bills depending before them at this Time. —	20	398, 9
Their Proceedings against *John Biddle*, for Blasphemy. —— ——	20	399 *to* 401
—— against *John Theror*, a Quaker. — — ——	20	402, 3
—— Dissolution by the Protector, with the Reasons thereof. —— —	20	403, 4
Speech to them on that Occasion. ——	20	404 *to* 431
New one, summoned to *Westminster* in 1656. -	21	1
List of, returned for that Purpose. ——	21	3 *to* 23
Chuse Sir *Tho. Widdrington* for their Speaker. -	21	25
Their Proceedings concerning the secluded Members. —— ——	21	26, 7, 8
—— for abrogating the King's Titles. —— ——	21	38
—— Manner of presenting Bills for *Cromwell*'s Consent. —— ——	21	38, 9
—— Resolutions for approving of the War with *Spain*. —— ——	21	39, 40
Pass a Bill for the Security of *Cromwell*'s Person.	21	40
Their Proceedings against *J. Naylor*, a Quaker.	21	44 *to* 47
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving, for the Discovery of a Plot against *Cromwell*. ——	21	47
Their Manner of congratulating him on that Occasion. — ——	21	48
—— Grant for carrying on the War with *Spain*.	21	55, 6
—— Gratuity to Mr. *Whitlocke*. ——	21	57
How complimented by *Cromwell*. — —	21	57
Their Debate, on a Motion to make him King.	21	57, 8
—— Reasons for desiring him to assume that Title. — — ——	21	59
Appoint a Committee to receive his Scruples. -	21	64
Their Offer rejected. — ——	21	124, 5, 6
—— Resolutions for styling him Lord Protector. —— ——	21	128, 9

	Vol.	*Page.*
PARLIAMENT, their Petition and Advice to the Lord Protector, with certain Limitations of his Power. — — —	21	129 *to* 142
Their Marks of Reſpect for Admiral *Blake*. -	21	144, 5
—— farther Petition to the Protector, concerning his Power. — ———	21	146 *to* 150
Adjourned by him. ——— —	21	160
Their Bills paſſed at that Time. ———	21	160, 1
Meet again according to Adjournment. —	21	169
How addreſſed by the Protector. — —	21	170 *to* 175
——— by Commiſſioner *Fiennes*. —	21	175 *to* 193
Their haſty Diſſolution. — ——	21	199
Speech to them by the Protector on that Occaſion. — — ———	21	199 *to* 203
Their uſeful Bills depending at that Time. —	21	203, 4
Summoned to *Weſtminſter*, in 1658, by *Richard Cromwell*. —— ———	21	245
How addreſſed, at opening the Seſſion, by the new Protector. — ———	21	265 *to* 269
——— by Commiſſioner *Fiennes*. — ———	21	269 *to* 281
Their Declaration for a public Faſt. —	21	321 *to* 324
—— Diſſolution, and how occaſioned. —	21	350, 1
New one, ſet on Foot by the Army and Republican Party, conſiſting of ſecluded Members.	21	367
Chuſe *William Lenthall*, Eſq; for their Speaker.	21	367, 370
Their Declaration on being reſtored. ——	21	378 *to* 380
Appoint a Committee of Safety. ———	21	380, 1
Their Proceedings in Diſcharge of their Truſt.	21	381, 2, 3
—— Order concerning auxiliary Forces. —	21	398
—— Liſt of Commiſſioners for nominating Commiſſion-Officers in the Army. ——	21	399
Conſtitute Gen. *Fleetwood* Commander in Chief of all the Land Forces in *England* and *Scotland*. — ———	21	399
Their Proceedings for ſettling a new Council of State. — — —	21	406, 7, 8
—— Liſt of Gentlemen appointed to that Truſt. —— ———	21	408, 9
—— Order for a new Great Seal. ——	21	409, 10
—— late Tranſactions, Review of. — —	21	410, 11

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Order for the Sale of *Whitehall* and *Somerset-House*.	21	412
How addreſſed by the Army in *Scotland* under Gen. *Monke*.	21	414 *to* 417
Their Government ſubmitted to by *Richard Cromwell*.	21	419, 20
—— Orders concerning his Debts and future Subſiſtence.	21	421
—— Check on Admiral *Montague*.	21	422
—— Navy at this Time, Liſt of.	21	423, 4
—— Plenipotentiaries appointed to make Peace between the two Northern Kings.	21	424
Oblige all the Officers of the Army and Navy to receive their Commiſſions from the Speaker.	21	424, 426
Their Reaſons for this Precaution.	21	426
—— Order concerning the Judges and Juſtices of the Peace.	21	427
—— various Methods for raiſing Money.	21	427
—— Reſolution, on a Remonſtrance from the Council of State, about the Army.	21	428
—— Order for ſecuring *Richard Cromwell* from Arreſts.	21	429
Recall *Henry Cromwell* from his Lieutenancy in *Ireland*.	21	429, 30
Their Sale of *Hampton-Court*, and for what.	21	430
—— Order relating to *Whitehall*.	21	430
Appoint Gen. *Ludlow* Commander in Chief of all the Forces in *Ireland*.	21	431
Paſs a Bill of Indemnity for what had been done during the late Times.	21	433
Their Prohibition of Horſe-Races, and other public Diverſions.	21	434
—— Generoſity to *Richard Cromwell*.	21	434, 5
—— Proceedings concerning a Plot.	21	440, 1, 2
—— Reſolution againſt Col. *Egerton*, Sir *George Booth*, and others.	21	442
—— Gratuity to Gen. *Lambert*, for ſuppreſſing an Inſurrection.	21	446
—— Commitment of Sir *George Booth*.	21	447
Paſs a Bill for ſequeſtring the Eſtates of the late Inſurgents.	21	448

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Authority, Eſtabliſhment of, at this Time. — —	21	448, 9
Paſs a Bill for a Monthly Tax. — —	21	449
Their Pay allowed to the Commiſſion Officers of the Militia. — —	21	449
— Reward offered for taking *John Mordaunt*, Eſq; and Major *Maſſey*. — —	21	451
— Examination and Commitment of *Peter Brook*, Eſq; — —	21	451, 2
— Jealouſy of Admiral *Montague*. —	21	452
— Reſolution, concerning the General Officers of the Army. — —	21	453
— Order to Gen. *Fleetwood* thereupon. —	21	454
— Reſolution, touching a Day of Thankſgiving. — — —	21	454, 5
— concerning Lord *Fauconberg*. -	21	455
— Order for ſecuring the Earl of *Arundel*. —	21	455
— Fine ſet upon divers Members of the Houſe for Non-Attendance. —	21	455
Paſs a Bill for the Continuance of the Cuſtoms and Exciſe. — —	21	455
Their Anſwer to an Addreſs from the City of *London*. — —	21	456
— to a Petition from the Officers of the Army. — —	21	458
— Reſolution, concerning Candidates for Places of Profit, *&c.* — —	21	459
— Anſwer to ſome Propoſals of the Army. -	21	465 *to* 467
— Act againſt raiſing Money without their Conſent. — —	21	467, 8
— Liſt of Colonels diſcharged from Military Employment. — —	21	469
— Act for governing the Army by Commiſſioners. — — —	21	469, 70
— Diſſolution, Manner of. — —	21	477, 8
Reſtored to their Seats and Power. —	22	28
Their Proceedings in Conſequence thereof. —	22	33, 4, 5
— new Council of State, Liſt of. —	22	36
— Compliments to Gen. *Monke*, Lord *Fairfax*, *&c.* — —	22	42
— Proceedings againſt Sir *Henry Vane*. —	22	44

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings againſt Colonels *Lambert*, *Deſborough*, and others.	22	44
Appoint Col. *Morley* Governor of the Tower of *London*.	22	45
Their Settlement on Gen. *Monke*.	22	52
—— Monthly Aſſeſſment.	22	53
—— Reſolution againſt Col. *Sydenham*.	22	54
—— againſt Major *Salway*.	22	54
—— new Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, Judges, *&c.* Liſt of.	22	55
—— Proceedings againſt Col. *Jones*, *Miles Corbet*, *Matthew Tomlinſon*, and Lieutenant-General *Ludlow*.	22	56
—— Anſwer to a Deputation of Officers from the Army in *Ireland*.	22	56
—— Grounds for a Settlement of the State.	22	57, 8
—— Declaration thereupon.	22	58 *to* 62
—— Vote for a Settlement on Vice-Admiral *Lawſon*.	22	62
—— Order for Col. *Fleetwood*, Mr. *Whitlocke*, Mr. *Strickland*, and Mr. *Holland*, to attend the Houſe.	22	63
Bring in a Bill for approving all the late Actions of Gen. *Monke*.	22	64
Their Favour to Mr. *Gumble*, his Chaplain.	22	64
—— Committee appointed for the Army, Liſt of.	22	64
—— for Treaſurers of War, Liſt of.	22	64
—— Commiſſioners for the Admiralty and Navy, Liſt of.	22	65
—— Allowance towards maintaining a Table for the Commiſſioners of the Army.	22	65
—— Order for conferring the Cuſtody of *St. James*'s Park on Gen. *Monke*.	22	80
Paſs their Bill for juſtifying his Actions.	22	80
Their Order for taking Sir *H. Vane* into Cuſtody.	22	80
—— Reſolutions concerning the public Revenue.	22	85, 6, 7
—— Order for taking into Cuſtody Sir *John Norcott*, and ſome other Members of the Houſe.	22	91
—— Order for a freſh Choice of Common Council for the City of *London*.	22	93, 4

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Allowance to Gen. *Monke* on his Entrance into *England*. ——	22	97
Their Debate on the Choice of Commissioners for governing the Army. — —	22	103, 4
—— Lift of Gentlemen appointed for that Trust.	22	103, 4
—— Order for carrying Sir *Henry Vane* to his House in *Lincolnshire*. — —	22	128
—— Proclamation against Col. *Lambert*. —	22	129
—— Order for examining into the Conduct of the Army's late Committee of Safety. —	22	130
—— Engagement to be taken by the Members of the Council of State, Form of. ——	22	130
—— Act, concerning the Election of Members to serve in Parliament, Abstract of. ——	22	131, 2
—— Resolution for expunging divers Passages in the *Journals*. —— ——	22	132 *to* 134
—— for appointing General *Monke* Commander in Chief. — —	22	134
—— for a Repeal of the Act appointing Commissioners for the Government of the Army. ——	22	134
—— for discharging Sir *Robert Pye*, and others, from Imprisonment. —	22	134, 5
—— for suspending the Powers granted to the Council of State. ——	22	135
—— for reversing the late Order against the Common Council of *London*. ——	22	135
—— Order for discharging Sir *John Norcott* and Sir *George Booth* from Imprisonment. —	22	136
—— for repairing the Gates of the City of *London* at the Public Charge. ——	22	136
—— for revoking the Powers granted to the Militia. —— ——	22	137
—— Election of a new Council of State. ——	22	137
—— Resolution for a Day of Thanksgiving, for the Return of the secluded Members. —	22	139
—— Discharge of *Peter Brook*, Esq; and others, concerned in Sir *George Booth's* Affair, from Imprisonment. — ——	22	145
Elect *John Thurloe*, Esq; a Secretary of State.	22	146
Their Dissolution, Appointment of. ——	22	147

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Order for expunging some Votes in the *Journals*.	22	148
Their Resolution for discharging the Engagement	22	155
—— additional Power given to the Council of State.	22	156
Pass a Bill for reviving the Court of the Duchy-Chamber of *Lancashire*.	22	156
—— for restoring *William Lenthall*, Esq; to the Chamberlainship of *Chester*.	22	156
Their List of Gentlemen nominated for *Welsh* Judges.	22	156
—— Present of Money to Gen. *Monke*.	22	157
Appoint him Steward of the Manor of *Hampton-Court*, and Keeper of the House and Parks there.	22	157
Their Discharge of Dr. *Wren* from his Imprisonment.	22	157
—— Revival of an Act for the Payment of Tythes.	22	158
—— Bill for a new Parliament.	22	158
—— Proviso therein, for saving the Right of the Peers.	22	158
—— Dissolution by themselves.	22	159
Meet at *Westminster* in 1660.	22	226
Their Declaration for keeping the Peace.	22	272, 3
—— Appointment of a public Thanksgiving, for the King's gracious Letters to both Houses.	22	274, 5
—— Form of a Proclamation of the King agreed upon.	22	275, 6
—— Manner of proclaiming him.	22	276
—— Vote for the King's speedy Return.	22	277
—— for taking down the Arms of the Commonwealth, and setting up the King's in their Stead.	22	277
Pass a Bill for preventing Disputes concerning their present assembling.	22	277
Their Commissioners appointed to wait on the King at *Breda*, List of.	22	279
—— Instructions to them.	22	279, 80
—— Necessaries provided for the King's Reception.	22	282, 3, 4 289, 90, 1

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Monthly Assessment laid on *England*, Amount of.	22	297
Their Proceedings against the Regicides.	22	299 *to* 301
—— further Provision for the King's Reception.	22	305, 6
—— Manner of congratulating the King on his Return to *Whitehall*.	22	313, 14
—— Petition to the King for a Thanksgiving.	22	336
—— Bills first offered to the King for his Royal Assent.	22	337
—— Claim to the King's general Pardon, published at *Breda*.	22	344
Pass a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	22	393
—— for Tonnage and Poundage to the King.	22	396
—— for a Continuance of Excise.	22	396
—— for observing the 29th of *May* as a Day of Thanksgiving for ever.	22	413
Pass a Bill of Indemnity.	22	455
Their additional Bills for the Royal Assent, Titles of.	22	460
—— Petition to the King in Behalf of Sir *Henry Vane* and Col. *Lambert*.	22	472
—— Bills presented to the King on their Recess, Titles of.	22	481, 2, 3
—— Order for taking up the Bodies of *Cromwell*, *Ireton*, *Bradshaw*, and *Pryde*.	23	44, 5
—— List of Bills passed at their Dissolution in 1660.	23	87, 8
How addressed on that Occasion by the King.	23	88 *to* 90
—— by the Lord-Chancellor.	23	90 *to* 101
PAROCHIAL CHURCHES, *in England*, Number of, *Anno* 1371.	1	308
PARR, *Lord*, summoned to Parliament by King *Henry* VIII. in 1540.	3	139
Made Earl of *Essex*.	3	193
One of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on a Bill for altering the King's Stile.	3	194
Created Marquis of *Northampton*.	3	216
One of the Peers summoned to the first Parliament of *Edward* VI.	3	216

	Vol.	Page.
PARR, *Lord*, his second Marriage, during the Life of his first Lady, declared void by Parliament.	3	297
Restored in Blood; and his Attainder, on Account of aiding Lady *Jane Grey*, reversed.	3	310
Made Privy Counsellor to Queen *Elizabeth*.	3	362
PARR, *Lady Catharine*, *Widow to the Lord Latimer*, her Marriage with King *Henry* VIII.	3	193
Her Marriage with *Thomas* Lord *Seymour*.	3	241
—— Death and Character.	3	241
PARRY, *Dr. a Civilian*, his Opposition to a Bill against Jesuits.	4	258, 263, 4
Proceedings against him by the Commons on that Account.	4	264, 5
His Excuse for what he had said.	4	265
—— Submission and Acknowledgement of his Offence.	4	266
Admitted into the House again.	4	267
His tragical End.	4	267, 259
PATE, *Richard*, *Bishop of Worcester*, his Attainder, on account of taking his Bishoprick from the Pope, reversed.	3	331, 2
Restored to his See again.	3	332
His Dissent to a Bill for restoring the First-Fruits to the Crown.	3	375
—— for restoring the Supremacy.	3	378
—— for exchanging Lands of Bishopricks.	3	412
PATE, *John*, *Esq*; Impeachment against him, Particulars of.	11	276 *to* 279
PATENTS, great Abuse of.	5	366 *to* 370
PAWLET, *Lord John*, when first summoned to Parliament.	4	165, 6
Impeachment of High Treason against him.	11	425
PAWLET, *Sir John*, impeached of High Treason by the Commons.	11	425
PAYNE, *Col. George*, his Account of defeating the King's Forces at *Faringdon*.	14	354, 5
PEACE, *Justices of*, when first appointed, and by by whom.	1	214

	Vol.	*Page.*
PEACE proclaimed between *England* and *Spain* in 1604. —— ——	5	125
Concluded between *England* and *Scotland* in 1641.	9	475
Treaty of, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament, at *Oxford*. — —	12	210 *to* 226
Speech, in Favour thereof, by Mr. *Whitlocke*. -	13	128, 9
Declaration and Vote of the Commons concerning it. —— ——	13	130, 1
Debate about referring the Grounds thereof to the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms, Particulars of. — ——	13	131 *to* 171
Propoſitions for, as drawn up by the above Committee. — — —	13	177 *to* 184
Treaty of, held at *Uxbridge*. — —	13	401
Concluded between the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*. —	20	285
Material Articles thereof. — ——	20	285, 6
PEAKE, ——, *Eſq*; his Complaint to the Commons againſt Pirates from *Dunkirk*. —	4	492, 3
PEAKER, *Tobias*, his Affidavit, concerning the Lord-Keeper *Littleton*. — —	11	123
His Information, touching an Attempt of the King to eſcape from *Newcaſtle* into *France*.	15	270 *to* 274
—— Information againſt the *Scots* on this Account	15	274
—— whole Charge prov'd falſe and ſcandalous.	15	275, 6, 7 307 *to* 312
PEERAGE, Declaration of the Commons for ſupporting it. —— ——	13	428
Aboliſhed by an Act of theirs. — —	19	62, 3
PEERS, when firſt ſummoned to Parliament by ſpecial Writs. — ——	1	4
Original of their Creation, ſome Account of. -	1	5, 6
Their Homage to King *Henry* I. — —	1	11
Liſt of, who were Witneſſes to the Charter granted by King *Stephen*. ——	1	12, 13
—— at a Convention held at *Nottingham* in 1194. —— ——	1	17
—— who attended King *John* at *Runningmede*, when he granted *Magna Charta*.	1	21
—— appointed to ſee that this Royal Charter was confirmed by the Pope. — —	1	22
—— who were ſworn as Coadjutors. — —	1	22, 3

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, Liſt of, at a Convention in 1248. —	1	47
Liſt of, appointed to reform the Government in 1258. —— ——	1	60, 1
—— nominated for Counſel to King *Hen.* III.	1	61
—— appointed to treat with the King's Council on Affairs of State. — ——	1	63
—— to treat of an Aid for the King	1	64
—— who withſtood Papal Uſurpations in 1301. —— ——	1	121, 2, 3
—— ſummoned to the Parliament at *Carliſle* in 1307. —— ——	1	133, 4
—— appointed to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II. — ——	1	143
—— who refuſed to attend his Summons to Parliament in 1310. — ——	1	144
Their Sentence againſt *Thomas* of *Woodſtock*, Earl of *Kent*. —— ——	1	198
Liſt of, ſummoned to Parliament in 1330. —	1	201, 2
Their Sentence againſt *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*, and his Adherents. — —	1	206, 7, 8
—— Advice to the King, concerning domeſtic Diſturbances. —— ——	1	214
—— Petition to him, touching *Magna Charta*.	1	245
—— Advice, with regard to the *French* War.	1	252
Liſt of, ſummoned to Parliament in 1353. —	1	279
Their Committee, appointed to treat with the Commons about a Subſidy, Liſt of. —	1	315
—— on the King's Declaration in 1376. —— ——	1	318
Liſt of, ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of *Richard* II. —— ——	1	335, 6
Committee of, appointed to aſſiſt the Commons in the Diſpatch of Buſineſs. — —	1	338
Their Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons for regulating the Government. ——	1	340, 1
—— to a Requeſt of the Commons, concerning the Charge given at the Parliament in 1378. —— ——	1	353, 4
Liſt of, appointed to ſurvey the Government of the King's Perſon and Court. — —	1	365, 6

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, Liſt of, appointed to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Perſon againſt the *French*. — —	1	373
Liſt of, appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom. — —	1	402
Their Claim at the Parliament in 1388, with regard to Liberty, &c. — —	1	412
Liſt of, who lodg'd an Appeal againſt the King's Miniſters. — —	1	412
How complimented thereupon by the Parliament	1	413, 14
Their Articles of Impeachment againſt the Archbiſhop of *York*, Duke of *Ireland*, &c.	1	414 *to* 427
—— Proceedings thereon. — —	1	427 *to* 431
—— againſt Sir *Robert Belknap*, and others, concern'd in the Queſtions, &c. given at *Nottingham* in 1387. — —	1	433 *to* 437
Liſt of, who exhibited a Bill of Appeal againſt the Duke of *Glouceſter*, and the Earls of *Arundel* and *Warwick*. — —	1	460
Their Proceedings in Conſequence thereof.	1	466 *to* 472
—— Oath to ſupport the Reſolutions of the Parliament in 1397. — —	1	480, 1
Liſt of, on that Occaſion. — —	1	480, 1
—— on whom the Authority of the whole Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
Their arbitrary Proceedings. — —	1	495 *to* 498
Liſt of, ſummoned to the Parliament in 1399.	1	503
	2	4, 5
—— who aſſented to the Queſtion touching the Diſpoſal of King *Richard*. —	2	40, 1
Their remarkable Zeal to ſerve King *Henry* IV. Inſtance of. —— —	2	62
—— Proceedings againſt ſeveral Perſons for Treaſon. — —	2	65, 6
—— Proteſt againſt referring Caſes of Treaſon to the Judges. — —	2	78
Throw out a Bill of the Commons, for ſeizing the Revenues of the Clergy. ——	2	88
Liſt of, who ſigned the Act of Settlement to fix the Crown, in general Tail, on *Henry* and his Iſſue. —— —	2	98 *to* 100

PAR-

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Petition to the King againſt the *Lollards*. — — —	2	101, 2
Liſt of, ſummoned to the Parliament in 1414.	2	143, 4
—— 1423.	2	176
—— 1451.	2	261
—— 1461.	2	312, 13
—— 1472.	2	339, 40
Their ſingular Tax granted to *Henry* on his Reſtoration. — — —	2	340
Liſt of, ſummoned to Parliament by King *Richard* III. *Anno* 1484. — —	2	379
—— at the firſt Seſſion, *Temp. Henry* VII. — —	2	402, 3
—— *Henry* VIII.	3	2
—— as they ſat in the Parliament-Houſe, *Anno* 1540. — —	3	138, 9
Their Committee appointed to examine the different Opinions with reſpect to Religion.	3	140
—— Judgment againſt *Tho. Courtney*, Marquis of *Exeter*. — —	3	141, 2
—— *Henry Pool*, Lord *Montacute*. — —		
—— *Margaret Plantagenet*, Counteſs of *Saliſbury*. —		
—— *Gertrude Courtney*, Counteſs of *Exeter*. — —		
—— Place in Parliament, when ſettled by an Act. — —	3	153
Liſt of, at the firſt Parliament of King *Edward* VI.	3	216, 17
—— who proteſted againſt the Act of Uniformity. — — —	3	234
—— who proteſted againſt the Act for the Marriage of the Clergy. — —	3	257
—— at the firſt Parliament of Queen *Mary*. —	3	289
—— ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of Queen *Elizabeth*. — —	3	363, 4
Their Petition to the Queen, on the Points of her Marriage and Succeſſion. —	4	64 *to* 70
Liſt of, appointed for a Committee in the Affair of the Queen of *Scots*. — —	4	177
Their Determination on a Point of Privilege.	4	180

	Vol.	*Page.*
PEERS, Liſt of, at the Parliament in 1581. —	4	228, 9
Their Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Queen, in Behalf of the Queen of *Scots*. —	4	298
—— Difference with the Commons about the Sale of ſome Lands. —— —	4	309
—— Reſolution thereupon. — —	4	309
—— liberal Contribution for the Relief of poor maimed Soldiers. — —	4	354
—— Order for this charitable Purpoſe. —	4	354, 5, 6
—— Award in a Caſe of the Lord *De la Ware*, touching Precedency. — —	4	408, 9
—— Proceedings on a Bill to reſtrain the Uſe of Coaches. — — ——	4	428
———— to preſerve Game. ——	4	428
———— on a Bill againſt Drunkenneſs.	4	428, 9
—— Orders relating to Bills. — —	4	429, 30
Liſt of, at the firſt Parliament of King *James* I.	5	9 *to* 11
Appoint a Conference with the Commons on the State of the Nation. — ——	5	55, 6
Paſs a Bill againſt Adultery, but rejected by the Commons. —— ——	5	88
Confer with the Commons about a propoſed Union between *England* and *Scotland*. —	5	89
———— about a Method to reform ſome Eccleſiaſtical Affairs. —	5	98
Their Anſwer to a Meſſage from that Houſe about Wards, Reſpite of Homage, *&c.* — —	5	103
—— remarkable Entry in their *Journal*, touching this Buſineſs. — ——	5	103, 4
—— Proceedings againſt *John Thornborough*, Biſhop of *Briſtol*, for writing a Book in Favour of the Union. — ——	5	109, 10
———— againſt *Anthony Brown*, Lord Viſcount *Montague*, for his Speech on a Bill againſt Jeſuits, *&c.* — ——	5	111, 12
Appoint a Committee to conſider of the Laws againſt Recuſants. — ——	5	141
———— to conſider of ſome extraordinary Puniſhment to be inflicted on thoſe concerned in the Powder Plot. —	5	143, 4

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, reject a Bill passed by the Commons, touching the King's Purveyors. — —	5	147
Their Order thereupon. — ——	5	147
Confer with the Commons about reforming some Ecclesiastical Matters. — ——	5	151, 2
Chuse some Bishops to manage this Affair. —	5	151, 2
Their Unwillingness to touch upon the Royal Prerogative in Ecclesiastical Matters. —	5	152
Summoned to attend the King in their Robes at *Whitehall*, to be present at the Creation of *Henry* Prince of *Wales*. — ——	5	235, 6
Their Memorial, concerning the great Contract with the King, relating to Tenures, &c.	5	261, 2, 3
Obliged to due Attendance in Parliament, by a special Order of their House. — —	5	286, 7
Their Proceedings concerning Impositions. —	5	287, 8, 9
—— Answer, relating to a Complaint against *Richard Neile*, Bishop of *Lincoln*. —	5	290 *to* 294
—— Debate about the Form of their Writs of Summons. —— ——	5	320, 1
—— Proceedings against *Richard Camell*, for an Omission in the Form of the Writs. —	5	321
—— against *Francis Norris*, Earl of *Berkshire*. —— ——	5	323 *to* 326
—— against Sir *Giles Mompesson*.	5	335, 6, 7
Appoint a Committee to consider of an Academy for Persons of Quality. — —	5	338
Their Resolutions, with regard to a Breach of Order in their House. — ——	5	340
—— to Privilege. -	5	341, 2
—— Proceedings on the Grievances complained of by the Commons. — ——	5	346, 7, 8
—— Debate about the Universities of *Oxford* and *Cambridge*, as to Precedency. — —	5	350
—— Proceedings in the Case of *Theophilus Field*, Bishop of *Llandaff*. —— ——	5	357
—— Answer to the Lord-Chancellor's Letter.	5	358
—— Form of an Oath administered to the Witnesses in Sir *Francis Bacon*'s Cause. —	5	363
—— Interrogatories put to them. — —	5	363, 4
—— further Examinations in this Affair. ——	5	364, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Report of Grievances, touching the Patent for Inns and Hostelries. — —	5	366, 7
Their Report of Grievances, touching the Patent for the sole manufacturing Gold and Silver Thread. — ——	5	367
—— for Concealments. — ——	5	368, 9
—— Debate on the Manner of proceeding against Sir *Giles Mompesson* and other Delinquents.	5	371, 2, 3
Order Precedents to be searched, concerning the Precedency and Antiquity of the two Universities of this Kingdom. — —	5	373
Their further Proceedings in Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*'s Affair.	5	374, 5 389, 90
—— in the Trial of Sir *Giles Mompesson*. —— ——	5	382, 3
—— Judgment against him. — ——	5	384, 5
—— Order for the yearly Observation of the 26th of *March*. — ——	5	385
Instance of their good Agreement with the Commons. —— ——	5	386
Their Charge against Sir *Henry Yelverton*, the King's Attorney-General. — —	5	392, 3
Receive a Letter of Submission from the Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*. — ——	5	399 *to* 402
Deem it unsatisfactory. — ——	5	402, 3
Their Charge of Bribery against him. — —	5	403 *to* 406
Require his immediate Answer. — ——	5	407
Their Proceedings against Sir *John Bennet* for Bribery. —— ——	5	407, 8
—— Charge against Sir *Francis Mitchell*. —	5	408
—— against *Matthias Fowlis*. ——	5	409
—— further Proceedings against the Chancellor.	5	416 *to* 418
—— Answer to the King's Message concerning Sir *Henry Yelverton*. — ——	5	418
—— Judgment against Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*.	5	420
—— Sentence against Sir *Francis Mitchell*. —	5	425, 6
Are highly offended at the Commons, for taking upon themselves a Point of Judicature in the Case of *Edward Lloyde*, Esq; ——	5	429 *to* 434
Their Protestation on this Account. — —	5	435
—— further Proceedings against Sir *H. Yelverton*.	5	435 *to* 438

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, Memorial of their Sentence againſt Sir *Henry Yelverton.* — —	5	439, 40
Memorial of their Sentence for ſlandering the King. — —	5	441
— — — for aſperſing the Duke of *Buckingham.* — —	5	442
Convene *Edward Lloyde*, Eſq; before them. -	5	443
Their Charge and Proceedings againſt him. -	5	443, 4, 5
— ſevere Sentence. — —	5	446
Proceedings againſt Dr. *Field*, Biſhop of *Llandaff.*	5	450 *to* 453
Refer the Matter to *George Abbot*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury.* — —	5	453
Their Meſſage to the Commons in Favour of the Biſhop. — —	5	453, 4
Permit him to take his Seat again. — —	5	454
Order Sir *John Bennet* to the Bar of their Houſe.	5	454
Their Charge againſt him. — —	5	455 *to* 461
Admit him to Bail. — —	5	462
Their Reſolutions concerning him. —	5	509
— Proceedings againſt Sir *John Bourchier* for Defamation. — —	5	510, 11
Liſt of, called to Parliament, *Anno* 1623. —	6	2, 3
Their Meſſage to the Commons for a Conference	6	18, 19
— Proceedings in a Matter of Complaint againſt the Duke of *Buckingham.*	6	68, 9 75
Acquit him from any Aſperſion on this Account.	6	69
Their Proceedings in the Buſineſs of the *Spaniſh* Match and the *Palatinate.* — —	6	69, 74, 86, 7
Appoint a Committee to inſpect the Stores, Arms, *&c.* of the Nation. — —	6	76
Take into Conſideration the State of the Kingdom	6	96
Their Sentence againſt *Thomas Morley* and *David Waterhouſe*, for charging the Lord-Keeper *Williams* with indirect Practices.	6	110, 11
Appoint a Committee to examine into the Conduct of *Lionel Cranfield*, Lord-Treaſurer of *England.* — —	6	121, 2
Permit the Lord-Treaſurer to anſwer before the Houſe of Commons, touching the Accuſation againſt him. — — —	6	133
Their Order on this Account. — —	6	133

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, appoint Committees to examine Witneſſes in the Accuſation againſt Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*. — —	6	154
Their Charge againſt the Lord-Treaſurer. —	6	155 *to* 158
Order him to appear at the Bar of their Houſe to anſwer the Charge againſt him. —	6	159
Their Anſwers to the three Petitions of the Lord-Treaſurer, relating to his Trial. —	6	160 *to* 164
Receive another Petition from the Lord-Treaſurer, praying for Copies of the Depoſitions againſt him. — — —	6	190
Their Order hereupon. — —	6	191
—— Charge againſt the Lord-Treaſurer, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. — —	6	196 *to* 213
———— againſt him for Bribery. — —	6	217 *to* 243
———— on the Leaſe of Sugars.	6	256, 7
—— Proofs, as to this laſt Article. — —	6	257 *to* 260
—— Charge againſt him, touching Groceries.	6	262 *to* 265
———— Sir *Roger Dalliſon*'s Lands. — —	6	267 *to* 277
———— Munitions.	6	280, 1, 2
—— Proofs, as to this Point. — —	6	282 *to* 287
—— Charge againſt him, with relation to the Court of Wards. — —	6	287, 8
—— Proofs in this Point. — —	6	289 *to* 293
—— further Proceedings hereupon. — —	6	299 *to* 308
—— Sentence againſt him. — —	6	308
Appoint a Committee to communicate to the King their Judgment againſt him, and to diſmiſs him from his Employments. —	6	311
Subject his Lands to the Payment of his Debts, his Fine to the King, and Reſtitution to whom he had wronged. — —	6	311
Their Determination in the Affair of *Samuel Harſnet*, Biſhop of *Norwich*. — —	6	318
———— of *Tho. Stokes*.	6	319
Requeſted by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of ſuſpected Recuſants from Places of Truſt. —	6	322
Their Anſwer. — —	6	329, 30

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, require the Opinions of the Judges, on ſome Points of Judicature in the Subſidy-Bill, *Anno* 1624. —— ——	6	330
Their Proteſtation in Conſequence thereof. —	6	332
—— Reſolutions, touching Matters of Privilege.	6	334, 5
—— of Judicature.	6	335, 6
Reject the Commons' Bill for Tonnage and Poundage granted to King *Charles* I. —	6	352
Appoint a Conference with the Commons on the Subject of Religion. —— —	6	373
Liſt of, ſummoned to Parliament in *February*, 1625. —— ——	6	410, 11
Appoint a Committee to conſider of the State of the Realm during the Receſs of Parliament.	6	469
Their Proceedings thereupon, for the Defence of the Nation. —— ——	6	469 *to* 471
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King, relating to a Charge againſt the Earl of *Briſtol*.	6	482
Order the Earl to the Bar of their Houſe. —	7	1
Allow him Counſel to plead his Cauſe, and a Copy of the King's Charge againſt him. —	7	28
Receive a Petition from him. — —	7	30, 1, 2
Their Order thereupon. —— ——	7	32
Liſt of, appointed to report what the Commons ſhould propound, at a Conference, concerning the Duke of *Buckingham*. —	7	33
Their Queſtions propoſed to the Judges, concerning the Earl of *Briſtol*'s Caſe. —	7	39
Requeſted by the Commons to commit the Duke of *Buckingham* to Cuſtody. ——	7	40
Their Anſwer. —— ——	7	40
—— Proteſtation in Behalf of Sir *Dudley Diggs*.	7	158
Reſent the Commitment of the Earl of *Arundel* to the Tower, in the Time of Parliament.	7	168
Their Proceedings thereupon, for the Security of their Privileges. —— ——	7	168 *to* 179
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King, relating to the Earl of *Briſtol*. — —	7	180, 1
Appoint Counſel to aſſiſt the ſaid Earl in his Trial.	7	181
Their Order, concerning the Trial of the Duke of *Buckingham*. — ——	7	182

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Order, relating to the Earl of *Briſtol.*	7	233
Their Anſwer to his Petition, concerning the Nature of his Charge.	7	275, 6
—— Petition to the King againſt diſſolving the Parliament.	7	298, 9
—— Debate on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	1, 2
Require the Judges of the King's Bench to give an Account of their Proceedings againſt the Gentlemen impriſoned for refuſing the Loan.	8	1 *to* 8
Their Conference with the Commons on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	8 *to* 68
Commit Serjeant *Aſhley* to Cuſtody, for his Speech on this Buſineſs.	8	68
Their further Proceedings againſt him.	8	69
—— on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	69 *to* 73
—— Propoſitions to the Commons, touching this Affair.	8	73, 4
—— Proceedings on ſome Points of Privilege.	8	105, 6
Receive a Letter from the King, confirming his Promiſes for ſecuring the Liberty of the Subject.	8	110 *to* 112
Their Proceedings with the Commons, concerning the Petition of Right.	8	112 *to* 118
—— Addition to this Petition.	8	118
—— Reaſons in Support of it.	8	122, 3
Receive a Meſſage from the King, to haſten the Diſpatch of the Petition.	8	130
Their Anſwer, by the Duke of *Buckingham.*	8	130
Give up their Alterations of the Commons' Petition of Right, and inſiſt upon a ſmall additional Clauſe.	8	130
Deſire to treat with the Commons about ſettling the Petition, but are denied.	8	141
Their Declaration to clear themſelves from any Deſign to reſtrain the juſt Prerogative of the Crown.	8	142
Join with the Commons in their Petition of Right.	8	142
Their Alterations admitted, and what.	8	143
—— Meſſage to the King, concerning their Declaration.	8	143

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, receive a Meſſage from the King to entertain no freſh Buſineſs this Seſſion. —	8	167
Receive a Meſſage from the King to adjourn. -	8	189
Their Debate hereupon. — ——	8	189
Receive a Meſſage from the King, commending their Behaviour in their Proceedings. —	8	196, 7
Order Dr. *Manwaring* into Cuſtody. ——	8	204
Deſire the King to lengthen this Seſſion, which is granted. — —	8	204
Their Proceedings in Dr. *Manwaring*'s Cauſe. -	8	204, 5
—— Anſwers to his Requeſts at the Bar. —	8	205, 6
—— Proceedings, touching his Sermons being printed. — — ——	8	207
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Commons, concerning the Petition of Right, and Dr. *Manwaring*'s Book of Sermons. ——	8	207
—— Judgment againſt Dr. *Manwaring*. —	8	211, 12
—— Meſſage to the King, relating to the Commiſſion of Exciſe. — ——	8	232, 3
—————— to Dr. *Manwaring*'s Books, *&c.* — —	8	233
—— Exceptions to the Form of the common Subſidy-Bill. — ——	8	233, 4
Preſs the Commons to alter it, but in vain. —	8	234
Their Conſultation touching divers *Engliſh* Gentlemen, who, having obtained *Scots* and *Iriſh* Honours, claimed Precedency above them. — — —	8	248, 9
—— Petition to the King, with their Reaſons againſt this Practice. — —	8	249 *to* 253
—— Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Commons for a Conference. — ——	8	448
Deſired by the King not to join with the Commons in preferring Grievances to a Supply.	8	449
Their Proceedings hereupon. — —	8	449, 50
Receive an Addreſs from the Commons, declaring their Lordſhips guilty of a Breach of Privilege, in voting Precedency of Supply to other Buſineſs. — —	8	454, 5
Their Reſolutions concerning this Point. —	8	456

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, desire a speedy Conference with the Commons, but is rejected. — —	8	458
Their Reasons for preferring the Supply to all other Business. — ——	8	459 *to* 465
—— Petition to the King for a new Parliament.	8	491, 2, 3
Meet in Council at *York*. — —	8	497, 8, 9
Their Proceedings there, Account of. — —	8	501 *to* 504
List of, summoned to Parliament at *Westminster* in *November*, 1640. — —	9	*1 *to* *8
——— called up by Writ after opening this Parliament. — — ——	9	*8, 9
——— created by *Charles* I. after his withdrawing himself from the Parliament, *Jan.* 1641.	9	*9 *to* 11
Their Proceedings, on a Motion relating to Privilege, in the Case of the Earl of *Warwick* and Lord *Brooke*. — —	9	34, 5
——————— against Sir *William Beecher*, concerning this Business. — —	9	35, 6, 7
—— Message to the Commons, for a Conference concerning the Treaty with the *Scots* at *Ripon* and *York*. —— ——	9	37
Sequester *Thomas* Earl of *Strafford* from Parliament, and commit him to Prison, at the Instance of the Commons. — —	9	37
——— *William Laud*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, from Parliament, and commit him.	9	47
Receive Informations from the Commons against *Matthew Wren*, Bishop of *Ely*. ——	9	47
Oblige the Bishop to give Bail for 10,000 *l.* in order to stand the Judgment of Parliament.	9	47
Their Answer to a Message of the Commons, concerning the Lord-Keeper *Finch*, accused of High Treason. — ——	9	48
Receive a Message from the Commons, concerning Informations against six of the Judges.	9	49
Their Order on this Occasion. — ——	9	49
Receive a Petition from the Abp. of *Canterbury*.	9	49, 50
Their Order concerning it. — —	9	50
Vote the Illegality of Ship-Money. — —	9	52
Commit Judge *Berkeley*, at the Desire of the Commons. — — —	9	54

	Vol.	Page
PEERS, their Proceedings againſt the Earl of *Straffford.*	9	187
Their liberal Contribution for Relief of the *Engliſh* Soldiers at *Berwick.*	9	223
—— Order, concerning the Manner of performing Divine Service.	9	223
—— concerning the High-Commiſſion Court at *York.*	9	239
—— concerning the Lord *Strafford.*	9	240
Paſs the Bill of Attainder againſt him.	9	250
Their Anſwer to a Petition of the Citizens of *London*, concerning Grievances.	9	254
Receive a Meſſage from the King, concerning Tumults.	9	254
Their Conference with the Commons hereupon.	9	254, 5
Take a Proteſtation offered them by the Commons, for the Defence of the Proteſtant Religion.	9	258, 9
Their Proceedings on Suſpicion of a Plot againſt the Parliament and the Peace of the Nation	9	261, 2
—— remarkable Condeſcenſion, touching a Conference with the Commons about Diſcontents in the Army, *&c.*	9	264
—— Power delegated to certain Biſhops, concerning the printing and publiſhing News Books.	9	265
—— Orders, touching a Conference with the Commons, about putting the Nation into a Poſture of Defence.	9	267
Iſſue a Proclamation againſt *Henry Percy*, Eſq; *Henry Jermyn*, *&c.*	9	267
Paſs the Bill for continuing the Parliament.	9	268
Their Heads for another Conference with the Commons.	9	269
Appoint a Committee to open all foreign Letters, and report them to their Houſe.	9	275
Requeſted, by a Letter from the King, to ſave the Earl of *Straffford*'s Life.	9	275, 6
Their Meſſage of Denial.	9	276
Liſt of, appointed to attend the King on this Occaſion.	9	277

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Addreſs in Favour of the Earl of *Strafford*'s Lady, his Children, and Creditors.	9	277, 8
Their Order concerning Tumults.	9	290
—— Reſolutions for preſerving the Biſhops' Votes in their Houſe.	9	327
—— Reaſons for ſo doing.	9	329
Reject the Bill for reſtraining Biſhops, *&c.* from intermeddling with Secular Affairs.	9	332
Their Order concerning *George* Lord *Digby*.	9	339
—— Vote concerning the new Canons made at the Synod in 1640.	9	351
Paſs a Bill for granting Tonnage and Poundage to the King.	9	379
Seize upon all foreign Letters, and examine their Contents.	9	382
Their Requeſt to the King, about diſbanding ſome *Engliſh* Regiments.	9	391
—— Proceedings on the Commons' Propoſitions touching the State of the Nation.	9	393
Concur with the Commons' Reſolutions, with regard to the King's Manifeſto.	9	442
Paſs a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage to the King.	9	443
Their Reſolutions againſt the High-Commiſſion Court at *York*.	9	446, 7
Reject a Bill from the Commons, concerning a general Proteſtation.	9	463
Prohibit the impeached Judges from going the Summer Circuit in 1641.	9	470
Their Liſt of Bills intended to be paſſed by Commiſſioners in the King's Abſence, in 1641.	9	469, 70
—— Requeſt to the Queen, concerning her Capuchin Friers.	9	478
—— Reſolutions and Orders concerning the impeached Biſhops.	9	479, 80
Give Orders for diſarming all Popiſh Recuſants.	9	480
Their Orders for ſeizing the Temporalities of *Roger Manwaring*, Biſhop of St. *David*'s.	9	483
Agree to a Propoſal of the Commons for a Receſs of Parliament.	9	484

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Order, concerning the *French* Ambaſſador's being aſſaulted in his own Houſe in *London*. —— —— ——	9	488
Their Sentence and Puniſhment inflicted on ſome of the Rioters, Account of. — —	9	490
—— Reſolutions, concerning the Commons' intended Reformation in Churches. — —	9	490, 1
Revive a former Order for performing Divine Service according to ſeveral Acts of Parliament. —— ——	9	494
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt this Order. —	9	495
Deſire the Commons to join with them therein.	9	495
Agree with the Commons, touching their Heads for a Conference on the Report of the Committee during the Receſs. — —	10	7
Their Proceedings againſt Judge *Berkeley*, on the Charge of High Treaſon. — —	10	10
Send a Meſſage to the Queen, concerning the Safety of the Prince of *Wales*. — —	10	23
Their Proceedings againſt *Robert Philips*, the Queen's Confeſſor, for his ſcandalous Aſſertion touching the Bible. ——	10	26, 7
—— Meſſage to the Commons, touching the Plea of the impeached Biſhops. — —	10	41
—— Proceedings with regard to Popiſh Recuſants. —— ——	10	44, 50
—— farther Proceedings in the Cauſe of the impeached Biſhops. — ——	10	94
—— Diſpleaſure againſt *Henry* Lord *Pierpoint*.	10	100
—— extraordinary Vote for the Relief of *Ireland*.	10	120
Requeſted by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of Col. *Lunſford*, Lieutenant of the Tower. — —	10	120
Refuſe to meddle in this Buſineſs. — —	10	120
Their Reaſon for it. — ——	10	121
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt deferring a Debate in the Houſe of Lords, concerning the Removal of Col. *Lunsford*, Lieutenant of the Tower. —— ——	10	123
Their Proceedings upon an Information againſt the Earl of *Newport* for treaſonable Words.	10	124, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Heads for a Conference with the Commons, on the Increase of Tumults about the Houses of Parliament. ——	10	127
Their Proceedings, in order to suppress them.	10	127, 8
Requested by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for a Guard about the Parliament House. —— ——	10	137
Refuse their Consent. — ——	10	137
Order twelve Bishops into Custody, for their Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Absence from the House of Lords. —	10	140
Their Resolution, as to a farther Request of the Commons for a Guard. — ——	10	141
—— Proceedings against the twelve Bishops. -	10	141 *to* 145
—— Interrogatories put to *Walter Curle*, Bishop of *Winchester*, touching the Protestation.	10	145
Receive a Charge of High Treason, in the King's Name, against Lord *Kimbolton* and some others. —— ——	10	156, 7
Their Committee, List of, appointed to consider of this Affair. — ——	10	158
—— Order, concerning the Studies, *&c.* of Mr. *Holles*, Mr. *Pymme*, and Mr. *Hampden*. -	10	160
Appoint a Guard for the Security of both Houses.	10	198
Sollicited by the Commons to join with them in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of Sir *John Byron*, Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	199
Refuse their Consent. — ——	10	199
Requested by the Commons to join with them in a Declaration for putting the Kingdom into a Posture of Defence, — —	10	206
Refuse to give their Consent. — ——	10	209
—— to permit the Earls of *Essex* and *Holland* to attend the King at *Hampton-Court*, according to his Majesty's Command. —	10	214
Their Reasons for this Behaviour. — —	10	214
Requested a second Time to join with the Commons for removing Sir *John Byron*. —	10	213
Their Resolutions to the contrary. — —	10	218
List of, who protested against a Vote of that House, concerning Sir *John Byron*, —	10	218

PEERS,

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, receive a kind Meſſage from the King, touching Grievances. — —	10	226, 7
Their Anſwer of Thanks. — —	10	228
Deſire the Commons to join in it. — —	10	228
Refuſed this Requeſt. — —	10	229
Their Order concerning the Earl of *Newcaſtle* and the Mayor of *Hull*. — —	10	229
Join with the Commons in a Meſſage to the Queen, to diſcover the Authors of a Report concerning an intended Accuſation againſt her. — —	10	229
Appoint a Committee of their Houſe to ſit at *Grocers Hall* on *Iriſh* Affairs. — —	10	231
Order Serjeant-Major *Skippon*, with ſome Train'd Bands, to attend there as a Guard. —	10	231
Reject the Commons' Addition to their Addreſs of Thanks to the King. — —	10	232
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt a Vote of that Houſe, for rejecting an Addition of the Commons to an Addreſs of Thanks to the King. —	10	233
Their Reſentment againſt *James Stuart*, Duke of *Richmond*. — —	10	252
—— Vote concerning him. — —	10	252
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt it. — —	10	252
Their Proceedings on a Charge of the Commons againſt the Duke. — —	10	263, 4, 5
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt a Vote of that Houſe, for acquitting the Duke from a Charge of the Commons. — —	10	265
Paſs a Bill for taking away the Biſhops' Votes in Parliament. — —	10	277
Obtain the Royal Aſſent. — —	10	292
Open a Letter of Lord *Digby*'s, directed to the Queen. — —	10	298
Admit the impeached Biſhops to Bail. — —	10	298
Order them into Cuſtody again, at the Requeſt of the Commons. — —	10	299
Their Order concerning Lord *Digby*. — —	10	309
—— Diſguſt at a Letter from the King to the Earl of *Berkſhire*, requiring his Attendance in Parliament. — —	10	318

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, Liſt of, who proteſted againſt a Reſolution of both Houſes to put the Kingdom into a State of Defence by their own Authority. —— ——	10	330
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt a Vote of that Houſe, concerning a Declaration to be preſented to the King. — ——	10	346
Their Proceedings againſt Sir *Edward Herbert* at his Trial. — ——	10	348 *to* 354
—— againſt Sir *Thomas Beddingfield* and Sir *Thomas Gardiner*. — ——	10	354
—— farther Proceedings in this Buſineſs. —	10	357 *to* 360
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt ſome Votes concerning Sir *Edward Herbert*. — —	10	360
—— againſt a Vote for putting the Nation into a State of Defence. —	10	361
Their Agreement with the Commons, touching ſome Reſolutions to put the Nation into a Poſture of Defence. — ——	10	361, 2
Receive Information of ſome Forces raiſing by the *French*, with an Intent to invade *England*. —— ——	10	390
Their Order hereupon. — ——	10	390
Refuſe to permit the Earl of *Eſſex*, and ſome other Lords, to wait on the King at *York*, according to his Command. — —	10	390
Their Proceedings againſt *John Digby* Earl of *Briſtol*, and Judge *Mallet*, on account of a Petition from the County of *Kent*. ——	10	392, 3
—— Vote concerning this Petition. — —	10	393
Deſired by the King to ſend into *Ireland* the Earl of *Lieceſter*, Lord-Lieutenant there. —	10	393
Refuſe this Requeſt. —— ——	10	393
Their ſevere Sentence againſt *Edward Sandeford* for aſperſing the Parliament. — —	10	418
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt the Earl of *Warwick* being nominated, without the King's Conſent, to command the Fleet. — —	10	420
Their Debate on the Commons' Declaration of Grievances. —— ——	10	421, 2

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, Liſt of, who proteſted againſt a Vote of that Houſe, concerning the Commons' Declaration of Grievances, with their Remedies.	10	422
Their Proceedings in the Trial of *George Benyon*, a Citizen of *London*.	10	422, 3, 4
—— Sentence againſt him.	10	424, 5
—— Reſolution againſt removing the Garriſon of *Hull* to *London*, as deſired by the Commons.	10	426
—— Reaſons for this Vote.	10	426
Receive a Meſſage from the King, ſignifying his Intention to go into *Ireland*.	10	427, 8, 9
Informed of another Order from the King, commanding the Earls of *Eſſex* and *Holland* to attend him at *York*.	10	429, 30
Again refuſe to let them go.	10	431
Their Reſolutions hereupon.	10	431, 2
—— Vote againſt the King's going into *Ireland*.	10	432
—— Sentence againſt Sir *Edward Herbert*.	10	444, 5
Receive a Meſſage of Complaint from the King, againſt a ſeditious Paper concerning the Nature of Allegiance.	10	453
Their Slight put upon it.	10	454
Receive from the King a Meſſage of Complaint againſt Sir *John Hotham*, for refuſing to admit him into the Town of *Hull*.	10	456, 7
Their Reſolutions in Juſtification of Sir *John*.	10	457, 8
—— Order concerning Sir *Edward Dering*.	10	465
Diſcharge Sir *Edward Herbert* from Priſon.	10	476
Admit the impeached Biſhops to Bail.	10	487
Their Orders for arreſting ſundry Perſons at *York* deſpiſed.	10	508
—— Proceedings hereupon.	10	508
—— Order concerning their abſent Members.	10	510, 11
Appoint the Earl of *Mancheſter* for their Speaker in the Abſence of the Lord-Keeper.	10	515
Their Vote and Order againſt the King's adjourning the Parliament from *Weſtminſter* to *York*.	10	530, 1

	Vol.	*Page.*
PEERS, summon the Lord *Savile*, at *York*, to attend their House. — —	10	537
Their Commands despised, and their Messenger clapt in Prison. — —	10	537
—— Resolutions concerning this Affair. ——	10	542
—— Order for discharging the Parliament's Guards. — —	11	46
—— —— for apprehending the Lord-Keeper *Littleton*, who had deserted them and gone to the King at *York*. — —	11	46, 7
—— —— concerning those Members who had deserted their House. — —	11	86, 7
List of, who, in *May* 1642, had absented themselves from the Parliament, and gone to the King at *York*. — —	11	87
—— who attended the House. ——	11	87, 8
—— who were generally absent, as being either Minors or disabled by old Age. ——	11	88
Their Thanks to the Captains who removed the Magazine from *Hull* to *London*. —	11	122
Recommend them to the Commons for a Gratuity. — —	11	122
Appoint *Philip* Lord *Wharton* their Speaker, in the Absence of the Lord-Keeper *Littleton*.	11	124
Their Order, concerning those Lords who deserted their House in *May*, 1642. ——	11	128
Forbid the Earls of *Northumberland* and *Pembroke* to attend the King at *York* according to their Summons. — —	11	135
Their Order hereupon. — —	11	136
With the King at York, List of, who excused themselves for not appearing at the Bar of the House of Lords according to a Summons. — —	11	183
—— —— Their Letter on this Occasion.	11	183
At Westminster, their Vote, concerning Lord *Willoughby*, of *Parham*. — —	11	187, 8
—— —— —— Vote against nine Peers at *York*, who refused to attend the Parliament. — —	11	188

PEERS,

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, *at Weſtminſter*, Liſt of, who ſubſcribed for Money and Horſes to carry on a War againſt the King. —— ——	II	189, 90
At York, Proceedings againſt them by the Commons, Account of.	II	195, 200 *to* 206
—— their Engagement in Behalf of the King	II	208, 9
—— Liſt of, who ſigned it. ——	II	209
—— their Declaration, diſavowing any Intentions in the King to raiſe War againſt the Parliament. — ——	II	210, 11
—— Unſteadineſs, remarkable Inſtance of	II	211, 12
At Weſtminſter, their Votes againſt the King's Commiſſion of Array. — ——	II	222, 3
—— Informations relating to Officers and Arms coming from *Holland* for the King's Uſe. — ——	II	263, 4
—— Liſt of, appointed to draw up Propoſitions for Peace, to be preſented to the King. —— ——	II	272
—— their Intelligence from *York*, concerning Commiſſions for raiſing Horſe for the King's Service. — ——	II	280
—— commit Sir *Richard Gurney* to the Tower. —— ——	II	282
—— their Sentence againſt the nine impeached Lords at *York*. — —	II	325, 6
—— Reſolutions againſt Sir *Richard Gurney*, on hearing the Evidence on both Sides at his Trial. — ——	II	368, 9
—— Sentence againſt him. —	II	369
—— Conference with the Commons, on the King's proclaiming the Earl of *Eſſex* and all his Adherents Rebels. —	II	370
—— Gentleman-Uſher's Bill for Meſſengers to ſeize Delinquents, ſurprizing Amount of. —— — ——	II	371
—— remove Sir *Richard Gurney* from his Office of Lord Mayor. — —	II	387
—— their Order concerning the Regalia	II	387
Their Inſtructions to *Oliver Cromwell*, Eſq; concerning the Town of *Cambridge*. ——	II	388

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their harsh Treatment of the Earl of *Southampton*, and the Occasion of it. —	11	400, 1
Commit the Earl of *Carlisle* to the Tower. —	11	412
—— the Lord *Montague* of *Boughton*, and the Earl of *Berkshire*, to the Tower. ——	11	418
Their Resolutions (on some Propositions for Peace) concerning Delinquents. — —	12	101, 103
List of, who protested against these Resolutions.	12	104
Their Propositions to the King for a Peace, as drawn up by themselves. — ——	12	105 *to* 108
—— seeming Zeal to effect it. — ——	12	108
List of, who begun a new Subscription for the further Maintenance of the Parliament's Army. —— ——	12	108
Their Resolutions, concerning a Treaty with the King for Peace, disbanding the Armies, *&c.*	12	166
—— Proceedings on a Case of Privilege. —	12	239, 49
Surprizing Decrease of the Authority of that House, Instance of. — ——	12	251
Their Votes concerning the Great Seal. — —	12	267, 8
Sequester the Earl of *Portland* and Lord *Conway* from their House, and commit them, on Suspicion of their being concerned in Mr. *Waller*'s Plot. — ——	12	297
Their farther Resolutions relating to a new Great Seal. —— ——	12	300
—— Declaration of Loyalty to the King. —	12	300
—— Draught of a Petition to him for Peace. -	12	301, 2
—— Reasons offered to the Commons to induce their Consent. — ——	12	302
—— Resolutions, concerning the King's Proclamation against the Parliament. — —	12	312, 13
Appoint Lord *Grey*, of *Werk*, their Commissioner to go into *Scotland*, and invite that Nation to the Parliament's Assistance against the King. — — —	12	326
Their Punishment of him for refusing this Embassy, Account of. — ——	12	336
—— Resolutions for recruiting the Army under the Earl of *Essex*. —— ——	12	352

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Propositions for Peace, with a Preface thereto, introduced to the Commons at a Conference. — — —	12	362 to 364
Their Sentence against Judge *Berkeley*, for his Opinion concerning Ship-Money. — —	12	387, 8
Give their Consent for making a new Great Seal in the same Form as the King's.	12	422
Their Manner of approving of Sir *John Woolaston*, Lord Mayor Elect of *London*. ——	12	424 to 426
—— Sentence against Sir *Thomas Trevor*, on account of his Opinion in the Case of Ship-Money. —— ——	12	431
—— Proceedings, touching the Impeachment against the Queen. — —	13	1, 2
—————— against the Archbishop of *Canterbury*. —— ——	13	27
Receive Informations of another Plot against the Parliament. —— —	13	30
Their Resolutions and Order thereupon. —	13	30, 1
With the King at Oxford, their Letter to the *Scots* Privy Council, relating to the March of their Army into *England*. ——	13	49 to 51
List of, who signed this Letter. ——	13	51, 2
Their Votes, in Conjunction with the Commons there, concerning this Expedition. —	13	54, 5
—————— concerning the Army under the Earl of *Essex*, and the new Great Seal. —	13	56, 7
—— Declaration of their Proceedings, in order to procure a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace. —— — —	13	57 to 77
List of, with the King at *Oxford*, in *Jan.* 1643.	13	73
—— in the King's Service, or otherwise absent.	13	75, 6
Their Declaration, setting forth their Endeavours for Peace, and the Reasons enforcing their Absence from *Westminster*. ——	13	86 to 113
—— Petition to the King the Day before their Recess. —— ——	13	114 to 116
At Westminster, their Reasons against an Oath of Secrecy proposed by the Commons to be taken by the *English* and *Scots* Commissioners appointed to manage the Common Cause.	13	122, 3

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, commit one *Baldwyn*, a Miniſter at *Hampſtead*, to Priſon for preaching falſe Doctrine.	13	125
Make an Order for regulating the Houſhold of the King's younger Children, detained at *St. James's*. —— ——	13	127
Reject a Vote of the Commons, for referring Propoſitions of Peace to the Joint Committees of both Kingdoms. — —	13	131
Their Reaſons. — — — ——	13	132, 3
—— Reply to the Commons' Reaſons in Support of their Vote. — — ——	13	143, 4
—— farther Reply to them on this Head. —	13	146
—— farther Reaſons for referring the Grounds of Peace to a new Committee. ——	13	147 *to* 151
—— further Proceedings in the Diſpute concerning Peace. —— ——	13	169 *to* 171
Paſs an Ordinance of their own framing for further continuing the Joint Committee. —	13	188
Their Liſt of Commiſſioners. — —	13	189
—— Ordinance rejected by the Commons. —	13	189
—— Reaſons in Support of it. ——	13	191, 2
—— Anſwer to a Petition of the City of *London*, concerning the Difference between the two Houſes. —— ——	13	193, 4
Reject the Alterations made by the Commons in the above Ordinance. — ——	13	194
Their Reaſons. — — ——	13	194, 5
—— farther Diſpute about this Point. —	13	198, 9
—— Reſolutions againſt the Prince of *Wales*'s ſettling in *Cornwall*. — —	13	201, 2
Compromiſe the Diſpute with the Commons about the new Ordinance. — ——	13	207
Liſt of, who deſert the King and return to the Parliament. —— —	13	210
At Weſtminſter, their Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, in Anſwer to a Complaint againſt Lord Viſcount *Conway*. ---- ——	13	211
Their Ceremony in admitting the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors to an Audience. — —	13	239
—— Order concerning Lord *Humſden*, accuſed of High Treaſon by the Commons. ——	13	246

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Ceremonial of admitting Mr. Alderman *Atkins* to be Lord Mayor of *London*. -	13	293, 4
Oppose a Resolution of the Commons for melting down the King's Plate in the Tower. ——	13	294
Their Reasons against it. —— —	13	294, 5
—— Answer to a surprizing Message from the Commons, touching Archbishop *Laud*. -	13	336
—— Resolutions against him. — —	13	350
—— farther Proceedings touching this Prelate.	13	356, 7
—— Application to the Commons, for sparing Sir *John Hotham*'s Life. ——	13	359
Over-ruled by them. — —	13	359, 60
Their Interposition in Favour of *Roger L'Estrange*, Esq; under Sentence of Death. ——	13	360
Pass the Bill of Attainder against the Archbishop of *Canterbury*. —— ——	13	369
Their Reasons against passing the Self-denying Ordinance, sent up by the Commons. —	13	386 *to* 389
—— farther Objections to it. -- —	13	390 *to* 393
Reject the Ordinance. — —	13	393
Their Unwillingness to pass an Ordinance of the Commons for new-modelling the Army.	13	407, 8
List of, who protested against the Commons' Nomination of Officers to serve under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. — —	13	425
Their Examination of Lord *Savile*, concerning his leaving *Oxford*, *&c.* —— —	13	426, 7
List of, who protested against an Alteration in an Ordinance of the Commons, for granting some additional Power to Gen. *Fairfax*. — — — —	13	434
—— who adhered to the Alteration. —	13	434
—— who protested against an additional Clause made to the above Ordinance, concerning the Safety of the King's Person. -	13	435
Their mutual Agreement with the Commons in this Business, and how occasioned. —	13	436
Pass the Self-denying Ordinance. — ——	13	442
Their Proposals to the Commons on this Occasion	13	442
—— Answer to their Declaration, with respect to the Peerage. —— ——	13	449, 50

	Vol.	*Page.*
PEERS, their Answer to a Petition of the Citizens of *London*, concerning the King's Success.-	13	493
Their Proceedings on the Information of a Plot against the Parliament. — ——	13	499, 500
—— Motion for Peace after the Battle of *Naseby*	13	509
—— Order for relieving the Necessities of the Lords *Savile* and *Powys* in the Tower. -	14	42
Admit the Lord *Savile* to Bail. — —	14	43
Re-commit him, at the Instance of the Commons	14	66
Repeal a Vote of their House for excluding such Members as refused to take the Covenant.	14	74
Agree to the Commons' Votes, relating to the *Scots* Army in *Yorkshire*. — —	14	90
Their Letter of Thanks to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, for his taking the Town of *Tiverton*. —	14	92
—— Vote for reducing the Number of Horse in the *Scots* Army. — ——	14	249
List of, who dissented to this Resolution. — —	14	249
——— who protested against an Ordinance for Martial Law. — ———	14	313
——— who dissented to a Vote of that House, concerning the Disposal of the King. —	14	386
Their Protest on this Occasion. — ——	14	386, 7
List of, who signed it. — ———	14	387
Their Resolution on the Receipt of some Papers from the *Scots* Commissioners, touching the March of Troops towards *Newark*. —	14	392, 3
—— Resentment against Sir *John Evelyn*, for Words spoken by him at the Conference, touching the Disposal of the King. —	14	397
Commit Capt. *Massey* to Prison, and for what. -	14	401
Their Resolution, with regard to some Letters of the King's relating to Peace. — —	14	417, 18
—— Answer to a Petition of the City of *London*, concerning Independents, and a good Correspondence with the *Scots*. — —	14	426, 7
List of, who entered their Dissent against it. —	14	427
Receive from the *Scots* Commissioners a Letter of the King's, concerning his Reasons for going into their Army before *Newark*. —	14	442, 3
Their Answer of Thanks on this Occasion. —	14	444

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Proceedings againſt Col. *John Lilbourne*, for writing a Pamphlet againſt the Common Law of *England*.	14	445
Their farther Proceedings againſt him.	14	462
Refuſe their Concurrence to the Inſtructions of the Commons to the Judges going their Summer Circuits in 1646.	14	478
Their Order on this Occaſion.	14	478
—— further Proceedings againſt Col. *Lilbourne*.	15	19 *to* 28
—— Sentence againſt him.	15	28
—— Reſolutions, touching a Remonſtrance of the *Scots*, with regard to Aſperſions caſt upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army.	15	61, 2, 3
—— Concern for the Death of the Earl of *Eſſex*.	15	97
The Authority of their Houſe ſtruck at, and how.	15	99
Their Cenſure of a Pamphlet publiſhed againſt the Peerage.	15	99
—— Agreement with the Commons for the Diſpoſal of the King's Perſon.	15	99, 100
Liſt of, who diſſented thereto.	15	100
Their Vote for ſettling the Peace of *England* and *Scotland*, with relation to the King.	15	142
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt an Ordinance for vacating the Honours granted by the King ſince *May*, 1642.	15	157
Their Proceedings on a Charge againſt the Earls of *Northumberland* and *Pembroke*, for ſending Money to the King at *Oxford*.	15	169, 70, 1
—— Reſolutions, touching the King's coming to *Newmarket*.	15	243, 257
—— Votes, in Conſequence of ſome Deſires of the *Scots* Parliament, relating to the King's Removal from *Newcaſtle* to *Holdenby*.	15	285, 6
—— Proteſt againſt a Vote of that Houſe, for diſcontinuing an Aſſeſſment for the Support of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army.	15	330, 1
Liſt of, who ſigned it.	15	331
Their Reaſons againſt quartering the Army in the Counties near *London*.	15	335, 6, 7

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Answer to a Petition of the Officers in Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army, concerning their Pay, &c. — —	15	340
Their Resolutions relating to some Disturbances in the Army. — —	15	352
—— for removing the King to *Oatlands*. — — —	15	374
—— Protest against a Vote of that House, concerning a Letter, addressed to the King, in Cyphers. — — —	15	377
List of, who signed it. — —	15	377
Their Order for removing the King's younger Children from *Hampton-Court* to *St. James*'s	15	395
List of, who dissented to a Vote for expunging the Parliament's late Declaration against the Army. — — —	15	398
Their Answer to a Petition from the City of *London*, touching some Differences between the Parliament and the Army. —	15	421, 2
—— farther Proceedings, relating to the public Confusions. — — —	15	430, 1
List of, who protested against an Ordinance for raising Horse and Foot for the Defence of the Parliament and City of *London*. —	15	431
Their Answer to some Requests from the City of *London*, concerning the Demands of the Army. — — —	15	435
Pass an Ordinance for a Monthly Assessment of 60,000 *l*. — —	16	1
Their Charge on the respective Counties for raising this Tax. — — —	16	1, 2, 3
—— Resolution against the King's Removal to *Richmond*. — — —	16	22
List of, who dissented thereto. — —	16	22
—— who dissented to an Order of the Commons, for giving further Power to the Commissioners residing with the Army. — — —	16	30
Inforce a former Vote against the King's going to *Richmond*. — —	16	41
List of, who dissented thereto. — —	16	41

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Order againſt Dr. *Hammond* and Dr. *Shelden*, for uſing the Common Prayer-Book before the King. — —	16	50
Their Anſwer to a Petition from the young Men and Apprentices in *London*, concerning a Regulation in the State. — —	16	110
Liſt of, who proteſted againſt an Order concerning Stage-Plays. — —	16	112
Deſerted by their Speaker, the Earl of *Mancheſter*.	16	183
Elect Lord *Willoughby* of *Parham* in his ſtead.	16	183
Liſt of, who withdrew from the Parliament and joined the Army. —— ——	16	193, 4
Appoint Lord *Hunſdon* for their Speaker. —	16	206
Paſs an Ordinance for making void all Proceedings during the Abſence of the two Speakers. —— ——	16	240, 1
Their Meſſage to the Commons, in order to induce their Conſent. — —	16	244, 5
—— Arguments at a Conference on this Occaſion. —— ——	16	246, 7
—— Reſentment againſt Dr. *Fell*, Vice-Chancellor of *Oxford*. — ——	16	314
Liſt of, impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon. —— ——	16	317
In Parliament, their Fine impoſed upon ſuch Lords as were abſent at a Call of their Houſe. —— ——	16	324
—— —— Heads of a Conference with the Commons, concerning a Mutiny in the Army. —— ——	16	337, 8
—— —— Propoſitions intended to be offered the King for preſent Security. — —	16	362
Their Reaſons to induce the Commons' Conſent thereto. —— ——	16	362
—— Reſolution to admit of a perſonal Treaty for the reſt. —— ——	16	362
—— Notice to the Commons for haſtening the Proceedings againſt the ſeven impeached Lords. —— ——	16	363
—— Order for ſuppreſſing of Riots in and about *London*. —— ——	16	368, 9

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Propoſals to the Commons, in Conſequence of another Remonſtrance from the Army, touching their Pay, &c. —	16	398, 9
Their Order for a ſtrict Guard to be kept over the King. —— ——	16	486
—— Preamble to the Votes of the Houſe of Commons, againſt any further Addreſs to the King. —— ——	16	489, 90
—— Anſwer to a Declaration of the Army for ſupporting the Peerage. — ——	16	497, 8
—— to a Letter of the *Scots* Commiſſioners, ſignifying their Reſolution to return home. —— ——	16	499
Impeached by the Commons, their Letter to the Houſe, demanding their Liberty. — —	16	499
—— obtain their Requeſt	16	499
—— further Proceedings of the Commons againſt them. — —	16	504
In Parliament, their Order for releaſing the ſeven impeached Members of their Houſe. —	16	499
—— Order, upon the Commons ſending up Articles of Impeachment againſt the ſeven Lords ſet at Liberty. — —	16	504
—— further Proceedings in this Buſineſs. —— ——	16	510, 11
Impeached by the Commons, ſequeſtered from the Houſe. —— ——	16	511
—— admitted to Bail, and upon what Terms. — —	16	519
In Parliament, their Orders concerning the ſeven impeached Lords, and Sir *J. Maynard*.	16	516
—— Proceedings againſt Sir *John*.	16	517, 18
—— Reſolutions, on receiving Notice of the Duke of *York*'s attempting his Eſcape from *St. James*'s. —— —	17	49, 50
Impeached, their Requeſt for an Allowance of more Time to anſwer the Charge againſt them. —— ——	17	72, 3
In Parliament, their Fine impoſed on Sir *John Gayre*, for refuſing to kneel at the Bar of their Houſe, —— ——	17	108

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, *in Parliament*, their Proceedings againſt Alderman *Adams*. —— ——	17	118 *to* 120
In Parliament, their Proceedings againſt Alderman *Langham*, and Alderman *Bunce*, Account of. — — ——	17	120
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, concerning their impeached Aldermen. —— —	17	172
—— Order, concerning *Cornelius Evans*, who perſonated the Prince of *Wales*.	17	198
—— Letter of Thanks to Colonel *Hammond*, for his Care of the King. —	17	194
—— to Lord *Fairfax*, for his Defeat of the Army in *Kent*.	17	219
—— Order for diſcharging the ſeven impeached Lords from Reſtraint, and reſtoring them to their Seats. ——	17	220
—— Reſolution for a further Addreſs to the King for Peace —— —	17	264
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— ——	17	266
—— Examination of Mr. *Oſborne*, touching his Charge againſt Major *Rolph* for a Deſign to murder the King. ——	17	267, 8
—— Proceedings againſt the Major on this Occaſion. — —	17	268
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the *Trinity-Houſe*, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. — ——	17	270
—— Reſolution to vacate ſome former Votes, forbidding all Addreſs to the King. —— ——	17	273
—— Reſolution, not to inſiſt on the three Propoſitions previous to a perſonal Treaty in the *Iſle of Wight*. —	17	274
Commit Major *Rolph* to Priſon. ——	17	275
Their farther Order concerning him. ——	17	276
Refuſe their Concurrence to a Vote of the Commons, for requiring the King's Aſſent to the three Propoſitions previous to a Treaty with him. —— — —	17	279

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Votes in Favour of a Petition from the Officers of the City Militia, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	17	281, 2
Their Anſwer to the Petitioners. ——	17	282
—— Reaſons for adhering to their former Vote, againſt inſiſting on the three Propoſitions previous to a Treaty with the King. —	17	292 *to* 294
Liſt of, who took up Arms in Favour of the King, *Anno* 1648. — ——	17	287
Their Letter to the Houſe of Lords on this Occaſion. — — —	17	288, 9
—— Declaration of their Intentions. ——	17	289 *to* 291
—— Letter to the City of *London*, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —— —	17	291
—— Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — — — ——	17	292
In Parliament, their Anſwer to a Petition from ſundry Inhabitants of the City of *London*, againſt making Peace with the King without previous Security. — —	17	298
—— to a Petition from the Watermen on *Thames*, for inviting the King to *London*. —— ——	17	307
—— from the Inhabitants of *Weſtminſter*, *Southwark*, *&c.* for a perſonal Treaty with the King.	17	309
Refuſe their Concurrence to a Vote of the Commons againſt the *Scots* Army. ——	17	309
—— of that Houſe againſt ſuch as invite the Return of the *Scots* into *England*. — — — —	17	313
Their Endeavours for haſtening the Treaty with the King. — — ——	17	313
—— Anſwer to the Commons' Reaſons for inſiſting upon the King's Aſſent to the three Propoſitions before a Treaty. ——	17	336, 7
—— Order for diſcharging Col. *Lilbourne* from his Impriſonment, and for taking off his Fine.	17	356
—— Anſwer to a Petition from the City of *London*, for a perſonal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redreſs their Grievances —	17	390, 1

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Votes upon the King's Letter for accepting of a Treaty in the *Isle of Wight*.	17	405, 6
Their Answer to a Letter from the Prince of *Wales*, touching his Offer of Mediation for a Peace.	17	407, 8
—— Vote, concerning a Treaty altered by the Commons, and how.	17	413, 14
—— Answer to that House, upon submitting to an Alteration.	17	416, 17
—— Complaint, touching the ill Usage of their Messengers by the Commons.	17	445
List of, who appeared upon a Call of that House, in *October* 1648.	18	30
Their Agreement to the King's Propositions, with regard to his Honour, Revenues, *&c.*	18	86
—— List of Delinquents to be proceeded against capitally.	18	100
—— Concurrence with the Commons' Exceptions to the King's Answers relating to Episcopacy, Church-Government, *&c.*	18	113
—— Reasons for not agreeing to the Commons' Resolutions for the Sale of Bishops' Lands.	18	117, 18
—— Assent thereto, and the Reason thereof.	18	119
—— Answer to the Sheriffs of *London*, concerning Lord *Fairfax*'s Demand on that City.	18	289
Refuse their Consent to a Vote of the Commons, declaring the King guilty of Treason.	18	489
Their Debate upon an Ordinance passed by the Commons for the Trial of the King.	18	491, 2
Reject it.	18	492
List of, who had Courage to make these last Resolutions.	18	492
Their ill Treatment by the Commons, Instance of.	18	501, 2
—— Message to the Commons, in order to settle the Government.	18	549
—— Answer to the *Dutch* Ambassadors, concerning their Application on Behalf of the late King.	18	551
—— Messengers to the Commons denied Entrance.	18	551

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Dissolution, Account of. —	18	553, 4
Their Re-establishment as a House. — —	22	226
—— first five Days Proceedings at the Convention Parliament. — — —	22	226 *to* 232
How addressed by the King, in order to his Restoration. —— — —	22	237, 8
Their Votes in Favour thereof. — —	22	257
Appoint Gen. *Monke* Captain-General of all the Land Forces. —— ——	22	258
Their Committee ordered to wait on the King at *Breda*. —— ——	22	259
—— Answer to the King's Letter. ——	22	259, 60
—— Order for demolishing the Arms of the Commonwealth. — ——	22	261
—— Conference with the Commons, concerning the Regicides. —— —	22	301 *to* 304
—— Letter to the King, on his landing in *England*. — —— ——	22	307
Congratulate him on his Return to his Dominions. —— ——	22	314
List of, as they sat in the Convention Parliament.	22	332 *to* 335
Their Proceedings against Major *Rolph*. —	22	354 *to* 360
———— against Lord *Purbeck*. —	22	361 *to* 364
—— Order for restoring the King to the Possession of all his Lands. — ——	22	384
———— relating to the Earl of *Derby*. —	22	384
———— to Col. *Hacker*. ——	22	393
—— Examination of Mr. *Rushworth*, touching the late King's Death. — —	22	395, 6
—— Proceedings on the Bill of Indemnity. —	22	402 *to* 405, 419
—— Order against Quakers. — —	22	471, 2
—— Adjournment. — ——	22	495
PELHAM, *Sir John*, appointed one of the Treasurers of War in 1405. — ——	2	85
PELHAM, *Henry, Esq*; elected Speaker for the House of Commons instead of Mr. *Lenthall*, who had joined the Army. — —	16	183
His Speech to the Peers on this Occasion, —	16	183
PEMBROKE, *Earl of*. See HERBERT.		

	Vol.	Page.
PEMBROKE-HALL, *in Cambridge*, its original Name and great Antiquity, Account of.	9	185
PENN, *Vice-Admiral*, how rewarded for his Succeſs againſt the *Dutch* Fleet in 1653. —	20	206
PENNINGTON, ———, *Alderman of London*, elected Lord Mayor in the room of Sir *Richard Gurney*. — ———	11	387
Complimented by the Houſe of Peers on this Occaſion, and how. — ———	11	453
PEPYS, *Mr.* made a Judge by Gen. *Cromwell* on his entering to the Protectorate. —	20	274
PERCY, *Lord Henry*, one of the Guardians for King *Edward* III. during his Minority. -	1	191
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the *French* King about a Peace. —	1	211
——— Barons ſummoned to Parliament in 1352. ——— ———	1	279
——— Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on the King's Declaration in 1376. — ———	1	318
Created Earl of *Northumberland*. — —	1	335
Summoned to the firſt Parliament of *Richard* II.	1	335
His Quarrel with the Duke of *Lancaſter*. —	1	363
One of the Peers appointed to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Perſon againſt the *French*. — ———	1	373
——— who ſwore to ſupport the Proceedings of the Parliament in 1398. —	1	481
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of that Parliament was delegated	1	492
One of the Peers ſummoned to Parliament by *Henry* Duke of *Lancaſter*. ———	1	503
Made Conſtable of *England*. — ———	2	6
One of the Commiſſioners to take the Renunciation of *Richard* II. — ———	2	6, 7
His Queſtion to the Houſe of Lords, concerning the Diſpoſal of the King's Perſon. ———	2	39, 40
— Requeſt to King *Henry* IV. concerning a Reproach caſt on him. — ———	2	52, 3
— great Victory over the *Scots* in 1403, Particulars of. ——— ———	2	71

	Vol.	Page.
PERCY, *Henry, Earl of Northumberland*, his Rebellion againſt the King, and the Occaſion thereof.	2	72, 3
His Remonſtrance againſt him.	2	73 *to* 76
—— Surrender.	2	76
—— Petition to the King, acknowledging his Offence in levying Forces.	2	78
How favoured by the Lords in Parliament.	2	78
Obtains the King's Pardon	2	78
His Reconciliation with the Earls of *Weſtmoreland* and *Dunbar*.	2	81
—— ſecond Revolt, Account of.	2	84
—— Eſcape into *Scotland*.	2	84
—— Expedition into *Wales*.	2	96
—— Entry into *Yorkſhire*, in a hoſtile Manner.	2	109
—— Defeat and Death there.	2	109
PERCY, *Sir Henry, Son to Henry Earl of Northumberland*, his martial Exploits againſt the *Scots*.	2	72, 3
His Rebellion againſt King *Henry* IV.	2	73 *to* 76
—— Battle with the King at *Shrewſbury*.	2	76
—— fatal Defeat.	2	76
PERCY, *Henry, Son of Sir Henry killed at Shrewſbury*, reſtored to Blood, and his Title and Eſtates, by *Henry* V.	2	145
His Homage to the King on that Occaſion.	2	151
One of the Peers ſummoned to Parliament, 1423	2	176
—— 1451	2	261
His untimely End.	2	277
PERCY, *Henry, Earl of Northumberland*, one of the Commanders of Queen *Margaret*'s Army againſt the Duke of *York*.	2	311
Attainted of High Treaſon at the Parliament in 1461.	2	316
Slain at the Battle of *Towton*.	2	341
PERCY, *Sir Henry, Son of the laſt Earl*, one of the Peers ſummoned to Parliament by King *Edward* IV.	2	339
Reſtored to his Title and Eſtates.	2	341
One of the Peers ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of *Richard* III.	2	379
Slain by a Mob, and the Occaſion thereof.	2	424

	Vol.	Page.
PERCY, *Henry*, *Earl of Northumberland*, one of the Peers summoned to the first Parliament of *Henry* VIII. — —	3	2
One of the Peers who signed the Articles against Cardinal *Woolsey*. — —	3	55
——— who signed a Letter to Pope *Clement* VII. in Favour of Queen *Catharine*'s Divorce. — —	3	72
One of the Committee appointed to follicit the Commons for an Aid to defend the Northern Borders. — —	3	86
PERCY, *Thomas*, *Esq*; his Attainder, on Account of a Rebellion against *Henry* VIII. reversed	3	245, 6
Restored to the Title of Earl of *Northumberland*.	4	2
One of the Committee appointed to petition Queen *Elizabeth* to marry. — —	4	61
One of the Lords who protested against a Bill concerning the *English* Ordination. —	4	74
His Rebellion against the Queen, Account of. -	4	85
— tragical End at *York*. — —	4	85
— Attainder, and Forfeiture of his Lands, *&c.*	4	98
PERCY, *Henry*, *Earl of Northumberland*, summoned to Parliament in 1575. — —	4	185
Committed to the Tower, on Suspicion of being concerned in the Gunpowder Plot. —	5	143
PERCY, *Henry*, *Esq*; suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	9	264
Proclamation against him by the Peers on this Account. — —	9	267
Voted by the Commons guilty of High Treason.	9	477
Expelled the House. — —	10	97
PERCY, *Algernon*, *Earl of Northumberland*, *and Lord-Admiral*, his Account of an intended Invasion by the *French*. — —	10	390
Discharged by the King from the Office of Lord-Admiral. — —	11	264, 5
His Letter, giving an Account of the Parliament's Petition to the King for Peace having been presented. — —	12	29
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissio rs to go upon the *Oxford* Treaty. —	12	178

	Vol.	Page.
PERCY, *Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, and Lord-Admiral*, his two Letters concerning the *Oxford* Treaty. — —	12	201, 2
His Resentment against Mr. *Martin*, for opening a Letter of his to his Lady. —	12	238
Complaint against him to the House of Peers. -	12	239
His Answer. — —	12	239
Suspected by the Commons to be concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	12	318
Examined by the Peers, touching this Affair. -	12	318
His Report, concerning a Treaty with the King for Peace. — —	13	351,2,4,5
Appointed by the Parliament to take Care of the King's younger Children at *St. James's*. —	14	27
His Pension allowed him for this Service, Account of. — —	14	27
— Report of a Conference between the Committee of both Kingdoms and the *Scots* Commissioners, concerning an Answer to the King's Message, in *Dec.* 1645, for Peace.	14	161 *to* 181
Charged with sending Money to the King at *Oxford*. — —	15	169
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion. —	15	169
Depositions against him touching this Business.	15	170, 1
His Letter, concerning an Order from the House of Peers for removing the King's younger Children to *St. James's*. — —	15	395
Leaves the King's Children and goes to the Army.	16	194
Summoned to repair to his Charge, and to give his Attendance in Parliament. —	16	203
His Narrative of the Duke of *York*'s Escape from *St. James's*. — —	17	112, 13
How justified by the Parliament concerning this Affair. — —	17	113
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight* about a National Peace. — —	17	436
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of the King. -	18	492
PERCY, *Richard*, his Answer to the Earl of *Basset*, for his rash Advice to King *Henry* III.	1	34

	Vol.	Page.
PERCY, *Thomas*, *Esq*; one of the Traitors concerned in the Gunpowder Plot. ——	5	130, 1
PERROT, *Sir James*, oppoſes the Meaſures of King *James* I. —— ——	5	525
Preferred, and ſent into *Ireland* out of the Way.	5	525
His Speech againſt Dr. *Laud*, Biſhop of *London*.	8	280
PETERBOROUGH, *Biſhoprick of*, when firſt erected. — — ——	3	152
PETER-PENCE, when prohibited from being paid to the Pope. — ——	1	299
How antiently paid in *England*. — —	3	100
When aboliſhed. —— ——	3	100
PETERS, *Hugh*, *Chaplain to Sir Thomas Fairfax*, his Information to the Lords of ſundry Particulars relative to the taking of the Town of *Dartmouth*. — —	14	213, 14
Settlement upon him, by the Parliament, for his Support, Account of. — —	14	214
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity in 1660.	22	351
PETITION, *of the Parliament*, to *Edward* III. againſt his making *England* a Province to *France*, *Anno* 1340. — —	1	235, 6
To King *Richard* II. touching his Prerogative.	1	448, 9
To King *Philip* and Queen *Mary*, concerning their paſt Proceedings againſt the Pope.	3	321, 2
For the ſpeedy Execution of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*.	4	288 *to* 292
To King *James* I. againſt Jeſuits. — —	6	128, 9
To King *Charles* I. for executing the Laws againſt Papiſts. — ——	6	378 *to* 385
To the King, for a National Faſt. ——	7	360, 1
—— for enforcing the Laws againſt Recuſants. — — ——	7	391 *to* 397
—— againſt billeting of Soldiers. —	7	446 *to* 449
For a public Faſt. — — —	8	435
Againſt the Queen's intended Journey to the Spaw in *Germany*. — —	9	449, 50, 1
To the King, in Juſtification of the Earl of *Newport* from an Aſperſion caſt upon him. -	10	125, 6
—— to expedite the Trial of ſome accuſed Members. — ——	10	230
—— for putting the Tower into ſuch Hands as they ſhould recommend. —	10	269, 70

	Vol.	*Page.*
PETITION, *of the Parliament*, to the King, concerning the Militia. — —	10	308, 9
To the King, that the Earl of *Warwick* might command the Fleet under the Earl of *Northumberland*. —— ——	10	392
—— againſt his going to *Ireland*. —	10	434 *to* 438
—— againſt raiſing a Guard for his Perſon	11	2, 3
—— with ſome Propoſitions annexed. -	11	130 *to* 135
—— in Behalf of ſome *Yorkſhire* Gentry.	11	242 *to* 245
—— for an Accommodation. —	11	309 *to* 311
—— for his Return to *London*. ——	11	427, 8, 9
—— for ſettling a Peace. — —	12	8, 9
—— relating to a Skirmiſh at *Brentford*.	12	54, 5
—— for putting off the *Lent* Aſſizes in 1642. — ——	12	173
—— for a Peace, Draught of. — —	12	301, 2
To *Cromwell*, with Limitations of his Power. -	21	129 *to* 142
—— with additional Limitations. —	21	146 *to* 150
Of the Convention Parliament, to the King, for a Thankſgiving. — ——	22	336
To the King, in Behalf of Sir *Henry Vane* and Col. *Lambert*. —— ——	22	472
Of the Peers, to King *Edward* III. ——	1	245
To King *Henry* IV. againſt the *Lollards*. —	2	101, 2
To Queen *Elizabeth*, touching her Marriage and Succeſſion. — ——	4	64 *to* 70
To the King, againſt diſſolving the Parliament in 1626. —— —	7	298, 9
—— againſt conferring *Scots* and *Iriſh* Titles upon *Engliſhmen*. — —	8	249 *to* 253
—— for a new Parliament. ——	8	491, 2, 3
Of the Peers and Commons at Oxford, to the King there. — —— —	13	114 *to* 116
Of the Commons, to Queen *Elizabeth*, on the Subject of her Marriage. — ——	4	39 *to* 45
To King *James* I. concerning a Diſpenſation to certain Miniſters. — ——	5	100, 1, 2
To the King, for the Removal of Popiſh Recuſants from Places of Truſt. ——	7	286 *to* 295
—— on the State of the Nation. —	10	56 *to* 59
—— for a Guard. — ——	10	149, 50, 1

	Vol.	Page.
PETITION, *of the Commons*, to the King, concerning *Dutch* Encroachments on Trade.	22	469
Of the City of London, to the Commons, againſt Biſhops. —— ——	9	114 *to* 122
To the Parliament, againſt Grievances. —	9	224, 5, 6
To the Commons, againſt a Loan. — —	10	234, 5
Againſt an Ordinance concerning the Militia. -	10	395, 6
For Relief in a Weekly Aſſeſſment. — —	12	177
Concerning the Army under the Earl of *Eſſex*. -	13	31, 2, 3
To the Parliament, for Unity amongſt themſelves. —— ——	13	193
—— concerning Debts and Delinquents. — — —	13	259, 60, 1
On Occaſion of the King's Succeſs at opening the Campaign in 1645. — —	13	490, 1, 2
Abſtract of, complaining of the many private Meetings there, *&c.* — ——	14	208
For ſuppreſſing the Independents, and for a good Correſpondence with the *Scots*. ——	14	418 *to* 424
To the Peers. —— —	15	5, 6
Their Draught of one to the King. ——	15	6, 7
To the Parliament, for diſbanding the Army, *&c.*	15	221 *to* 225
—— for redreſſing ſundry Grievances. —— ——	15	225 *to* 235
On Occaſion of the Differences between the Parliament and the Army. — —	15	420, 1
To the Parliament, for Payment of the Army, and a ſpeedy Settlement of the Nation. —	16	52 *to* 57
To the Peers, to give Orders for ſtopping the Army's Advance towards *London*. ——	16	190, 1
—— againſt the Army's taking Free Quarter. —— ——	16	364 *to* 367
Concerning an intended Invaſion by the *Scots*. -	17	120
Concerning the Militia. — —	17	132
To the Parliament, for a Diſcharge of the impeached Aldermen. — —	17	171, 2
Relating to the Militia, an Inſurrection in *Kent*, *&c.* — — —	17	194 *to* 197
To the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. — — —	17	264, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
PETITION, *of the City of London*, to the Peers, concerning one from the Officers of their Militia. — — —	17	280
To the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redreſs their Grievances	17	387 *to* 390
In Favour of the Clergy's Right of Maintenance.	20	219 *to* 222
From the City of London and Southwark, to the Parliament, for Peace. — —	12	101, 2
Of the Common Council of London, to the King, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	12	120, 1, 2
Of ſome of the Citizens of London, to the Commons, againſt a Peace being offered to the King. — — —	12	367, 8
Of Tradeſmen's Wives in London, for Redreſs of Grievances. —— ——	10	272 *to* 275
Of the Female Sex there, for a Peace. ——	12	370
Of the London Miniſters, againſt Schiſms. —	13	420, 1, 2
Of the young Men and Apprentices in London, for a Regulation in the State. — —	16	108, 9, 10
Of the Trained Bands of London, for the King's coming to the City. — —	16	163, 4
Of the Lord Mayor of London, to the Houſe of Commons, for revoking an Ordinance touching the City Militia. — —	16	174, 5
Of divers well-affected Citizens, to the ſame Purpoſe. —— ——	16	175, 6
Of Apprentices, on this Occaſion. — —	16	176 *to* 179
For revoking a Declaration againſt procuring Petitions. —— ——	16	179, 80
Of the Trinity-Houſe, to the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	17	269, 70
Of the Watermen upon Thames, to the ſame Purpoſe. — — ——	17	271, 2
Of the Officers of the London Militia, to the Peers, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	17	280, 1
Of ſundry Inhabitants of London, to the Parliament, againſt making Peace with the King without previous Security. — —	17	296, 7, 8
Of the Watermen upon Thames, to the Peers, for inviting the King to *London* with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. — ——	17	307

	Vol.	Page.
PETITION, *of the Inhabitants of Weſtminſter, Southwark, &c.* for a perſonal Treaty. —	17	307, 8
Of the Reformadoes, to the Houſe of Commons, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	17	391, 2
Of ſundry Inhabitants of London and Weſtminſter, to the Commons, againſt a Treaty with the King, and praying that Houſe to declare themſelves the Supreme Authority of the Nation. — — —	17	451 *to* 460
Their Petition for an Anſwer. — —	17	461, 2
From the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, againſt an Ordinance of Parliament for prohibiting ſuch Citizens from ſerving any Office there who had promoted a perſonal Treaty with the King. — —	18	480, 1
From the Citizens of London and Weſtminſter, to the Commons, in Favour of Col. *Lilbourne*, and others, committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet. — —	19	99 *to* 105
Of the County of Bucks, againſt Biſhops. —	10	199, 200
Againſt diſbanding the Army till the Redreſs of ſundry Grievances. — —	15	487, 8, 9
Of the Twelve impeached Biſhops, to be bailed. -	10	219, 20
Of the Counties of Eſſex and Hertford, for Redreſs of Grievances. — —	10	239 *to* 242
Of the Inhabitants of Cleveland, for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	291
Complaining of the *Scots* Forces there. —	15	300, 1
Of ſome Yorkſhire Gentry, to the King, for continuing the Magazine at *Hull*. —	10	454, 5
In the Intereſt of the Parliament. —	10	485
Of ſome Yorkſhire Freeholders, on their being denied Acceſs to a Meeting of the County. — — —	10	525, 6, 7
From Nottingham, ſetting forth the Diſtreſs of that Part of the County lying North of *Trent*. — — —	14	205, 6
From the Counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, requeſting his Mediation with the Parliament, for ſettling the Peace of the Kingdom. — —	15	441, 2

	Vol.	*Page.*
PETITION, *from Hertfordſhire*, againſt diſbanding the Army till the Redreſs of ſundry Grievances. — —	15	484 *to* 487
Of the County of Surrey, to the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —	17	139, 40
From the Town of Newcaſtle upon Tyne, to the Houſe of Commons, for immediate Juſtice upon Delinquents, Subſtance of. —	18	30, 1
From Yorkſhire, to the ſame Purpoſe. —	18	31
From the Grand Jury of the County of Somerſet, againſt the Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — —	18	31, 2
From the County of Kent, to *Cromwell*, for aboliſhing of Tythes. — —	20	196, 7
From the Officers in the Engliſh Army in Ireland, to the Parliament, for Supplies. —	12	86, 1
To the King, on the ſame Account. —	12	81, 2
Of an Army called Club-Men, to the King. —	14	16 *to* 20
Of the Scots Army at Newcaſtle, to the King. -	15	12, 13, 14
From the Officers of the Army, to the Peers, requiring their Pay, and ſome Regulations in public Affairs. — —	15	338, 9, 40
To Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, on their Want of Pay.	15	342, 3
Of the Army, to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, concerning their Indemnity, *&c.* — —	16	336, 7
From Gen. Ireton's Regiment, to Lord *Fairfax*, for Juſtice upon the King and his Party. -	18	77, 8
From Col. Ingoldſby's Regiment, to Lord *Fairfax*, to the ſame Purpoſe. — —	18	120, 1, 2
From the Army, to the Houſe of Commons, concerning a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. — —	18	516 *to* 519
From ſundry Officers, &c. in Lord Fairfax's Army, to the Commons, for rendering the Laws into *Engliſh*, aboliſhing Tythes, *&c.*	19	49, 50, 1
From the Officers in Gen. Fairfax's Army, to the Commons, Heads of. — —	20	97, 8
Of the Army, againſt *Cromwell*'s being made King.	21	121, 2, 3
Concerning their Want of Pay. — —	21	340 *to* 345
To the Parliament, for ſettling the Affairs of the Government. — —	21	400 *to* 405

	Vol.	Page.
PETITION, *of the Army*, to the Parliament, for settling the Affairs of the Government. -	21	460 *to* 465
Of the Univerſity of Cambridge, concerning their dejected State. —— ——	12	277, 8
Againſt being ſequeſtred. —— ——	12	417, 18
Of the Aſſembly of Divines, to the Parliament, for a National Reformation. — —	12	336 *to* 339
To the Peers, for appointing godly Magiſtrates.	12	452, 3
Of J. Goodman, a Seminary Prieſt, to be executed.	9	176
Of Archbiſhop Laud, to the Peers. — —	9	49, 50
Setting forth his great Diſtreſs. — ——	12	265
Of the Earl of Portland, for his ſpeedy Trial. -	12	317
Of Lord Paget, to the Parliament, for Pardon in deſerting their Service, and going to the King at *York*. — — —	13	302, 3
Of Sir J. Hotham, for a Reſpite of his Execution.	13	347
For a farther Reprieve. — ——	13	357
For ſparing his own or his Son's Life. ——	13	358, 9
Of Lord Finch, late Lord-Keeper, for Leave to return to *England*. — ——	16	111, 12
Of Charles Earl of Derby, to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament, for Relief. — ——	20	191
Of ſundry Miniſters in Rutlandſhire, to the Parliament, againſt wicked Doctrine. —	16	399 *to* 401
From divers Miniſters, to the Commons, in Behalf of Mr. *Love*, ſentenced to be beheaded for holding Correſpondence with *Charles* II. -	19	492, 3
From the Churches, to Gen. *Cromwell*, on his diſſolving the Houſe of Commons. ——	20	144, 5
Of the Earl of Oxford, concerning Precedency.	22	285
From inſolvent Debtors, againſt the cruel Uſage practiſed in Priſons. — ——	20	210 *to* 213
PETITION *of* RIGHT, prepared by the Commons, in order to ſecure the Liberty of the Subject. —— ——	8	108
Agreed to by both Houſes. — ——	8	144
Form of, preſented to King *Charles* I. — —	8	146 *to* 150
PHELLIPS, *Sir Edward*, elected Speaker to the Commons, in 1603 — ——	5	39
His Speech to King *James* I. on that Occaſion.	5	41 *to* 52
—— at the Cloſe of the Seſſion in 1604. —— ——	5	115 *to* 124

	Vol.	Page.
PHELLIPS, *Sir Edward*, his Speech to *James* I. on preſenting ſome Money-Bills ——	5	155
PHILIP, *King of France*, his Support of the *Scots* againſt the *Engliſh*. — ——	1	222
His Dominions invaded by King *Edward* III.	1	227
—— Stile and Arms aſſumed by that Monarch.	1	233
Obtains a Truce by Mediation of the Pope. —	1	251, 2
His great Loſſes and Defeat by *Edward*, in 1347.	1	262
—— Ordinance concerning an Invaſion of *England*	1	262, 3
—— Death, Account of. — ——	1	276
PHILIP, *of Spain, eldeſt Son to the Emperor Charles the Fifth*, comes into *England*, and marries Queen *Mary*. —— ——	3	310
Proclaimed. —— ——	3	310
His Titles. —— ——	3	310
—— Solemnity at opening the Parliament in 1554	3	312
Leaves his Queen, and returns into *Spain*. —	3	356
His great Power and Riches, Account of. —	4	256
—— vaſt Preparations to invade *England*. ——	4	306, 312
Rejects the Offers of Peace. — ——	4	321
Sends a powerful Fleet on the *Engliſh* Coaſts.	4	321
Attacked by the *Britiſh* Navy, and intirely overthrown and deſtroyed. — ——	4	321
His further Attempts againſt *England*.	4	359 *to* 363, 368, 9, 385, 403
PHILIPPA, *Queen, Conſort to Edward* III. her Defeat of *David Bruce*, King of *Scotland*.	1	290
Takes him Priſoner. —— ——	1	290
Her Death. —— ——	1	305
PHILIPS, *Sir Robert*, accuſes the Lord-Chancellor *Bacon* of Bribery and Corruption. — —	5	350
Committed to the Tower. — ——	5	525
His Speech in the Houſe of Commons, againſt a Motion for a ſpeedy Supply. — —	6	400
—— on public Grievances. —— ——	7	363 *to* 366
—— on the Judgment againſt the Refuſers of the Loan. —— ——	7	385, 6
—— on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply. —— ——	7	402

PHI-

	Vol.	Page.
PHILIPS, *Sir Robert*, reſents a Meſſage of the King to the Commons, touching a Receſs. —	7	435
His Speech on that Occaſion. — —	7	436
——— on a Meſſage from the King to haſten a Supply. — —	7	439
——— to rely on his Word for ſecuring the Liberty of the Subject. — —	8	96
——— to the Commons, not to meddle with State-Government, *&c.* — — —	8	190, 1
——— on public Grievances. — —	8	195
——— on a Meſſage from the King, to avoid all Scandal on his Counſel and paſt Actions.	8	198, 9
——— on a Member's Goods being ſeized for refuſing to pay Tonnage. — —	8	254
——— on Grievances in Religion. — —	8	263, 4
——— concerning ſome Pardons granted by the King. — —	8	280
— Report to the Commons of Mr. Attorney's Anſwer in this Affair. — —	8	281
——— touching Dr. *Coſins*'s Pardon. — —	8	282, 3
— Speech againſt Dr. *Neile*, Bp. of *Wincheſter*.	8	283, 4
——— on Mr. *Rolles*'s Complaint about Tonnage. — —	8	286
——— againſt Dr. *Neile*, Bp. of *Wincheſter*.	8	289
——— againſt Popery. — —	8	298, 9
——— againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. — —	8	314, 18
PHILIPS, *Robert, Confeſſor to the Queen*, his ſcandalous Aſſertion before the Houſe of Peers, touching the Bible. — —	10	26
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	27
PICKERING, *Sir James*, choſen Speaker for the Commons, in 1378. — —	1	350
His Proteſtation thereupon. — —	1	350
— Remarks on the Articles given in Charge to the Commons. — —	1	350, 1
— Declaration, touching the King's going in Perſon againſt the *French*. — —	1	374

	Vol.	Page.
PICKERING, *Sir Gilbert*, appointed one of the Commissioners to meet Gen. *Cromwell*, on his Return from the Battle of *Worcester*, and congratulate him on his Victory over the *Scots* Army there. — —	20	48
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
PICTURES, belonging to King *Charles* I. Appraisement and Sale of by the Council of State. — —	19	83 *to* 87
PIERCE, *William*, *Bishop of Bath and Wells*, accused by the Commons of high Crimes. -	9	50
Gives Bail for 10,000 *l.* to abide the Censure of Parliament. — —	9	50
Impeached for assisting to make some new Canons	9	468
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament. -	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Account, Particulars of. — —	10	140 *to* 145
PIERCE, *Alice*, Mistress to King *Edward* III. —	1	322
Her extraordinary Ascendancy over him. —	1	322
— Interposition in public Affairs, Manner of.	1	322
Complaint against her by the Commons. —	1	322
Her Removal from Court in Consequence thereof. — — —	1	322
Restored again to the King's Favour. — —	1	322
Her Resentment against Sir *Peter de la Mare*.	1	322
Brought before the Lords at the first Parliament of King *Richard* II. — —	1	342
Charge against her there. — —	1	342
Her Sentence. — —	1	342
Marries Sir *William Windsor*. — —	1	383
Obtains a Reversal of her Sentence. — —	1	383
Her Honour, how vindicated. — —	1	383
PIERCY, *Sir Thomas*, appointed Procurator to the Clergy. — —	1	463
Created Earl of *Worcester*. — —	1	479
His Oath, in the Name of the Clergy, to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1397.	1	481
Joins his Brother, the Earl of *Northumberland*, in an Attempt to dethrone King *Henry* IV.	2	73
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Shrewsbury*. —	2	76
His tragical End there. — —	2	76

	Vol.	Page.
PIERPOINT, *Robert, Lord Viſcount Newark*, his Speech againſt a Bill for reſtraining the Biſhops and Clergy from intermeddling in Secular Affairs.	9	287, 8, 9
Created Earl of *Kingſton*.	9	287
His ſecond Speech on this Head.	9	322 *to* 327
Joins the King at *Oxford*.	13	51
Deſerts him, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
PIERPOINT, *William, Eſq*; his Report of a Conference between a Committee of both Houſes on the State of the Nation.	9	56, 7, 8
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*, concerning Peace.	17	436
PIGOT, *Sir Chriſtopher*, his bitter Reflection on the *Scots*.	5	178
Complained of to the Commons by King *James* the Firſt.	5	179
Committed to the Tower, and expelled the Houſe.	5	179, 80
Diſcharged by the Interpoſition of the King.	5	181
PIUS V. *Pope*, his Proceedings againſt Queen *Elizabeth*, *Anno* 1571.	4	100
PLAGUE in *England*, *Anno* 1349.	1	273
In *London* — 1433.	2	222
— 1449.	2	252
— 1532.	3	87
— 1562.	4	52
— 1603.	5	2
— 1625.	6	345, 352
In *London* and *Weſtminſter*, 1641.	9	484
Orders of Parliament to prevent its ſpreading.	9	492, 3, 4
In *England* and *Scotland*.	14	43
PLAN of Lord *Fairfax* and his Council of War, for a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation.	18	519 *to* 536
Of Government, by Col. *Lilbourne*, Heads of.	19	111 *to* 119
PLANTAGENET, *Geofry, Archbiſhop of York*, his remarkable Purchaſe of King *Richard* I. Account of.	1	17, 18

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son of King Henry* III. marries *Eleanor*, Siſter to *Alphonſus*, King of *Caſtile*.	1	57
His Settlement thereupon.	1	57
—— compulſory Oath, touching an Agreement between his Father and the Barons for reforming the State.	1	59, 60
Occaſions the Diſpleaſure of the Barons, and how	1	64
Receives a Deputation from all the Batchelors in *England*, and on what Account.	1	65
His Anſwer and Reſolution in Conſequence thereof.	1	65
Taken Priſoner by the Confederate Barons.	1	68
How treated by the Earl of *Leiceſter* during his Captivity.	1	72
His Eſcape.	1	72
Raiſes an Army in Defence of the King.	1	72
His complete Victory over the Earl of *Leiceſter*'s Forces, Account of. [See King *Edw.* I.]	1	72
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, Earl of Cornwall, and Brother to King Henry* III. his Prejudice againſt the King, and League with the Barons.	1	36
His Offer to aſſiſt his Brother againſt the King of *Caſtile*.	1	55
Requeſted by his Brother to lend him Money.	1	57
—— by the Pope to the ſame Purpoſe.	1	57
His Reaſon for refuſing the Loan.	1	57
—— vaſt Treaſure, Account of.	1	57
Elected King of the *Romans*.	1	58
Goes to *Germany* in order to be crowned.	1	58
His Return to aſſiſt his Brother againſt the Barons.	1	66
Taken Priſoner by them.	1	67, 8
How diſpoſed of.	1	68
Releaſed from his Captivity, and by what Means.	1	72
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund, ſecond Son to King Henry* III. the Crown of *Sicily* and Territories of *Apulia* offered him.	1	58
His Acceptance thereof rejected by the Nobles.	1	58
—— Method to obtain their Conſent.	1	59

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Henry, Son to the King of the Romans*, appointed one of the Committee to reform the State in 1258.	1	60
Taken Priſoner by the Barons at the Battle of *Lewes*.	1	68
How diſpoſed of.	1	68
His Releaſement, and by whom.	1	72
Appointed an Arbitrator in the Affair of the diſinherited Barons.	1	73
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund, Earl of Cornwall, and Son to Richard King of the Romans*, appointed one of the Regents to govern the Nation, on the Death of King *Henry* III.	1	80
One of the Commiſſioners for accommodating the Difference between King *Edward* I. and his Barons.	1	109
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son of King Edward* I. appointed Regent on the King's Expedition to *France*.	1	105
Calls a Parliament to *London* in 1297.	1	106
His Agreement with the diſcontented Lords.	1	108
— Indemnity on account of their Diſobedience.	1	108
Created Prince of *Wales* and Earl of *Cheſter*.	1	118
His Fondneſs for *Pierce Gaveſton*.	1	131
— Danger from that Familiarity.	1	131
— Favourite baniſhed the Realm.	1	131
— Oath never to recall him.	1	131
— Marriage with *Iſabella*, Daughter of the King of *France*.	1	132
Succeeds to the Kingdom by the Death of his Father.	1	140
See King EDWARD II.		
PLANTAGENET, *Thomas, Earl of Lancaſter*, one of the Barons who withſtood Papal Uſurpation in 1301.	1	121
One of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II.	1	143
— of the Confederate Lords who refuſed to attend the Parliament in 1310.	1	144
Made General of the Barons' Army againſt *Gaveſton*, the King's Favourite.	1	147
His Proceedings in Conſequence thereof.	1	147, 8

	Vol.	*Page.*
PLANTAGENET, *Thomas*, *Earl of Lancaſter*, his Manner of appearing at the Parliament in 1313. —— ——	1	149
Kind Meſſage to him from the King, Particulars of. —— ——	1	154
Appointed Preſident of his Council. ——	1	155
His Proteſtation on that Occaſion. ——	1	155
Made General of the Forces in an Expedition againſt *Scotland*. — —	1	156
Obtains the King's Charter of Pardon for himſelf and Followers for all Treſpaſſes. —	1	158
His League with the Barons againſt the two *Deſpenſers*. —— ——	1	159
Taken Priſoner by the King's Forces at the Battle of *Boroughbridge*. — ——	1	168
Brought to his Caſtle of *Pontefract*. —	1	168
His Trial and Execution there. ——	1	168
—— Interment, Account of. ——	1	168
PLANTAGENET, *Edward*, *eldeſt Son of King Edward* II. created Prince of *Wales* and Duke of *Aquitain*. — —	1	177
Succeeds his Father to the Throne. ——	1	186
See EDWARD III.		
PLANTAGENET, *Joanna*, *eldeſt Siſter to Edward* III. contracted in Marriage to *David Bruce*, Son and Heir to *Robert* King of *Scotland*. — —— —	1	196
How called in Deriſion by the *Scots*. ——	1	196
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund*, *of Woodſtock*, *Earl of Kent*, *and Brother to King Edward* II. his Embaſſy to the King of *France*. ——	1	178
One of the Guardians appointed for King *Edward* III. during his Minority. — —	1	191
Joins *Henry Plantagenet*, Earl of *Lancaſter*, in a Party againſt Lord *Mortimer*. — —	1	198
Deſerts that Conſpiracy. — ——	1	198
Drawn into a ſham Plot by *Mortimer*. ——	1	198
Attainted of High Treaſon on that Account. —	1	198
His Confeſſion. —— ——	1	198
—— Sentence and Execution. — ——	1	198, 9

PLAN-

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, Son of Edmund Earl of Kent*, reſtored to his Father's Honours and Eſtate. — —	1	209
PLANTAGENET, *Thomas, of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk, and Brother to King Edward* II. joins Queen *Iſabel* in a Rebellion againſt the King. — —	1	180
One of the Guardians for King *Edward* III. during his Minority. — —	1	191
—— Confederate Lords againſt *Roger Mortimer*, Earl of *March*. — —	1	198
Deſerts that Conſpiracy. — —	1	198
PLANTAGENET, *Henry, Earl of Lancaſter*, appointed Keeper of King *Edward* II. in *Kenelworth* Caſtle. —	1	184
His obliging Behaviour to him. —	1	187
Appointed Guardian to King *Edward* III. —	1	191
His Refuſal to attend the Parliament in 1328. -	1	197
—— Reaſon for it. — —	1	197, 8
Makes a Party againſt Lord *Mortimer*. —	1	198
Joined by the Earl Marſhal and the Earl of *Kent*.	1	198
Deſerted by them, and the Conſequences thereof. — —	1	198
Created Earl of *Derby*. — —	1	224
Made Lieutenant of the Diſtrict of *Guienne*. —	1	259
His Diſtreſs by *John* Duke of *Normandy*. —	1	259
Created Duke of *Lancaſter*. — —	1	275
His extenſive Power on that Occaſion, Grant of.	1	275
—— Embaſſy to the King of *France*, touching a Treaty of Peace. — —	1	280
PLANTAGENET, *Lionel, third Son of King Edward* III. appointed Regent during his Father's Abſence. — —	1	260
How aſſiſted in that Truſt. — —	1	260
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1347. —	1	261
His Anſwers to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	263 *to* 267
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1351.	1	273
Created Duke of *Clarence*. — —	1	294
Made Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. —	1	297
His Death, Account of. — —	1	300

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *John, of Gaunt, fourth Son of King Edward* III. created Duke of *Lancaſter*.	1	294
Succeeds his Brother, the Prince of *Wales*, in the Government of *Aquitain*.	1	305
Made King of *Caſtile* and *Leon*.	1	314
His Power, aſſumed on the Death of the Black Prince.	1	322
—— natural Diſpoſition, Account of.	1	322
—— Complaint of the Commons, at the Parliament in 1377.	1	338
How anſwered by them.	1	338
His Reply.	1	339
—— Quarrel with *Henry Percy*, Earl of *Northumberland*.	1	363
Appointed one of the Committee to ſurvey the Government of the Perſon and Court of King *Richard* II.	1	365, 6
His Propoſal to the Parliament for an Expedition into *Portugal*.	1	369
—— Reaſons to enforce it.	1	369
Charged with a Deſign to kill the King and uſurp the Crown.	1	381
His Proceedings thereupon.	1	382
Diſcovers an Intention to arraign him at the King's Bench Bar.	1	382
His Method to fruſtrate it.	1	382
—— Expedition into *Spain*, for reducing the Kingdom of *Caſtile* and *Leon* to his Obedience.	1	389
Renounces his Pretenſions thereto, and on what Account.	1	389
Created Duke of *Aquitain*, and the Ceremony thereof.	1	442, 3
His Stile at that Time.	1	443
—— Expedition to *France*, in order to treat of a Peace.	1	445, 6
Complaint againſt him by the Earl of *Arundel*.	1	452
His Juſtification by the King.	1	453
—— Marriage with *Catharine Swynford*.	1	459
Obtains an Act to legitimate his Children by that Lady before Marriage.	1	459

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *John, of Gaunt, fourth Son to King Edward* III. his Forces raiſed as a Guard to the King, Number of. —	1	461
Made Lord High-Steward of *England*, and the Occaſion thereof. — —	1	469
His Declaration to the Earl of *Arundel*, touching the Charge againſt him. — —	1	469
— Reply to the Earl's Anſwer. — —	1	469
— Sentence againſt him. — —	1	470
— Declaration to the Earl of *Warwick* at his Trial. — —	1	477
— Sentence againſt him. — —	1	477
— againſt Lord *Mortimer*. — —	1	478
— againſt Sir *John Cobham*. —	1	485
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. — —	1	492
His Death. — —	1	497
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund, of Langley, fifth Son to King Edward* III. created Earl of *Cambridge*. — —	1	294
Appointed General in an Expedition to *Portugal*.	1	369
His Succeſs on that Occaſion. — —	1	369
Created Duke of *York*. — —	1	387
His Penſion aſſigned in Support of that Dignity.	1	387
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. — —	1	402
Appointed Guardian of the Realm, in the Abſence of King *Richard* II. — —	1	454
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1395, and the Reaſon thereof. — —	1	454
His Forces raiſed as a Guard to the King, Number of. — —	1	461
— Innocency, with reſpect to the King's Commiſſion in the 10th of his Reign, declared in open Parliament. — —	1	478
One of the Committee upon whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	1	492
Appointed Guardian of the Realm a ſecond Time. — —	1	500

PLAN-

	Vol.	*Page.*
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund, of Langley, fifth Son to King Edward* III. his Conſultation with the King's Council, touching the Duke of *Lancaſter*'s Claim to the Crown. ——	1	500
His Propoſal for a Revolution. ——	1	501
—— Argument to that Purpoſe. ——	1	501
One of the Peers who aſſented to the Motion, touching the Diſpoſal of the late King *Richard*. —— ——	2	40
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son of King Edward* III. created Duke of *Cornwall*.	1	224
Made Guardian of the Realm, and the Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	227
Calls a Parliament to *Northampton*, in 1338. —	1	227
—— —— *Weſtminſter*, in 1339. —	1	228
—— —— —— —— 1340. —	1	229
How anſwered by the Commons, touching the Demand of an Aid. — ——	1	229
Goes to the King at *Antwerp*. — —	1	229
Created Prince of *Wales*. —— —	1	252
Accompanies the King in his Expedition againſt *France*. —— ——	1	260
His Invaſion of that Kingdom, and Succeſs there.	1	286
—— Victory at *Poictiers*. —— —	1	290
Takes King *John* Priſoner. — —	1	290
Made Governor of *Aquitain*. ——	1	297
His martial Exploits in *Spain*. ——	1	300
—— lingering Sickneſs. — —	1	305
—— Return to *England* on that Account. ——	1	305
—— Death. —— —	1	322
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, Son of Prince Edward*, appointed Guardian of the Realm.	1	311
Created Prince of *Wales*, *&c.* — —	1	323
Declared Heir apparent. —— ——	1	323
Holds a Parliament by Commiſſion in 1377. —	1	323
Succeeds to the Kingdom on the Death of his Grandfather. [See RICHARD II.]	1	335
PLANTAGENET, *Iſabella, Daughter of King Edward* III. her Marriage with the Lord *Ingelram de Coucy*. — ——	1	299

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *John, of Eltham, Brother to Edward* III. created Earl of *Cornwall.* -	1	198
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners to hold a Parliament in 1336. — ——	1	222
PLANTAGENET, *Thomas, of Woodſtock, ſixth Son of Edward* III. created Duke of *Glouceſter.* —— ——	1	387
His Penſion aſſigned on that Occaſion. —	1	387
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. — ——	1	402
His Oppoſition to the Meaſures of King *Richard* II. and his Miniſtry. — ——	1	410
— Excuſe on that Account accepted by the King	1	412
One of the Lords Appellants in 1388. — —	1	412
Diſmiſſed from the Council-Board. — —	1	441
Admitted again. —— ——	1	442
Accompanies the King in his Expedition to *Ireland.* —— ——	1	454
His Return, and ſucceſsful Application to the Parliament for an Aid. — ——	1	454
Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Lords Appellants in 1397. — —	1	466, 7, 8
His Death at *Calais*, Account of. — —	1	471
Declared guilty of High Treaſon. — ——	1	472
His Confeſſion while in Priſon. ——	1	473, 4, 5
—— Character. —— ——	1	476
—— Body, how diſpoſed of. — ——	1	476
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son to Edmund of Langley, Duke of York*, created Earl of *Rutland.* —— ——	1	443
His Penſion allowed him on that Occaſion. —	1	443
One of the Lords Appellants in 1397. ——	1	460
Created Duke of *Albemarle.* — ——	1	479
One of the Committee upon whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
Required by the Parliament, in 1399, to anſwer for the Acts done by him in the twenty-firſt of *Richard* II. — ——	2	56
His Plea, by Way of Excuſe. — ——	2	56
Deprived of his Honours. — ——	2	57
Reſtored to them again. —— ——	2	57

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son to Edmund of Langley, Duke of York, &c.* Charge againſt him, touching the Murder of the Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	58
His Anſwer thereto.	2	58
Concerned in a Plot againſt *Henry* IV.	2	66
His Diſcovery thereof.	2	66
Succeeds his Father as Duke of *York*.	2	82
His Petition to the King, and Grant obtained thereupon.	2	82
Application of the Commons to the King in his Behalf.	2	89
How favoured by the Prince of *Wales*.	2	108
His Expedition into *Shropſhire* to remedy the Diſorders there.	2	136
—— tragical End, and the Occaſion thereof.	2	146
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, Brother to Edward Duke of Albemarle*, how favoured by the Commons.	2	85
Made Earl of *Cambridge*.	2	143
Created Duke of *York*.	2	146
His Marriage and Iſſue, Account of.	2	146
Succeeds to the Honour and Eſtate of *Edmund Mortimer*, Earl of *March*, his Uncle.	2	188
His firſt Attempts for the Crown.	2	249, 50
—— Schemes for obtaining it.	2	260, 1
—— Remonſtrance to the King, againſt the Mal-Adminiſtration of his Miniſters.	2	268
—— Diſſatisfaction at the King's Anſwer.	2	268
Raiſes an Army on that Occaſion.	2	268
His Agreement with the King.	2	268
Appointed Preſident of the Parliament.	2	270
—— Protector of the Realm.	2	273
—— Governor of *Calais*.	2	275
His Title to the Crown.	2	276
—— Deſign to remove the Duke of *Somerſet* from the King, fruſtrated.	2	277
Raiſes another Army on that Account.	2	277
Fights the King's Forces near *St. Alban's*.	2	277
His Victory there.	2	277
Takes the King Priſoner.	2	277

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, Duke of York, and Brother to Edward Duke of Albemarle*, his Treatment of the King, Manner of. —	2	278
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices, by the King.	2	279
—— by the Parliament. ——	2	280
Made Protector of the Realm again. ——	2	281
His annual Pension allowed on that Occasion. -	2	281
—— Discharge from the Office of Protector. —	2	282
Renews his Quarrel. — ——	2	287
Deserted by his Followers, and the Occasion thereof. — ——	2	288
Attainted of High Treason. — —	2	288
Articles against him. —— ——	2	288, 9, 90
His Turn of Fortune, Account of. ——	2	293
—— public Claim to the Crown. — —	2	295
Objections to his Title, Particulars of. ——	2	296, 7
His Answer thereto. —— ——	2	297
—— Succession to the Crown, how determined by Parliament. — ——	2	297, 8
Settlement upon him by the King, in Consequence thereof. — —	2	298
His Power at that Time. — ——	2	299
—— public Entry into *London*, and Residence there. —— ——	2	300
—— Speech to the Parliament. — —	2	302, 5
Articles of Award between him and the King, Particulars of. —— ——	2	305, 6, 7
Preparations of the Queen against him. —	2	308, 9
His March into the North. — —	2	309
Secures himself in *Sandal* Castle. ——	2	309
His small Army, Number of. —— —	2	309
—— Resolution to fight the Queen there, and why. —— ——	2	309
—— Defeat and Catastrophe, Account of. —	2	309
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, Earl of March, eldest Son of Richard Duke of York*, his Victory over the Forces of *Henry* VI. at *Northampton*. — ——	2	293
Takes the King Prisoner. — —	2	293
Succeeds his Father as Duke of *York*. ——	2	309

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, Earl of March, eldeſt Son of Richard, Duke of York*, his Defeat of the Earl of *Pembroke* in *Wales*. —	2	310
His March to *London*. — —	2	310
— Proceedings there. — —	2	310
Proclaimed King, by the Name of *Edward* IV. See EDWARD IV.	2	310
PLANTAGENET, *Edmund, Earl of Rutland, ſecond Son of Richard Duke of York*, his lamentable Cataſtrophe, Account of. —	2	309
PLANTAGENET, *John, Brother to Henry* V. created Duke of *Bedford*. — —	2	143
Obtains a Grant, to him and his Heirs Male, of the Caſtle, Earldom, and Honour of *Richmond*. — —	2	146
Made Regent of *England* during the King's Campaign in *France*. — —	2	154
Defeats an Invaſion of the *Scots*, *Anno* 1416. -	2	154
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1417. —	2	155
— 1419. —	2	160
— 1420. —	2	161
— 1421. —	2	165
Conſtituted Regent of *France*. — —	2	170
— Protector of the Realm, and Chief Counſellor to King *Henry* VI. —	2	172
His Return to *England*, and the Occaſion thereof. — —	2	191
Summons a Parliament to *Leiceſter* in 1426. —	2	191
Knights King *Henry* VI. — —	2	197
His Power of Protector diſſolved by Parliament. — —	2	206
Complimented by the Houſe of Commons on his notable Exploits in *France*. — —	2	223
His Death, Account of. — —	2	229
PLANTAGENET, *Humphry, Brother to King Henry* V. appointed a Commiſſioner to King *Henry* VI. — —	2	170
Exerciſes the Office of Lord Protector of the Realm during the Abſence of his Brother.	2	172
Appointed, by Parliament, Lord Great-Chamberlain and Conſtable of *England*. —	2	175

PLAN-

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Humphry*, *Brother to King Henry* V. marries *Jaqueline*, sole Daughter and Heireſs to *William* Duke of *Bavaria*.	2	181
His Power reduced. — —	2	183
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1425.	2	184
Cauſes the Infant King to be carried to the Houſe of Peers. — ———	2	184
Borrows Money of the public Treaſure, with which he raiſes Forces for the Recovery of his Lady's Dominions in *Flanders*. —	2	189
Unſucceſsful in this Expedition, and loſes both the Lady and her Territories. ———	2	189
Marries *Eleanor*, Daughter of *Reginald* Lord *Cobham*, who had been his Miſtreſs. —	2	189
Quarrels with *Henry Beaufort*, Biſhop of *Winchester*. —— — —	2	190
His Articles of Accuſation againſt him. ——	2	193 *to* 196
Reconciled to the Biſhop. — —	2	197
The univerſal Joy on this Occaſion, Account of.	2	197
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1428. ——— ———	2	200
His Motion to both Houſes, for explaining the Title and Power of a Protector. ——	2	203
Complained of to the Parliament, by divers Women of *London*, for his ill Treatment of *Jaqueline*, his Wife, then detain'd in Priſon. ——— ———	2	204
His Power of Protector diſſolved. ———	2	206
Obtains two Acts of Parliament in his Favour.	2	208
Appointed Regent in the King's Abſence. —	2	211
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1431, in order to raiſe Money for carrying on the *French* War. — —— ———	2	212
His Anſwer to the Petitions of this Parliament.	2	214, 15
Prevents Cardinal *Beaufort* from carrying ſome Jewels, belonging to the King, out of the Nation. — — ———	2	217, 18
Raiſes the Siege of *Calais*. — ———	2	233
His Ruin meditated by Queen *Margaret*, and her Favourite, the Duke of *Suffolk*. ——	2	244

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Humphry, Brother to King Henry* V. diſplaced from having any Command about the King's Perſon, and alſo from his Council. —— ——	2	244, 5
Accuſed of ſeveral Crimes, and honourably acquitted before the King. — —	2	245
Arreſted at the Parliament at *St. Edmundſbury*, *Anno* 1447, and put under a ſtrong Guard.	2	247
His Servants taken from him, and many of them ſent to different Priſons. — —	2	247
Charged with conſpiring the King's Death. -	2	247
Privately murder'd ſoon after his Arreſt. —	2	248
PLANTAGENET, *George, Brother to King Edward* IV. created Duke of *Clarence*. —	2	321
Joins *Richard Nevile*, Earl of *Warwick*, againſt the King. — ——	2	328
Drove out of the Kingdom. — —	2	328
His proſperous Turn of Affairs. — —	2	328, 9
Declared Heir to his Father *Richard*, Duke of *York*. —— ——	2	335
Made one of the Protectors of the Realm. —	2	335
Joins the King his Brother againſt the Earl of *Warwick*. — ——	2	338
Grants made to him by the King, Particulars of.	2	345, 347
His Quarrel with the King, and how occaſion'd.	2	357 *to* 360
—— Impriſonment and Death, with Remarks thereon. —— —	2	360
Bill of Attainder againſt him, Subſtance of. -	2	361, 2, 3
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, eldeſt Son of King Edward* IV. created Prince of *Wales* and Earl of *Cheſter*. —— ——	2	341
Settlement on him, in Support thereof. —	2	341
His Age at that Time. — ——	2	341
—— Acceſſion to the Throne. —— —	2	376
See EDWARD V.		
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, ſecond Son of Edward* IV. created Duke of *York* and *Norfolk*, *&c.* —— ——	2	353
Appointments, concerning his intended Marriage, *&c.* —— ——	2	353, 4
His Murder. —— ——	2	376

PLAN-

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, *Richard, Brother to King Edward* IV. created Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	321
Declared a Traitor, and his Goods confiſcated.	2	334
Grants conveyed to him by the King in 1474, Particulars of.	2	345, 6, 7
His Exchange with the King for the Caſtle and Manor of *Wigmore*.	2	354
Contrives the Death of the Duke of *Clarence*, his Brother.	2	361
Farther Grant to him, Particulars of.	2	364
His barbarous Treatment of his two Nephews. *Edward* and *Richard*, on the Death of the King. [See RICHARD III.]	2	376
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, Son of Richard Duke of Glouceſter*, created Prince of *Wales*, &c.	2	378
His Death.	2	379
PLANTAGENET, *Edward, Earl of Warwick, and Son of George Duke of Clarence*, his long Impriſonment, and ſurprizing Ignorance thereby.	2	443
His Arraignment and Execution, and how occaſioned.	2	443
PLANTAGENET, *Margaret, Siſter to Edw.* IV. her Marriage with *Charles* D. of *Burgundy*.	2	333
Her Protection to the Enemies of *Henry* VII.	2	425
—— Contrivance, with *Perkin Warbeck*, to raiſe an Inſurrection againſt him.	2	437
PLANTAGENET, *Elizabeth, eldeſt Daughter of Edward* IV. contracted in Marriage with the Dauphin of *France*.	2	365
Her Match prohibited, and the Occaſion thereof.	2	365
—— Marriage with King *Henry* VII.	2	410
—— Coronation.	2	411, 12
PLANTAGENET, *Margaret, Daughter to George Duke of Clarence*, reſtor'd to Blood and Inheritance.	3	15
Her Stile on that Occaſion.	3	15
Attainted of Treaſon.	3	142
Charge againſt her.	3	142
Her terrible Execution.	3	142
Remarks on the Proceedings againſt her.	3	143, 4

	Vol.	Page.
PLOT, *againſt the Parliament*, Narrative of. —	9	334 *to* 339
Againſt the Parliament, by Mr. *Waller*, and ſome others. — — —	12	279 *to* 295
——— Information of. —	13	499
——— how related to the Peers.	13	501 *to* 506
——— *Protector*, in 1654, Plan of. ———	20	294, 5, 6
——— in 1656. ———	21	47
——— in 1657. ———	21	206, 7, 8
PLOUGH-LAND, *Tax of*, how antiently call'd.	1	18
PLURALITIES *of Benefices*, Debate thereon by the Commons. — ———	4	448 *to* 451
POICTEVINS, *Number of*, invited into *England* in 1232. — — ———	1	29
How employed. ——— ———	1	29
Their Baniſhment. ——— ———	1	31
POICTIERS, Battle of. — ———	1	290
POINTZ, *Sir Robert*, committed to Priſon for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. ———	7	323
Releaſed on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
POINTZ, *Major-General*, his Narrative of a Victory obtained over the King's Forces near *Cheſter*. ——— —	14	62 *to* 65
His Liſt of Priſoners taken there. — —	14	65
—— farther Succeſs over the King's Forces, Account of. — ——— —	14	90, 1
—— Letter, giving an Account of his Storming *Shelford-Houſe*, near *Newark*. ———	14	106, 7
Appointed Commander of the *Engliſh* Forces at the Siege of *Newark*. — ———	14	384
His Letter, relating to that Affair, and the King's coming to the *Scots* Quarters. —	14	384, 5
——— concerning the Removal of the *Scots* Army Northwards. — —	14	456, 7
POLE, *Cardinal*, attainted of High Treaſon, and on what Occaſion. — ———	3	141, 2
His Attainder reverſed. — — —	3	313
Comes into *England* as Legate from Pope *Julius* III. — — —	3	313
Reſtored to his State and Dignity as an *Engliſh* Nobleman. ——— —	3	314
Introduced to the Parliament. — —	3	314

	Vol.	Page.
POLE, *Cardinal*, his Speech on being introduced to the Parliament.	3	315 *to* 321
Receives a Petition from the Parliament, expreſſing their Sorrow for all paſt Proceedings againſt the Pope.	3	323
Cauſes his Commiſſion to be read.	3	323
Abſolves the Parliament by the Pope's Authority.	3	323
Form of.	3	323
His Death.	3	356
POLE, *de la*, *Sir Michael*, made Lord-Chancellor.	1	378
His Speech at opening the Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, in 1383.	1	378
——— at *Saliſbury*, in 1384.	1	380, 1
——— at *Weſtminſter*, in 1384.	1	382, 3
——— at *Weſtminſter*, in 1385.	1	385
Created Earl of *Suffolk*.	1	387
His Penſion allowed him on that Occaſion.	1	387
—— Rebuke of *Thomas Arundel*, Biſhop of *Ely*.	1	388, 9
How replied to.	1	389
Orders the Militia of the whole Kingdom to *London*, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	389
His Speech at opening the Parliament in 1386.	1	390
Diſcharged from the Office of Chancellor.	1	396
Impeached by the Commons.	1	397
Articles againſt him, Particulars of.	1	397, 8, 9
Committed Priſoner.	1	399
One of the Council of State, held at *Nottingham* in 1387.	1	405
Articles of Impeachment againſt him, by the Lords Appellants, in 1388.	1	414 *to* 427
Convicted of High Treaſon.	1	430
His Sentence.	1	430
—— Baniſhment and Death.	1	437
POLE, *de la*, *William*, *Earl of Suffolk*, one of the Ambaſſadors to the King of *France*, for a Treaty of Peace.	2	239

	Vol.	Page.
POLE, *de la*, *William*, *Earl of Suffolk*, contracts a Marriage between *Henry* VI. and *Margaret*, Daughter to the King of *Sicily*. —	2	239
Exceeds his Commiſſion in this Affair, and his Motives thereto. — —	2	240
His Requeſt to the Parliament for an Acceptance of his Services. — —	2	241
Approved by the Commons. — —	2	242
His Speech on that Occaſion. —	2	242
Created Duke of *Suffolk*. — —	2	244
Becomes the Queen's Favourite. —	2	244
His Power at that Time. — —	2	244
— Projects for ruining the Duke of *Glouceſter*.	2	244 *to* 248
— Management, how exclaimed againſt by the Public. — —	2	253
— Requeſt to the King for a Trial, in order to clear himſelf. — —	2	255
— Commitment to the Tower. —	2	255
How aſperſed by the Populace. — —	2	255
Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Commons, Particulars of. — —	2	256, 7
His Anſwer thereto. — —	2	258
Refers himſelf to the King's Mercy. —	2	258
His Sentence of Baniſhment. — —	2	258, 9
Taken Priſoner at Sea in his Paſſage. —	2	259
His Murder there, Account of. — —	2	259
POLLARD, *Sir Hugh*, committed to Priſon, for being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. — —	9	373
Admitted to Bail. — — —	9	437
Debate about him by the Commons. —	9	491, 2
Expelled the Houſe. — —	10	97
POLLARD, *John*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1553. — —	3	290
Elected their Speaker again in 1555. —	3	341
POLL-TAX, granted to *Richard* II. in 1378. —	1	345
How appointed to be levied. — —	1	346, 7
Granted him again in 1380. —	1	361
Occaſions an Inſurrection. — —	1	362
Granted to King *Henry* VI. *Anno* 1428. —	2	201
— 1449. —	2	250, 1

POLL-

	Vol.	Page.
POLL-TAX granted to King *Henry* VIII. 1512.	3	14
Scheme of, for raising Money to pay the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies. — —	9	376, 7, 8
Act for. — — ——	9	405
Debate thereon by the Commons in 1660.	22	376 423, 4
Paſſed the Royal Aſſent. — —	22	460
PONTFRETE-CASTLE, ſurrendered to the Parliament's Forces.	14 19	27 90
Its prodigious Strength, Account of. —	19	91
POOLE, *Henry*, *Lord Montacute*, his Attainder and Execution. — —	3	141, 2
POOR, when firſt relieved by Act of Parliament.	4	410
POPERY, great Increaſe of in *London*. —	8	293, 298
POPHAM, *Sir John*, elected Speaker to the Commons, *Anno* 1450. — —	2	253
His Refuſal of the Office. — ——	2	253
POPHAM, *John*, *Eſq*; *Sollicitor-General*, elected Speaker for the Commons, in 1581. —	4	235
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth*, on preſenting ſome Bills for the Royal Aſſent. —	4	252, 3
POPHAM, *Col. Edward*, appointed one of the Commanders of the Fleet, inſtead of the Earl of *Warwick*. — ——	19	39
POPISH RECUSANTS, Act againſt them, *Anno* 1592. ——— ———	4	349, 50
How reſtrained by it. —— —	4	350
PORTMAN, *Sir William*, elected Member of Parliament for the Borough of *Taunton*. -	9	*39
Diſabled, and for what. —— ——	9	*39
Taken Priſoner, in the King's Service, at the Battle of *Naſeby*. — ———	13	508
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Commons. ——— ———	13	508
His Treatment there by the Speaker. ——	13	508
Committed to the Tower. —— —	13	508
PORTSMOUTH, *Town of*, declares for *Charles* I.	11	362
Reduced to the Parliament's Service. ——	11	417
Eſpouſes General *Monke*'s Quarrel againſt the Army under *Fleetwood*. — ——	22	22
POSSE COMITATUS, when firſt raiſed. —	1	214

	Vol.	Page.
POTTS, *Sir John*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the King in the *Iſle of Wight* about a Peace.	17	436
POVERTY *of Biſhops*, in the primitive Times, Account of. —— ——	18	369, 70
POWYS, *Lord*. See HERBERT.		
PREAMBLE to an Ordinance of Parliament for raiſing Money to bring an Army of *Scots* into *England*, Form of. — —	12	427, 8, 9
PRECEDENTS for ſurrendering of Honours to the King, Inſtances of. — ——	22	382
PRÆMUNIRE, Explanation of. — ——	3	94
PREFERMENTS *Eccleſiaſtical, in England*, their Number, *Anno* 1559. — ——	3	436
PREROGATIVE, ſurprizing Act in Favour thereof. —— ——	2	292
How increaſed by an Act in 1537. — —	3	132
When repealed. —— ——	3	222
Debate thereon by the Commons. — —	4	109, 10
PRESBYTERIANS, their Zeal to eſtabliſh their own Religion and Intereſt in Point of Government, Account of. — ——	13	125
PRESS, *Liberty of*, how reſtrained by an Act, *Anno* 1558. —— ——	3	354
How regulated by the Houſe of Commons in 1649	19	170 *to* 176
PRESS-ACT, paſſed by the Parliament for raiſing Forces. —— ——	10	28
PRICE, *Dr.* his Account of General *Monke*'s firſt Proceedings in order to reſtore the King.	22	8, 9, 10
His Account of the General's Proceedings in his March from *Newcaſtle* to *St. Alban's*.	22	66, 7, 8 70 *to* 73
—— —— of his March to *London*, and Tranſactions there. —— ——	22	104 *to* 116
—— —— of the General's further Motions, and the Re-admiſſion of the ſecluded Members.	22	165 *to* 170 173 *to* 177
PRICE, *Herbert, Eſq*; his Offence againſt the Houſe of Commons. — ——	9	333
Proceedings and Sentence againſt him. ——	9	333, 4
PRIDEAUX, *Edmund, Eſq*; appointed Attorney-General to the Commonwealth of *England*	19	103

PRI-

	Vol.	Page.
PRIORIES, *Alien*, how disposed of in 1414. —	2	135, 6
PRISONERS *of* WAR, *List of*, taken by the Parliament's Forces at *Hereford*. — —	14	185, 6
Taken at *Colchester*, their Quality and Number, Particulars of. —— ——	17	431, 2
PRIVILEGE *of Parliament*, Instances of.	2	83
		210, 11
Point of, determined by the Commons in 1554.	3	310
—— 1559.	3	435
—— by the Peers —— 1572.	4	180
—— 1628.	8	105, 6.
Debate about it by the Commons. — —	8	313 *to* 318
How determined. —— ——	8	318
Resolutions of the Commons, concerning some former Breaches thereof.	9	425, 6
		435, 6
Vindicated, and how. — ——	10	184 *to* 195
Again broken, and vindicated, remarkable Instance of. —— ——	10	221 *to* 226
Extraordinary Vote concerning it. — —	10	378
Breach of, Proceedings therein by both Houses, Account of. —— ——	12	239, 40
—— disputed between them, and on what Occasion. —— ——	13	218, 19
How restrained in 1649. — ——	19	98
High Infringement of, by the Protector *Cromwell*.	20	369, 70
PRIVILEGES *of the Members of the House of Commons*, remarkable Order for laying them down. —— ——	16	487, 8
PRIVY COUNCIL *to King Charles* I. send out Warrants for *Denzil Holles*, Esq; Sir *John Elliot*, and some other Members of the House of Commons to appear before them.	8	354
Their Questions proposed to *Denzil Holles*, Esq; Sir *John Elliot*, *&c.* ——	8	354, 5, 6
Commit Mr. *Holles*, Sir *John Elliot*, Sir *Miles Hobart*, and Sir *Peter Hayman*, to the Tower. —— ——	8	356
Seal up the Studies of Mr. *Holles*, Mr. *Selden*, and Sir *John Elliot*. — ——	8	356
Send out Warrants to search the Study and Pockets of Lord *Brooke*. — ——	8	489

	Vol.	*Page.*
PRIVY COUNCIL, *to King Charles* I. convene Sir *Henry Bellaſiſe* and Sir *John Hotham* before them. —— ——	8	489
Commit them to the *Fleet*. — ——	8	489
—— Mr. *Crew*, a Member of the Houſe of Commons, to the Tower. — ——	8	489
Their Engagement at *York* on the King's Behalf.	11	208, 9
Liſt of, who ſigned this Engagement. ——	11	209
Their Declaration, diſavowing any Intentions of the King to raiſe War againſt the Parliament. —— ——	11	210, 11
—— Unſteadineſs, remarkable Inſtance of. —	11	211, 12
PRIVY COUNCIL *of Scotland*, their Anſwer to a Letter of King *Charles* I. concerning the March of their Army into *England*. —	12	449 *to* 451
Their Anſwer to ſome Propoſitions for Monſieur *De Boiſinon*, Agent to the King of *France*.	12	456, 7
—— Letter to the Peers and Commons with the King at *Oxford*, relating to the Expedition of their Army into *England*. ——	13	52 *to* 54
PRIVY SEAL *of King Charles* I. *for borrowing Money*, Copy of. — ——	13	84, 5, 6
PROBY, *Mr.* his Speech to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament, on preſenting Alderman *Vyner*, Lord Mayor Elect of *London*, for their Approbation. —— ——	20	224 *to* 227
PROCLAMATION *of King Charles* I. on his diſſolving the Parliament in 1628. —	8	334, 5
Of King Charles I. againſt falſe Rumours. —	8	389, 90
Againſt an Ordinance of Parliament for raiſing the Militia. —— ——	11	177, 8
Setting forth his Reſolution to endeavour the Recovery of *Hull*. —— ——	11	291 *to* 295
Title of, for proclaiming the Earl of *Eſſex* a Traitor. —— ——	11	369
For adjourning *Michaelmas* Term, in 1642, to *Oxford*. — —— —	12	40, 1
Againſt ſome Counties aſſociating for the Parliament. —— ——	12	178 *to* 181
Forbidding Obedience to the Parliament, and for inviting the Members to him at *Oxford*.	12	303 *to* 312

	Vol.	Page.
PROCLAMATION *of King Charles* I. for calling the Members to *Oxford*. — —	13	4, 5, 6
For the better Maintenance of his Garrison there	13	174, 5, 6
Of King Charles II. concerning the Rebels in *Ireland*. ——— ———	22	311, 12
For keeping the Peace. — ———	22	312, 13
Against the Murderers of the late King. ———	22	339, 40
Of the House of Commons, declaring Prince *Charles* a Traitor. ——— ———	20	21, 2, 3
Offering a Reward of 1000 *l.* for apprehending him. ——— ———	20	50, 1
For dissolving the Parliament in 1659, Form of.	21	350
Against Gen. *Lambert*. — ———	22	129
For proclaiming King *Charles* II. Form of. —	22	275, 6
PRODIGIES *in the Sky*, Appearance of. ———	1	273
PROFANE SWEARING, how punished by the Commons in 1650. — ———	19	285
PROJECT, for a Treaty between *Charles* I. and the City of *London*, Account of. ———	13	9 *to* 14
Of the Protector, for securing in his Interest a Majority of the Members returned to serve in Parliament, *Anno* 1656. ———	21	1, 2
PROJECTORS, inquired after by the Commons.	9	34
PROMOTIONS, *List of*, resolved upon by the Commons in their Propositions of Peace to the King. ——— ———	14	138, 9, 40
PROOFS, *from Scripture*, in Support of 14 of the 39 Articles of the Church of *England*, Particulars of. ——— ———	16	420 *to* 426
PROPOSALS, for the Relief of *Ireland* in 1647.	16	186, 7
Of the Army, for the Settlement of Peace, Heads of. ——— ——— ———	16	212 *to* 224
For accusing some of the Members of the House of Commons of Faction, *&c.* ———	18	458 *to* 461
Of the Parliament, for preserving a good Agreement between them and the City of *London*.	17	147, 8
For the Propagation of the Gospel, Particulars of.	20	122 *to* 125
For regulating or abolishing the Court of Chancery. ——— ———	20	203 *to* 206
Of the Scots, for redressing some Grievances of their Country. ——— ———	20	208, 9

	Vol.	Page.
PROPOSALS *of the Jews*, to the Protector *Oliver*, for Leave to ſettle in his Dominions.	20	474 *to* 478
Of various Forms of Government. — —	21	478, 9
For a Way to diſband the Army without Mutiny.	22	464, 5
PROPOSITIONS, relating to the State of the Nation, Particulars of. — —	9	386 *to* 391
Of the Parliament, to King *Charles* I. for removing all Differences between them. —	11	130 *to* 135
As preſented to the King at *Oxford*. ——	12	147 *to* 152
Of the Peers, for a Peace. — ——	12	105 *to* 108
Remarkable Diviſions thereon by the Commons.	12	115, 16
For Peace with the King, agreed upon by the Peers	12	363, 4
Debated by the Commons. — —	12	364, 5
Conſented to by a Majority of that Houſe. —	12	365, 6
Seditious Practices againſt it, Account of. —	12	366, 7
Petitioned againſt by the City of *London*. —	12	367, 8
Farther Debate thereon by the Commons. —	12	368, 9
Rejected by them. — —— ——	12	369
Petitioned for by the Female Sex in *London*. -	12	370
Form of, agreed upon by both Houſes. —	13	311 *to* 325
From the Parliament, to the King at *Newcaſtle*, Particulars of. —— ——	15	29 *to* 49
To the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — —	16	406 *to* 419
—————— previous to a perſonal Treaty. —— ——	17	220 *to* 224
PROROGATION of Parliament different from an Adjournment, and how. ——	5	465
PROROGATIONS, Liſt of, from *March* 1575 to *January* 1581, *Temp. Eliz.* —	4	227
From *March* 1581 to *January* 1583. ——	4	254, 5
PROTECTOR, *Oliver*, his Council, Liſt of. —	20	247
His Inauguration, Form and Manner of. ——	20	247, 8
—- Articles for the Government of the Commonwealth. —— ——	20	248 *to* 262
—- Oath to obſerve the ſame. — —	20	263
—- Ordinances paſſed at this Time. ——	20	265
Addreſs to him from the Fleet, Particulars of.	20	266, 7, 8
His Advancement recognized by foreign Courts.	20	268, 9
—- Preamble to an Ordinance for repealing an Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth. — — —	20	269

	Vol.	Page.
PROTECTOR, *Oliver*, his Ordinance for declaring what shall be deem'd High Treason, Abstract of.	20	269, 70, 1
Dines with the Lord Mayor and Citizens of *London*.	20	271
How congratulated on that Occasion by Mr. *Steele*, the Recorder.	20	271, 2, 3
His Answer thereto.	20	274
Confers the Honour of Knighthood on *Thomas Vyner*, Esq; Lord Mayor, and presents him with his Sword.	20	274
His Appointment of new Judges, List of.	20	274
How congratulated, on his taking the Protectorate, by the County of *York*.	20	275, 6
——— by the Mayor, &c. of the City of *York*.	20	277, 8, 9
His Declaration for the Observance of a Fast.	20	279 *to* 283
Appoints Mr. *Thurloe* his Secretary of State.	20	283
His Manner of admitting Ambassadors from the States General to an Audience.	20	284, 5
Concludes a Peace with the *Dutch*.	20	285
His Declaration for a Thanksgiving on that Occasion.	20	287, 8, 9
—— flourishing Condition, Account of.	20	290, 1
—— Writ for calling a Parliament in *July*, 1654, Form of.	20	291, 2, 3
—— Indenture between the Sheriffs and Electors, sent to the Returning Officers, Form of.	20	293, 4
Plot for assassinating him, Plan of.	20	294, 5, 6
His second Parliament, List of, who constituted it.	20	297 *to* 308
—— Ordinances, Abstract of, passed in the Interval between the Dissolution of his first Parliament and the Sitting of the second.	20	308 *to* 316
—— meeting of his second Parliament, Manner of.	20	316, 17, 18
—— Speech to them.	20	318 *to* 333
Offended at their Proceedings, and on what Occasion.	20	348, 9
His second Speech to them.	20	349 *to* 369
—— high Infringement of their Privileges, Instance of.	20	369, 70

	Vol.	*Page.*
PROTECTOR, *Oliver*, compels his ſecond Parliament to ſubſcribe a Recognition of the Government, as ſettled in one Perſon and a Parliament. — —	20	370
His Meaſures, how oppoſed by the Republican Party. — — —	20	376, 8, 9
Baniſhes *John Biddle* to the Iſle of *Scilly*. —	20	402
Diſſolves the Parliament. — —	20	403, 4
His Speech to them on that Occaſion. —	20	404 *to* 431
Farther Conſpiracy againſt him, ſome Account of	20	431, 2
His great Oppreſſion of the Royaliſts. —	20	432, 3
— Liſt of Major-Generals appointed by him to prevent Inſurrections againſt his Government. — — —	20	433
— Declaration of the Reaſons thereof. —	20	434 *to* 460
— Inſtructions to the Major-Generals. —	20	461 *to* 467
— Proclamations and Ordinances iſſued ſince the Diſſolution of the laſt Parliament. —	20	469 *to* 472
— Interpoſition in Favour of the Proteſtants in *Piedmont*. — — —	20	472, 3
— Treaty with the *Jews*, Account of. —	20	473 *to* 478
Calls a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in *September*, 1656. — —	20	479
His Project for ſecuring in his Intereſt a Majority of the Members returned to ſerve in Parliament, *Anno* 1656. — —	21	1, 2
— Speech to them, ſome Hints of. —	21	24
— Succeſs in the *Spaniſh* War. —	21	40
Obtains a Bill for the Security of his Perſon. -	21	40
His Letter to the Speaker, concerning the Appointment of Officers of State. —	21	40, 1
— Ceremony in giving Conſent to ſome Bills.	21	42, 3, 4
Plot againſt him, Account of. — —	21	47
His Complaiſance to the Parliament. —	21	57
Requeſted by them to aſſume the Title of King.	21	59
His Anſwer thereto, Heads of. —	21	59, 60
— Objections to their Propoſal. —	21	62, 3, 4
— Debate with the Parliament's Committee thereupon. — —	21	67
— Backwardneſs in giving a definitive Anſwer.	21	121
— Policy therein. — —	21	122

	Vol.	Page.
PROTECTOR, *Oliver*, his Speech, containing a Refusal of the Title of King.	21	124, 5, 6
His Self-denial, to what imputed.	21	127
—— Style resolved on by the Parliament, with Limitations of his Power.	21	129 *to* 142
—— Speech, at giving his Consent thereto.	21	142, 3, 4
—— Respect to the Memory of Admiral *Blake*.	21	145
—— Power, farther Limitations of.	21	146 *to* 150
—— Speech, at passing some Money-Bills.	21	151
—— Inauguration into the Office of Lord Protector, Manner of.	21	152 *to* 159
Adjourns the Parliament.	21	160
Acts passed by him this Session, Particulars of.	21	160, 1
His Advancement of his Children.	21	162, 3
—— Conversation with Lord *Broghill*, touching a Marriage between his Daughter *Frances* and the exiled King.	21	163, 4
—— high Character, in a Treaty with *France*, Instance of.	21	165
—— Writ for summoning a new House of Lords.	21	166
—— List of the Members thereof.	21	167, 8
—— Speech, at meeting his two Houses of Parliament.	21	170 *to* 175
How addressed by Commissioner *Fiennes* at the same Time.	21	193, 4
His Disgust at the Commons, and Occasion thereof.	21	196
—— Answer to a Committee of that House, concerning the State of the public Monies.	21	197
Dissolves the Parliament.	21	199
His angry Speech on that Occasion.	21	199 *to* 203
—— Reasons for dissolving them.	21	205
—— Proceedings in Consequence thereof.	21	206 *to* 209
—— farther Success against *Spain*.	21	209
Obtains a Surrender of *Dunkirk* to him.	21	209, 10
His Sickness and Death.	21	210
Remarks on his Behaviour to his Parliaments.	21	210, 11
Honours conferred by him during his Protectorate	21	220, 1, 2
Manner of his lying in State at *Somerset-House*.	21	238 *to* 241
—— of his standing in State there.	21	241, 2
—— of the Procession to his Funeral.	21	243, 4, 5

	Vol.	*Page.*
PROTECTOR, *Richard*, his Acceſſion to the Protectorate. —— ——	21	223
His Letter, concerning his Father's laſt Sickneſs.	21	223, 4
Manner of proclaiming him. — ——	21	228 *to* 231
How congratulated by the three Kingdoms. —	21	232
How addreſſed by the Army. — ——	21	233 *to* 236
Reſpect paid to him by foreign Princes, Account of. —— ——	21	237, 8
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*. — —	21	245
His Speech at opening the Seſſion. — —	21	265 *to* 269
—— Proclamation for diſſolving the Parliament.	21	350
—— Motives thereto, ſome Account of. ——	21	351 *to* 362
Depoſed by the Army. — ——	21	362
His Acquieſcence to the preſent Government, Form of. —— ——	21	419, 20
—— Debts, and Orders concerning them. —	21	420
—— preſent Subſiſtence, how provided for. —	21	421
Secured by the Parliament from Arreſts. —	21	429
His ſudden Fall, Remarks on. — ——	21	430
Settlement upon him, for his comfortable Support, Account of. — ——	21	434, 5
Diſcharged from the Payment of his Debts. —	21	435
PROTECTORATE. See CROMWELL, PROTECTOR, PARLIAMENT.		
PROTEST, *the firſt Inſtance of*, and on what Occaſion. —— ——	1	39, 40, 1
PROTEST, *of the Commons*, againſt the Conduct of the King's Miniſters. ——	1	320, 1
Of the Commons, concerning the Statute of Proviſors. —— — ——	1	450
Of the Peers, againſt the Judges giving Sentence in the Affair of *Henry Percy*, Earl of *Northumberland*. — — —	2	78
Againſt the Act of Uniformity. — ——	3	234
—— the Act for the Marriage of the Clergy.	3	257
—— an Order touching Divine Service. —	9	494, 5
—— deferring a Debate on the Removal of Col. *Lunsford*, Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	123
—— a Vote relating to Sir *John Byron*. ——	10	218
—————— to an Addreſs to the King	10	233
—————— to the Duke of *Richmond*.	10	252, 265

PRO-

	Vol.	Page.
PROTEST *of the Peers*, againſt a Vote for putting the Kingdom into a State of Defence.	10	330
Againſt a Vote, concerning a Declaration to be preſented to the King. — —	10	346
—— ſome Votes concerning Sir *Edward Herbert*. — — —	10	360
—— the Earl of *Warwick* being nominated to command the Fleet without the King's Conſent. — — ——	10	420
—— a Vote concerning Grievances. ——	10	422
—————— Delinquents. ——	12	104
—— the Commons' Nomination of Officers, to ſerve under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*. —	13	425
—— an Alteration in an Ordinance to this Purpoſe. — — —	13	434
—— an additional Clauſe in an Ordinance, touching the Safety of the King's Perſon.	13	435
—— an Ordinance for Martial Law. —	14	313
—————— for vacating the Honours granted by the King ſince *May*, 1642. —	15	157
—— a Vote of that Houſe, for diſcontinuing the Aſſeſſment for the Support of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army. — —	15	330, 1
—————— relating to a Letter addreſſed to the King in Cyphers. —	15	377
—— an Ordinance for raiſing Horſe and Foot for the Defence of the Parliament and City of *London*. —— ——	15	431
Concerning an Ordinance for ſuppreſſing of Stage-Plays. —— ——	16	112
Of the Scots Commiſſioners, againſt the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace, ſent to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — ——	16	480
PROTESTANTS, *Number of*, who were burnt in the Reign of Queen *Mary*. — —	3	338
PROTESTATION, *of the Peers*, concerning ſome Points of Judicature.	5	435
	6	332
Of the Peers, concerning Sir *Dudley Diggs*. —	7	158
For the Defence of Religion. —— —	9	258, 9
Of the Commons, in Defence of their Privileges.	5	512, 13
Againſt the Diſſolution of the Parliament, in 1625	6	404, 5

PRO-

	Vol.	Page.
PROTESTATION, *of the Commons*, concerning Sir *Dudley Diggs*. —— ——	7	163
Againſt levying the Subſidies of Tonnage, and Innovations in Religion. — —	8	332
For Defence of Religion, and the Preamble to it.	9	252, 3
Of the Parliament, in Defence of their Privileges.	10	112, 13
To vindicate their Proceedings. — —	11	458 *to* 463
Of the Biſhops, againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Abſence from the Houſe. ——	10	138, 9
Of ſome Yorkſhire Freeholders, on being denied Acceſs to a Meeting of that County. —	10	528, 9
Of King Charles I. at the Head of the Army in *September*, 1642. — ——	11	435, 6
Of the Earl of Eſſex, at the Head of the Parliament's Army. —— ——	11	436, 7
Of Sir William Waller, impriſoned by the Army.	18	466
Of ſundry Members of the Houſe of Commons impriſoned by the Army, againſt the Violence committed on them. —— ——	18	473, 4
Of William Prynne, Eſq; againſt the Proceedings of the Army. — —	18	485 *to* 488
Of the Scots, againſt the Houſe of Commons' taking away the Life of the King. ——	18	542, 3, 4
PROVISION, *Statutes of*, when enacted. —	1	254, 274
When confirmed. —— ——	1	444
PROVISIONS, *Price of*, in the Reign of *Edward* I.	1	136
How ſettled by Proclamation. —— ——	1	151
Price of, in the Reign of King *Edward* II. —	1	190
—— *Edward* III. —	1	333, 4
—— *Richard* II. —	1	506, 7
—— *Henry* IV. —	2	125
—— *Henry* V. —	2	169
—— *Henry* VI. —— *Edward* IV.	2	372 *to* 375
—— *Henry* VII. —	2	451
How taxed by the Parliament in 1643. ——	13	17
PROVISIONES *Baronum*, Meaning thereof, and the Conſequences ariſing therefrom. —	1	65 *to* 75
PROVISORS, *Statute of*, when reinforced by the Parliament. —— —	2	129

	Vol.	Page.
PROXIES, *for Biſhops and Barons in the Houſe of Peers*, Antiquity of them. — —	1	7
PRYDE, *Col.* how rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth. — —	20	87
PRYMATE, *Joſiah*, how puniſhed by the Commons for petitioning againſt Sir *Arthur Haſilrigge*. — — —	20	84
PRYNNE, *William*, *Eſq*; his Remarks on ſome Petitions of the Parliament to *Edward* III. in 1377. — —	1	328
His Remarks on an Act for putting Hereticks to Death. — —	2	67
——— on the Proceedings of the Clergy, at the Parliament in 1406. —	2	100
——— on the Conduct of Sir *John Tibetot*, Speaker for the Commons. —	2	106
——— on the Proceedings againſt Sir *John Oldcaſtle* and Lord *Cobham*. —	2	156, 7
— Annotations on the Bill for excluding the Children of *Edward* IV. from the Crown.	2	386 *to* 388 391 *to* 394
PRYNNE, *William*, *Barriſter at Law*, his Speech againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —	8	195
Reſolution of the Commons for releaſing him from Priſon. — —	9	34
His Confinement, Reaſon of. —	9	59
Account of him by Lord *Clarendon*. —	9	59, 60
——— by *Sanderſon* and *Whitlocke*. —	9	60, 1
Extraordinary Favour done him by the Commons, Account of. — —	9	254, 5
His Speech, ſhewing the Satisfactorineſs of the King's Anſwers to the Parliament's Propoſitions of Peace, as treated upon in the *Iſle of Wight*. — —	18	303 *to* 445
— Narrative of the Army's Reſentment againſt their Opponents in the Houſe of Commons, who had voted in Favour of the Treaty.	18	447 *to* 453
— Letter to Lord *Fairfax*, demanding his Liberty. — — —	18	484, 5
— Proteſtation againſt the Proceedings of the Army. — — —	18	485 *to* 488
— ſtout Oppoſition to the violent Proceedings of the Houſe of Commons. —	18	495, 502

	Vol.	Page.
PRYNNE, *William, Barrister at Law*, List of Members of the Long Parliament, surviving in 1659. — —	21	372 *to* 375
His List of Members allowed to sit in the Parliament set on Foot by the Army and Republican Party. — —	21	375, 6
His Remark on Mr. *Lenthall*'s accepting the Office of Speaker. — —	21	377
— Account of the Army's forcible Exclusion of himself and other Members from the House.	21	384 *to* 398
— second Account to the same Purpose. —	22	29 *to* 33
PUCKERING, *John, Esq; Serjeat at Law*, chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1585.	4	256
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth*. — —	4	272 *to* 277
Elected Speaker in 1586. — —	4	283
His Speech against a Motion for altering the Common Prayer. — —	4	315
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. —	4	342
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1592. — —	4	342 *to* 345
— Answer to Mr. *Coke*'s Speech, on his being chosen Speaker. — —	4	346, 7
— Reply to a second Speech of Mr. *Coke*'s. —	4	348, 9
— Speech at the Close of that Session. — —	4	400, 1
PULESTON, *Serjeant*, appointed a Judge in the Court of Common-Pleas. —	19	129
PULFORD, *John*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*, as Master of the Wardrobe. — —	6	211, 12
PUNISHMENT, *remarkable one*, inflicted upon the Author, Printer, and Publisher of a Pamphlet. — —	4	233
PURITANS, *Sect of*, when first set on Foot. —	4	233
Their Remonstrance to Queen *Elizabeth* and the Parliament. — —	4	234
Act against them, *Anno* 1592. — —	4	350
Become formidable to the established Church.	4	421
Restrained, and their Conventicles suppressed.	4	421, 2
Their Divisions and Principles, some Account of	4	496
PURITAN PREACHERS, their seditious Practices to prevent an Accommodation between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	12	366

PUR-

	Vol.	Page.
PURVEYORS, Debate about them by the Commons.	4	327
PURY, *Thomas, Esq*; his Speech againſt Deans and Chapters.	9	366 *to* 372
PYLE, *Sir Francis*, his Requeſt to the Committee of Safety, concerning a new Garriſon at *Reading*.	17	211
PYMME, *John, Esq*; committed to Priſon at the Diſſolution of the Parliament, in 1621.	5	525
His Motion in the Houſe of Commons, to conſider of Points concerning Religion.	6	422, 3
Appointed one of the Managers of the Commons againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*.	7	37
His Speech, in Support of the 11th and 12th Articles of Impeachment againſt the Duke.	7	123 *to* 129
——— on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I.	7	399
——— for a ſpeedy Supply.	7	430
——— againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right.	8	118
——— in Support of the Commons' Declaration againſt Dr. *Manwaring*.	8	171 *to* 189
——— on Grievances concerning Religion.	8	262, 3
——— on public Grievances.	8	426 *to* 434
Delivers an Addreſs of the Commons to the Lords, declaring their Lordſhips guilty of a Breach of Privilege, in voting Precedency of Supply to other Buſineſs.	8	454, 5
Receives the Thanks of the Houſe on this Occaſion.	8	455
His Speech on National Grievances.	9	62 *to* 68
——— in Support of the Articles of Impeachment againſt Sir *George Ratcliffe*.	9	154, 5
— Information of a Plot againſt the Parliament, *&c.*	9	250, 1
— Report of a Conference between both Houſes, concerning the Stoppage of the Ports.	9	274
——— concerning a *Cuſtos Regni*.	9	469, 70
——— to the Commons, of Buſineſs done by their Committee during the Receſs of Parliament.	10	1 *to* 6

	Vol.	Page.
PYMME, *John*, *Esq*; his Speech concerning the Bishops.	10	12 *to* 14
——— evil Counsels.	10	33 *to* 36
——— Lord *George Digby*.	10	151 *to* 155
Charged in the King's Name with High Treason.	10	156, 7
His Speech in Vindication of himself.	10	169 *to* 176
Absconds for Fear of an Arrest.	10	195
His triumphant Return to *Westminster*, Particulars of.	10	196
—— Speech, on occasion of some Petitions to the House of Commons for a Reformation in Church and State.	10	233, 4, 243 *to* 251
How complimented for it.	10	251
His Answer to some Women who petitioned against Grievances.	10	276, 7
—— Speech on presenting to the Peers a Declaration of National Grievances, and their Remedies.	10	414 *to* 417
Reflection against him for Bribery and Injustice, Account of.	11	266
His Speech to the Citizens of *London*, concerning the Parliament's Reasons for sending a Petition to the King for Peace.	12	26 *to* 29
——— to the Citizens of *London*, for a Supply to the Parliament.	12	57, 8, 9
——— concerning the King's Answer to their Petition for Peace.	12	128 *to* 135
—— Narrative of a Plot against the Parliament.	12	281 *to* 295
Charged by Sir *Edward Bainton* with indirect Practices.	12	381, 2
His Answer before the Commons.	12	382
Acquitted by them from this Accusation.	12	382
His Death, and the Respect shewn to his Memory by the House of Commons, Account of.	12	461, 2, 3
PYRATES, *from Dunkirk*, complained of by the Commons.	4	491, 2, 3

Q

	Vol.	Page.
QUAKERS, *Sect of*, when made its firſt Appearance in *England*. — ———	20	402
Order of the Lords in Parliament againſt them.	22	471, 2
QUARRELS, when reſtrained by a Statute. —	2	223

R

RAINSBOROUGH, *Col. Vice-Admiral of the Parliament's Fleet*, his Letter, concerning a Defection of the Fleet. — ——	17	185,
Diſplaced by ſome of the Officers on board. —	17	186
RALEIGH, *Sir Walter*, his Speeches on a Subſidy Bill.	4	380, 5, 6, 391
His Speech againſt Monopolies. ———	4	459, 60
——— againſt a Bill for reſorting to Church.	4	497
RAMSDEN, *Sir John*, taken Priſoner at *Selby* by the Parliament's Forces. — ——	13	173
Sent up to *London*. —— ———	13	174
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Commons.	13	174
His Treatment there, by the Speaker, Account of. ——— ———	13	174
Committed to the Tower. — ——	13	174
RAPIN, his Obſervation touching Parliaments.	1	80, 1
His Character of *Pierce Gaveſton*, Favourite to King *Edward* II. — ———	1	140, 1
—— Reflections on the Method made Uſe of in packing the Parliament of 1397. ——	1	460, 1
—— Remarks on the Method practiſed by King *Richard* II. to attain to arbitrary Power.	1	483, 4
——— on the Artifice of King *Henry* IV. touching his Parliament in 1399. ——	2	3
——— on the Sentence againſt *Richard* II.	2	51, 2
——— on *Henry*'s Promiſe to the Clergy, concerning Hereſy. —— ——	2	61
——— on the Act of Settlement, concerning the Crown. — ———	2	96, 7
——— on two Petitions exhibited by the Commons, relating to the Clergy and the *Lollards*. —— ———	2	112, 13
—— farther Remarks thereon. — ——	2	114, 15
—— Reflections on the Means made Uſe of by the King in packing the Parliament of 1410	2	117 *to* 119

	Vol.	Page.
RAPIN, his Account of a Quarrel betwixt Cardinal *Beaufort* and the Duke of *Glouceſter*. —	2	218, 19
His Remarks on the Compliments paid to the Marquis of *Suffolk*, for negotiating the King's Marriage, &c. ———	2	243
——— on the Conduct of the Parliament in 1470, touching their Settlement of the Crown. —— ——	2	336
——— on the Hiſtory of the *Plantagenets*.	2	400
—— Account of the Motives of *Henry* VII. for calling a Parliament on his Election to the Throne. ——— ——	2	403
—— Remarks on the Act of Attainder againſt the Marquis of *Exeter* and Counteſs of *Saliſbury*. ——— ———	3	143, 4
—— Reflection on the Proceedings againſt Lady *Ann* of *Cleve*. —— ——	3	168
——— on the firſt Parliament of *Ed.* VI.	3	218, 19
—— Character of Queen *Mary*'s firſt Parliament.	3	285, 6, 7
—— Remarks on the Severity of an Act againſt Puritans. ———	4	352, 3, 4
——— on the Caſe of Sir *Francis Goodwin*.	5	56, 7
RATCLIFFE, *George*, *Eſq*; committed to Priſon for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. —	7	323
Releaſed on calling a new Parliament. ——	7	338
RATCLIFFE, *Sir George*, brought over from *Ireland* as a Witneſs againſt Lord *Strafford*.	9	39
Charged with High Treaſon by the Commons.	9	51
Committed to the *Gatehouſe*. -- —	9	51
Articles of Impeachment againſt him. ——	9	152, 3
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Lords to hear his Charge. — — —	9	155
His Requeſt on that Occaſion. — ——	9	155
RAYMOND, *Earl of Provence*, his Alliance with King *Henry* III. — — —	1	32
RAYNOLDS, *Walter*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his Interceſſion with King *Edward* II. in Behalf of *Adam D'Orleton*, Biſhop of *Hereford*, charged with High Treaſon. ——	1	179
—— Behaviour at the Court of Juſtice, now the King's Bench, Account of. — —	1	179

	Vol.	Page.
RAYNOLDS, *Walter, Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, Force put upon him by the City of *London*.	1	181
READING, a Parliament held there, *Anno* 1453.	2	268
Taken by the Parliament's Forces.	12	248
READ, *Col.* his Letter, relating to a Project for a Treaty between King *Charles* I. and the City of *London*.	13	11
His ſecond Letter to that Purpoſe.	13	11, 12
Some Account of this Gentleman.	13	14
RECOGNITION of the Government under *Cromwell*, as ſubſcribed by his ſecond Parliament, Form of.	20	370
RECORDS, *in the Tower*, Orders of the Houſe of Commons for preſerving them.	19	499
Of Scotland, great Loſs thereof, and how occaſioned.	20	30
RECUSANTS, Debate about them by the Commons	4	378, 9
Their Number preſented in the Eccleſiaſtical Court of *York*, *Anno* 1600.	4	496
Penal Laws againſt them, Execution of.	5	235
Further Debate concerning them.	5	327
Liſt of, in Places of Truſt, *&c.* complained of by the Commons in 1624.	6	322 *to* 328
Preſented to King *Charles* I. for their Removal.	7	286 *to* 295
Proclamation concerning them.	8	243
Ordinance of Parliament for diſarming them.	9	488
Proceedings againſt them by the Peers.	10	44, 50
Propoſitions of the Commons againſt them.	10	509, 10
Prohibited by the King from joining his Army.	11	372
REFORMADOES, their Petition to the Houſe of Commons for a perſonal Treaty with the King.	17	391, 2
How anſwered.	17	392
REGALIA, *belonging to the City of London*, Particulars of.	11	388
In Weſtminſter Abbey, Diviſions of the Commons about it.	12	276, 7
Ordered to be melted down.	19	159, 60
REGENCY *of Scotland*. [See SCOTLAND.]	1	90
REGICIDES, Proceedings againſt them, Particulars of.	22	287, 8 299, 300, 1

	Vol.	Page.
RELIGION, attempted to be reformed by the Commons.	3	65
Form of, settled by a Committee of Bishops, *Anno* 1541.	3	160
How modelled in 1543.	3	191, 2, 3
Debates thereon by the Commons, *Anno* 1571.	4	103 *to* 106, 111 *to* 113, 123 *to* 125, 150 *to* 153
Articles of, agreed upon by the Commons, *Anno* 1628.	8	319 *to* 326
Committee for, appointed by the Commons.	9	104
Speeches concerning it.	9	104 *to* 108
Bill for modelling it a-new.	11	136
Proceedings about it by the Assembly of Divines at *Westminster*.	13	342
How reformed by the Parliament, Account of.	17	374 *to* 376
State of, in *England*, *Anno* 1650.	19	324, 5, 6, 403
Proposals to the Parliament concerning it, Particulars of.	20	124, 5
Debate thereon by the Commons, *Anno* 1660.	22	371, 374, 5, 6, 385, 6, 7, 8,
	23	27 *to* 30
REMARKS on *Cromwell*'s Refusal of the Title of King.	21	126, 7, 8
On *Cromwell*'s Behaviour to his Parliaments.	21	210, 11
— the Fall of *Richard Cromwell*, and his Brother *Henry*.	21	430
— the Authority of the Parliament, and the depressed State of the Royal Family.	21	448, 9
— the Clemency of King *Charles* II. in passing the Bill of Indemnity.	22	462, 3
REMONSTRANCE, *of the Pope*, against the Statute of Provisors.	2	198, 9
Of the Commons, against the Incroachment of Papal Powers.	1	253, 4
Against Grievances.	1	277
On the State of the Nation.	1	350, 1
Against the Revenues of the Clergy.	2	86

	Vol.	Page.
REMONSTRANCE, *of the Commons*, againſt the Clergy.	3	84
Againſt Popery, and the Marriage of Prince *Charles* with the Infanta of *Spain*.	5	487 *to* 491, 493 *to* 497
In Vindication of their Proceedings.	7	309 *to* 320
Againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*.	8	219 *to* 231
Grievances.	10	60 *to* 89
Of the Parliament, againſt Treaties with *Spain*.	6	102, 3
Againſt Jeſuits and Seminary Prieſts.	9	171, 2
Setting forth the Errors of Government, and the Equity of their own Proceedings.	11	14 *to* 44
Concerning Sir *J. Hotham* and the Town of *Hull*.	11	89 *to* 115
From the Parliament of Ireland, Abſtract of, ſetting forth the Diſtreſs of that Kingdom.	9	40
Of Prince D'Harcourt, Ambaſſador from the Court of France, againſt the Arreſt of Mr. *Montague*, in his Retinue.	12	413, 14
Of the City of London, concerning their Want and Diſtreſs.	12	444, 5, 6
Of the Earl of Eſſex, concerning the bad Condition of his Army.	13	152 *to* 156
Of the Dutch Ambaſſadors, againſt the Parliament's Anſwer to their Mediation for Peace.	13	346, 7
Of the Scots, againſt an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	415 *to* 418
On the King's Defeat at *Naſeby*.	13	510, 11, 12
On the Want of Pay for their Army.	13	513, 14, 15
Of the Scots Commiſſioners, ſetting forth the Diſtreſs of their Army.	14	36, 7
Concerning Propoſitions for Peace.	14	38 *to* 41
On their Army's Want of Pay.	14	67 *to* 70
Concerning their March to beſiege *Newark*.	14	70, 1, 2
Againſt a Vote of the Commons for reducing the Number of the *Scots* Horſe in *England*.	14	243 *to* 246
On Occaſion of their Meſſenger being ſtopped, and rifled by the Parliament's Guards.	14	398 *to* 401
To the King, concerning his Intentions with regard to Peace.	14	415
On the Want of Pay for their Army.	14	428 *to* 437
For a ſpeedy Supply of their Armies in *England* and *Ireland*, and for ſettling Accounts.	14	471, 2

RE-

	Vol.	*Page.*
REMONSTRANCE, *of the Scots Commiſſioners*, concerning Aſperſions caſt upon their Nation and withdrawing their Army. ——	15	59 *to* 61
Requiring Pay for their Army. ——	15	152, 3, 4
Concerning Pamphlets printed againſt them. —	15	154 *to* 157
On Occaſion of the King's being carried away from *Holdenby* by the Army. ——	15	401, 2, 3
Concerning the Propoſitions of Peace, and a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	16	353, 4, 5
On their being denied a Sight of the four Bills, ordered by the Parliament to be preſented to the King, in the *Iſle of Wight*, for his Royal Aſſent. —— —	16	430 *to* 436
Againſt the Proceedings of the Commons. —	19	40 *to* 47
Concerning the ill Uſage of their Commiſſioners by the Commons. —— —	19	138 *to* 140
Of the Army, to the Parliament, on the State of the Nation. —— ——	16	4 *to* 19
In Vindication of all their Proceedings. ——	16	251 *to* 273
Demanding preſent Pay, *&c.* — —	16	370 *to* 396
—— Juſtice upon the King and his Adherents. —— ——	18	161 *to* 238
Declaring their Reſolutions to march up to *London*.	18	266 *to* 272
Of the Army in Scotland, to Gen. *Cromwell*, on his diſſolving the Houſe of Commons. —	20	145, 6, 7
Of the Iriſh Army, to the Parliament of *England*, concerning their Security and Payment of their Arrears. —— ——	16	304, 5, 6
Of Sir Thomas Fairfax, concerning a Mutiny in the Army. —— ——	16	340 *to* 345
Of the ſecluded Members, returned to ſerve in *Cromwell*'s third Parliament. ——	21	28 *to* 36
REPORT of the Accuſation againſt Lord Treaſurer *Middleſex*, concerning the Store for Munitions. —— —	6	135 *to* 139
REPRESENTATION of the Deſires of the Army under Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, laid before the Parliament, Particulars of. —	15	343, 4
Of the Deſires of the Army for the Settlement of Peace, *&c.* — ——	15	455 *to* 470
RESTORATION of King *Charles* II. —	22	314
Some Account thereof, and the Steps leading to it.	22	323 *to* 329

	Vol.	Page
RESUMPTION, Act of, in 1450. ----	2	260
——————— 1464. ----	2	326
RETFORD, *Sir Henry*, chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1403. ——	2	70
RETURN *on a Habeas Corpus*, Form of, in the Case of *William Stroud*, Esq; ——	8	369
REVENUE of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, with the annual Expences in 1659, View of.	21	326 *to* 337
State of, in *July* the same Year. ———	21	436 *to* 440
——— in *February*, 1659. — ——	22	81 *to* 85
Charges thereon, by the Council of State. —	22	292 *to* 295
Of the Crown, State of, in 1660. — —	22	470, 1
REVIEW of sundry remarkable Transactions of Parliament in 1648. — ——	18	555, 6
Of the most considerable Events in 1655. —	20	472, 3
REVOLUTIONS, from the Murder of King *Charles* I. to the Restoration of the right Heir, Particulars of. — ———	22	329
REYMES, ——, his Narrative of some Conversation that passed between the King and him at *Newmarket*. —— ———	15	480 *to* 483
REYNOLDS, *Sir Carew*, his Speech on a Bill for resorting to Church. — ———	4	486, 7
REYNOLDS, *General*, his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the Parliament. ——— ———	20	50
REYNOLDS, *Robert*, *Esq*; appointed Sollicitor-General to the Parliament. — —	19	263
Appointed Attorney-General. — ——	22	55
REYNOLDSON, *Abraham*, *Esq*; *Lord Mayor of London*, refuses to proclaim an Act of the Commons for abolishing Monarchy. —	19	96
Summoned to the Bar of that House. — —	19	96
His Answer and Sentence, Particulars of. —	19	96, 7
RICH, *Richard*, *Esq*; chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1537. —— ———	3	122
His Speech on that Occasion. — ——	3	122
—— flattering Oration to King *Henry* VIII. —	3	133, 4
Made Lord-Chancellor. — ———	3	221
RICH, *Sir Nathaniel*, his Opposition to the Measures of King *James* I. — ——	5	525

	Vol.	Page.
RICH, *Sir Nathaniel*, preferred, and ſent to *Ireland*.	5	525
His Speech on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply —— ——	7	398
—— againſt ſome Popiſh Prieſts releaſed from *Newgate*. —— ——	8	305
—— on Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods being ſeized by the Cuſtomers for Tonnage. — —	8	310
—— againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —— ——	8	315, 16
RICH, *Henry*, *Earl of Holland*, his Declaration about diſbanding the Armies raiſed againſt the *Scots*. —— ——	9	212
His Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Commons, concerning Martial Law. — ——	9	392
Appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant on the North of *Trent*. — ——	10	43
Commanded by the King to attend him at *York*.	10	430
His Diſobedience in this Particular, Inſtance of.	10	431
—— Letter, giving an Account of his preſenting a Petition from the Parliament to the King for an Accommodation, *&c.* — —	11	307, 8
—— Diſpoſition, with regard to the Earl of *Eſſex* and the King. — ——	11	322
—— Account of the King's Forces in the North.	11	329
—— Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on Occaſion of the Battle of *Edge-Hill*. — —	11	482, 3, 4
—— ſecond Speech thereon. — ——	11	488
—— Speech, concerning the Parliament's Reaſons for ſending a Petition to the King for Peace. —— ——	12	24, 5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners, for preſenting to the King ſome Propoſitions to this Purpoſe. — —	12	147
Deſerts the King, whom he had lately joined at *Oxford*, and returns to the Parliament. —	12	436
His narrow Eſcape of being ſent to the Tower.	12	436
—— Reaſons for leaving the King. — —	12	436, 7
—— Petition to the Houſe of Peers, on Occaſion of this Revolt. —— ——	12	464
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —— ——	13	451

	Vol.	Page.
RICH, *Henry, Earl of Holland*, takes up Arms in Favour of the King, in 1648.	17	287
His Defeat, Impriſonment, and Death, Account of.	17	292
RICH, *Robert, Earl of Warwick*, his Speech to a Committee of Lords on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	69 *to* 72
Recommended by the Parliament to command the Fleet under the Earl of *Northumberland*	10	392
Refuſed by the King.	10	418, 19
His Behaviour thereupon, Account of.	10	420
Appointed by the Parliament Lord-Admiral of the Fleet, in the room of the Earl of *Northumberland*.	11	264
His Letter, concerning the Diſpoſition of his Officers.	11	268 *to* 270
Appointed Lord High-Admiral of *England*.	12	458
His Motion for fitting out a Fleet to guard the Seas.	12	458
—— Speech to the Citizens of *London*, for a Supply for the Parliament's Army.	13	158, 9
—— Letter, ſetting forth the State of the Fleet in 1644.	13	225 *to* 227
—— Attempt to intercept the Queen in her Paſſage to *France*.	13	252
—— Letter, concerning ſome Advantages gained by the Earl of *Eſſex*'s Army over the King's Forces.	13	268, 9
—— Report of a Conference, touching the Attainder of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*.	13	365 *to* 369
—— Cruelty to *Iriſh* Seamen, Account of.	13	448
Reſigns his Commiſſion of Lord-Admiral of *England*.	13	451
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occaſion.	13	451 *to* 453
—— Account of the State of the Fleet, in 1645.	13	471 *to* 473
—— of great Diſorders in the Parliament's Army.	15	390, 1
Appointed a ſecond Time Lord-Admiral of *England*.	17	190
His Narrative of great Diſorders in the Fleet.	17	199 *to* 208
—— farther Account thereof.	17	224 *to* 226

	Vol.	Page.
RICH, *Robert, Earl of Warwick*, his Letter to the *Trinity-Houſe* concerning the Fleet.	17	253
Ordered to fight the revolted Ships in the *Downs*, commanded by the Prince of *Wales*.	17	347, 8
His Letter, concerning the revolted Ships and the Temper of the Fleet.	17	437, 8
—— Anſwer to a Summons from the Prince of *Wales*.	17	438, 9
—— Letter, ſetting forth his Motions and Proceedings, in order to an Engagement.	17	439 *to* 444
—— further Account of the Proceedings of the Fleet.	17	448 *to* 450
—— Liſt of the Ships under his Command.	17	450
—— Summons to the revolted Ships.	17	496
—— how anſwered by the Prince of *Wales*.	17	496 *to* 498
—— Reply thereto, with the Approbation of his Council of War.	17	498 *to* 500
—— Officers who ſigned it, Liſt of.	17	500
—— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the States General.	17	500, 1
—— Offer of Indemnity to the revolted Ships.	17	501, 2
—— Conduct, how cenſured in the Houſe of Commons.	18	56
—— Letter of Advice concerning the Fleet.	18	131, 2
—— Vindication of himſelf, againſt a Pamphlet, ſetting forth his Intention to join the Prince of *Wales*.	18	147 *to* 149
Removed from the Office of Lord High-Admiral.	19	39
RICH, *Lord, of Lees*, deſerts the Parliament, and goes to King *Charles* at *York*.	11	87
His Excuſe for not returning, purſuant to a Summons.	11	183
Impeachment againſt him on this Account, Particulars of.	11	205, 6
Deſerts the King.	13	451
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how.	13	451
Judgment againſt him repealed.	22	268

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD I. *King*, his Acceſſion to the Throne.	1	16
Calls a Convention of the Eſtates to *Weſtminſter*.	1	16
Extraordinary Occaſion thereof. — —	1	16
His Expedition againſt the *Saracens*. — —	1	16, 17
— precarious Situation on his Return to *England*	1	17
Convenes his Nobles to *Nottingham*. — —	1	17
His State and Attendance there, Account of. —	1	17
— Treatment of *Gerard de Canvile*. — —	1	17
——— of *Hugh Bardolph*. — —	1	17
Expoſes to Sale their Places of Honour and Profit under the Crown. — ——	1	17
His Price for the Sheriff's Office for the County of *York*. — —— ——	1	18
Demands Judgment againſt his Brother *John*. -	1	18
——— againſt *Hugh de Navant*, Biſhop of *Coventry*. — ——	1	18
Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	18
Obtains a Grant of Two Shillings from every Plough-Land in *England*. — ——	1	18
His Demand for his Attendance in *Normandy*.	1	18
— Demand on the *Ciſtercian* Monks. ——	1	18
Compounds the Matter with them, and how.	1	18
Is crowned a ſecond Time. — ——	1	18
The Reaſon of it. —— ——	1	18
His oppreſſive Taxes, how raiſed, and on what Account. — —— ——	1	18, 19
RICHARD II. *King*, his Acceſſion to the Crown on the Death of his Grandfather. — —	1	335
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1377. —	1	335
His Council appointed during his Minority, Liſt of. —— —— ——	1	341
— Subſidy granted this Seſſion. — —	1	341
— Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	342, 3
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter*, in 1378, and the Reaſons thereof. — ——	1	344, 5
Obtains a Poll-Tax for carrying on the War againſt *France*. —— ——	1	345
Calls a Parliament to *Glouceſter* in 1378. —	1	348
His Anſwer to the Petitions of the Commons. --	1	352, 3
— Subſidy granted by the Parliament, Particulars of. — — —	1	354, 5

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. *King*, ſummons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1379, and the Cauſe thereof.	1	355, 6
Appoints a Committee, at the Inſtance of the Commons, to ſurvey his Houſhold.	1	356
His Subſidies granted by this Parliament, for carrying on the War againſt *France* and *Scotland*.	1	357
—— Anſwer to a Proteſt of the Clergy, againſt enlarging the Power of Juſtices of the Peace.	1	357
Summons a Parliament to *Northampton* in 1380.	1	358
Obtains a Poll-Tax, and how limited.	1	361
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1381.	1	363
His Charter of Manumiſſion granted to certain Rebels in *Kent*.	1	364
—— Anſwer to the Commons' Complaint of Abuſes in the Government.	1	365
—— Repreſentation to the Commons of his Want of Money.	1	367
How anſwered by them.	1	367
His Reply to their Requeſt concerning Pardons.	1	367
Obtains the Grant of a Subſidy, and what.	1	368
His Proceedings againſt the Mayor, *&c.* of the Town of *Cambridge*, for their ill Behaviour to the Univerſity.	1	368
—— Marriage, and with whom.	1	368
Obtains a Subſidy for the Aſſiſtance of the *Portugueſe*.	1	369
Removes the Lord-Chancellor *Scrope* from his Office, and why.	1	370
Gives the Seals to *Robert Braybroke*, Biſhop of *London*.	1	370
His arbitrary Proceedings at this Time, Account of	1	370, 1
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1382, and the Occaſion thereof.	1	371
Obtains a Subſidy for keeping and guarding the Seas.	1	371
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1383.	1	373
His Anſwer to a Petition of the Commons, for regulating his Houſhold.	1	375
Calls another Parliament to *Weſtminſter* this Year.	1	377, 8

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. *King*, obtains a Subſidy, and what.	1	379
Summons a Parliament to *Saliſbury* in 1384. —	1	380
His Subſidy obtained againſt *Scotland* and *France*.	1	381
—— Deſign againſt the Duke of *Lancaſter*, and how fruſtrated. —— —	1	382
Calls another Parliament to *Weſtminſter* this Year.	1	382
His farther Supply againſt *Scotland* and *France*.	1	383
—— Expedition into *Scotland*, and Succeſs thereof. —— —— ——	1	384
How threatened with an Invaſion by the *French*.	1	384
Calls a Parliament, on that Occaſion, in 1385.	1	384
His Subſidy obtained for the Voyage of the Duke of *Lancaſter* into *Spain*. — ——	1	386
—— Grants and Promotions about this Time, Account of. —— —— —	1	387
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1386. —	1	390
Retires to *Eltham*, and on what Account. —	1	391
Meſſage to him from the Parliament, requiring the Removal of his Chancellor and Treaſurer. —— —— ——	1	391
His Reſentment thereat. — —	1	391
—— Anſwer to a ſecond Meſſage concerning his Return, and the Removal of the Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	1	392
—— Anſwer to the Parliament's Remonſtrance on Account of his Abſence. — —	1	393, 4
How replied to. —— ——	1	394, 5
His Return to the Parliament. ——	1	396
Appoints *Thomas Arundele*, Biſhop of *Ely*, Lord-Chancellor. —— ——	1	396
—— *John Gilbert*, Biſhop of *Hereford*, his Treaſurer. —— ——	1	396
—— *John de Waltham*, Keeper of the Privy Seal. —— ——	1	396
Permits the Parliament to chuſe a Committee of eleven Lords to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. — — ——	1	400
Takes an Oath to ratify their Proceedings. ——	1	401
His Letters Patent in Confirmation thereof. —	1	401 *to* 404
—— Proteſtation, touching his Conceſſions to the Parliament. —— ——	1	405

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. *King*, his Progreſs with the Queen, Account of. —— ——	I	405
Holds a Council at *Nottingham*. ——	I	405
His Endeavours there, to get looſe from the Bonds impoſed on him. — —	I	405 *to* 409
—— Attempts, how fruſtrated. ——	I	410
—— Manner of compromiſing the Affair. ——	I	410
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1388.	I	411
His Writ for that Purpoſe, Form of. —	I	411
—— Acquittal of the Duke of *Glouceſter* for oppoſing his Meaſures. — ——	I	412
—— Subſidies granted by the Parliament. —	I	412, 13
—— Anſwer to the Requeſts of the Commons, touching his continual Council. —	I	413
——— to the Petitions of the Commons, confirming the Proceedings of this and the former Parliament. — ——	I	439
Renews his Coronation Oath, and the Solemnity thereof. —— ——	I	439
Calls a new Parliament to *Cambridge* in 1388. -	I	440
His Subſidies granted there for the War in *Scotland*. —— ——	I	440
—— Declaration in Council, ſetting forth his full Age, and a Reſolution to take the Government into his own Hands. ——	I	441
—— Alteration in the Miniſtry, Account of. —	I	441
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1389.	I	442
Admits his former Counſellors into Favour again.	I	442
His Proteſtation on that Account. ——	I	442
Creates *John* Duke of *Lancaſter* Duke of *Aquitain*, in *Normandy*. — ——	I	442
—— *Edward*, eldeſt Son to the Duke of *York*, Earl of *Rutland*. —— —	I	443
His Allowance for the Support of this young Nobleman. —— ——	I	443
—— Subſidy granted this Seſſion, and how limited.	I	444
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1390, and the Occaſion thereof. ——	I	445
His Subſidies obtained there, and to what Purpoſe. —— ——	I	445
—— Bounty to the Dukes of *York* and *Glouceſter*.	I	448

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. *King*, how complimented by the Parliament in Favour of his Prerogative.	1	448, 9
His heavy Diſpleaſure againſt the Citizens of *London*, and the Conſequences thereof. —	1	449
Calls a new Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1392.	1	449
His Subſidies granted this Seſſion, and the Conditions thereof. —— ——	1	450
How complimented by the Parliament with regard to his Prerogative. — —	1	450
Holds a Parliament at *Wincheſter* in 1393. —	1	450
Obtains the ſame diſpenſing Power as before, with reſpect to the Statute of Proviſors. -	1	451
His Subſidy granted at this Time. ——	1	451
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1394. —	1	452
His Vindication of the Duke of *Lancaſter*, touching a Complaint againſt him by *Richard Fitz-Alan*, Earl of *Arundel*. ——	1	452, 3
—— Award againſt the ſaid Earl. ——	1	453
Requires the Advice of the Commons as to the War with *France*. — —	1	453
How anſwered. —— ——	1	453
Demands an Aid for the Reduction of *Ireland*.	1	453
His Subſidies granted for that Purpoſe, Particulars of. —— ——	1	453, 4
—— Expedition into *Ireland*, and Succeſs againſt the Rebels there. — ——	1	454
—— Interview with the King of *France*, and Marriage of his Daughter, Account of. —	1	455
—— exceſſive Paſſion for the Loſs of his former Queen. —— ——	1	455
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1397. ——	1	455
His Reſentment againſt the Commons, for bringing in a Bill to regulate his Houſhold. —	1	456, 7
—— Anſwer to their ſubmiſſive Addreſs for Pardon.	1	458
Creates *John de Beaufort*, eldeſt of the Duke of *Lancaſter*'s baſe Sons, Earl of *Somerſet*.	1	459
His diſtinguiſhing Favours to *Thomas Mowbray*, Earl of *Nottingham*. — ——	1	459
—— Subſidies granted this Seſſion. ——	1	460
Holds a great Council of the Peers at *Nottingham*, in 1397. —— ——	1	460

	Vol.	*Page.*
RICHARD II. *King*, his Order to the Dukes of *Lancaſter* and *York*, and to the Earl of *Derby*, concerning a Guard to his Perſon.	1	461
Summons a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1397.	1	462
How addreſſed by the Commons, for his Favour to the Earls of *Derby* and *Nottingham*. —	1	478, 9
His Anſwer thereto. — —	1	479
—— Declaration, concerning the Proceedings of this Parliament. — —	1	479
—— Promotions at this Time, Particulars of —	1	479
Meets his Parliament at *Shrewſbury*, in 1398, according to Adjournment. ———	1	482
His Promotions made this Seſſion. ———	1	483
Obtains the Reverſal of the whole Proceedings of the Parliament, in the eleventh Year of his Reign. — —— —	1	484
His Anſwer to Sir *John Cobham* at his Trial. —	1	485
—— Endeavours for eſtabliſhing the Proceedings of the preſent Parliament. ———	1	486
—— Application to the Pope for that Purpoſe. —	1	486
Obtains a Subſidy for Life, and what. ——	1	486
His General Pardon paſſed this Seſſion, ſome Account of. — —— —	1	487, 8
—— Declaration, to prevent his being diſturbed in the Collection of the laſt Subſidy. —	1	488
Erects the County of *Cheſhire* into a Principality, and the Occaſion thereof. — —	1	488
Aſſumes the Title of Prince of *Cheſter*. —	1	488
His Pardon to *Henry* of *Bullingbroke*, Duke of *Hereford*, touching ſundry Riots. —	1	490
Permits the Parliament to delegate their whole Authority to a Committee. ——	1	492
His Decree, for baniſhing the Dukes of *Hereford* and *Norfolk*. ——— —	1	494, 5
—— Revocation of his Letters Patent granted to them, concerning Livery of their Lands, *&c.*	1	497
—— Baniſhment of *Henry Bowet*, Clerk, and the Occaſion thereof. ———	1	498
—— Expedition into *Ireland*. ———	1	499
—— Oppreſſions to his Subjects at this Time, Inſtances of. — —	1	499

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. *King*, his Crown claimed by the Duke of *Lancaſter*.	1	500
His Return to *England* on that Account.	1	500
How deſerted on his Landing.	1	500
His Diſmiſſion of his Family thereupon.	1	500
—— diſtreſſed Condition, Account of.	1	500
—— Agreement for reſigning the Kingdom.	1	501
Committed Priſoner to the Tower.	1	501
His Character.	1	503, 4
—— Reſignation of the Crown, Form of.	2	8 *to* 10
Articles againſt him, Particulars of.	2	12 *to* 28
His Depoſition, Sentence of.	2	29, 30
—— Speech to a Committee appointed to receive his Reſignation.	2	37, 8
—— Murder.	2	62
RICHARD III. *King*, his Acceſſion to the Throne.	2	377
His wicked Contrivances to acquire it.	2	377
Conſpiracy againſt him, Account of.	2	378
Calls a Parliament to *Weſtminſter* in 1484.	2	378
Creates his Son *Edward* Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornwall*, and Earl of *Cheſter*.	2	378
His Coronation.	2	379
—— Impoſition on his Subjects, and Method to gain their Favour.	2	380, 1
—— Title to the Crown as aſcertained by Parliament.	2	383
Procures the late King's Marriage with Lady *Jane Grey* to be declared void, and his Children illegitimate.	2	388 *to* 390
His Claim to the Crown farther ſtrengthened, and by what Means.	2	390
How flattered by his Parliament on account of pretended Virtues, *&c.*	2	391, 2
Declared the undoubted King of *England*, and the Crown entailed upon him and his Heirs.	2	393
His inceſtuous Reſolution, Account of.	2	395
—— Policy for ſecuring all the Daughters of the late King.	2	395, 6
—— oppreſſive Method of raiſing Money.	2	398, 9
—— Cataſtrophe at *Boſworth*.	2	399
—— Conduct, ſome Remarks on.	2	399

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARDSON, *Thomas, Esq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1620. — —	5	320
RICHMOND, the King's Exchequer when removed there. — —	6	356
New Park there, given by the Commons to the City of *London*. — —	19	137
RICHMOND, *Duke of*. See STEWART.		
RICKHILL, *Sir William, Justice of the Common Pleas*, his Account, concerning the Duke of *Glouceſter*'s Confeſſion at *Calais*. —	1	473
His farther Declaration to that Purpoſe. —	1	475, 6
Interrogated at the firſt Parliament of King *Henry* IV. touching that Affair. — —	2	53
His Conduct therein, how approved. —	2	53
RIDGEWAY, *Sir Thomas* his Speech for a Supply. — —	5	147, 8
RIDLEY, *Biſhop of London*, his terrible Death.	3	342
RIGBY, *Alexander, Eſq*; his Speech in Anſwer to the Lord-Keeper *Finch*'s Apology before the Commons. — —	9	136, 7
Appointed one of the Judges of the Exchequer.	19	129
RINDROFE, *William*, appointed Treaſurer of *England*, *Anno* 1422. — —	2	172
RIOT, *in Weſtminſter-Hall*, and how occaſioned, Account of. — —	17	140
RIPON, *Town of*, a Treaty of Peace held there between the *Engliſh* and *Scots*. —	8	501
RIVALL, *Peter*, his Influence on King *Henry* III. and the public Affairs of the Nation. —	1	29
Diſmiſſed from Court, and ſtript of all his Caſtles and Wealth. — —	1	31
Obliged to go inſtantly into Holy Orders. —	1	31
How menaced by the King on Failure thereof.	1	31
ROAN, *City of*, when taken from the *French*. —	2	160
ROBERTS, *William, Biſhop of Bangor*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. —	9	468
Gives in a Plea. — —	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it. — —	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of. —	10	134, 5
ROBERTS, *Lord*, his Report of a Conference concerning *Ireland* and the Militia. — —	10	368, 9

ROBERTS,

	Vol.	Page.
ROBERTS, *Lord*, his Report of a Conference concerning Grievances, *&c.* ——	10	403 *to* 417
Made Governor of *Plymouth* by the Parliament. -	13	415
Defeats the King's Forces before that Town. -	13	415
His Report, concerning the Siege of *Newark*. —	14	74 *to* 77
—— concerning some Complaints from the North against the *Scots* Army. ——	14	236 *to* 243
ROCHELLE, *Town of*, besieged by *Lewis* XIII. and taken. —— ——	8	245
ROCHESTER, *Sir Solomon*, *Justice of Assize*, how fined for Extortion. ——	1	89
ROCHFORD, *Lady Jane*, her Attainder and Execution. —— ——	3	177, 182
RODNEY, *Sir Edward*, impeached of High Treason	11	425
ROLLE, *Mr. Justice, of the King's Bench*, appointed by the Parliament Chief Justice of that Court. —— ——	18	120
ROLLES, ——, *Mr. Merchant, and a Member of the House of Commons*, his Complaint, concerning the Seizure of his Goods by Custom-house Officers for refusing to pay Tonnage.	8	247
His further Complaint on that Account. ——	8	286
ROLPH, *Capt.* his Character, and Design to murder King *Charles* I. Account of. —	17	243 *to* 250
His Examination, touching his Design against the King's Life. — —	17	259
Accused of High Treason. — —	17	268
Proceedings against him by the Peers, Particulars of. — — —	17	268
Makes his Escape. — ——	17	268
His Letter to the House of Peers, declaring his Innocency. —— ——	17	274, 5
Committed to Prison by their Order. —	17	275, 6
Speech in Favour of him by Serjeant *Wylde*. -	17	401, 2
Admitted to Bail by the Commons. ——	17	402
Indicted at *Winchester* Assizes. ——	17	402
How favoured on that Occasion by Serjeant *Wylde*, the Judge there. — —	17	402
His Discharge, and Reward by the Commons, Account of. —— ——	17	402

	Vol.	Page.
ROLPH, *Capt.* his Account of the Army's seizing the King in the *Isle of Wight*, and carrying him to *Hurst* Castle.	18	293 *to* 295
Taken into Custody again.	22	354
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords.	22	354
Evidence against him, for conspiring the Death of the late King.	22	357 *to* 360
His Answer to the Charge.	22	360
—— Commitment to *Newgate*.	22	360
ROME, Schism in that Church on account of a Contention for the Papal Chair, *Anno* 1383.	1	375
—— 1390.	1	447
—— 1401.	2	67
ROOSE, *Richard*, his terrible Death, Account of.	3	84
ROSS, *Town of*, Account of its Surrender to Gen. *Cromwell*.	19	224 *to* 226
ROTHERAM, *Thomas*, *Bishop of Lincoln*, made Lord-Chancellor.	2	346
Translated to *York*.	2	346
His Character as a Statesman.	2	348
—— Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1477.	2	353
—— 1482.	2	363
ROTHLAND, a Parliament held there in 1282.	1	87
ROUNDHEADS, who meant by that Name.	11	384
ROUSE, *Francis*, *Esq*; his Charge before the Commons against Dr. *Manwaring*.	8	151 *to* 154
His Speech on Grievances concerning Religion.	8	258 *to* 260
—— in Support of the Articles of Impeachment against Dr. *Cosins*.	9	197 *to* 199
—— against the Disposal of some vacant Bishopricks.	10	146 *to* 149
Chosen Speaker to *Cromwell*'s first Parliament in 1653.	20	182
Appointed one of the Protector's Council.	20	247
ROYALISTS, Severity against them by the Parliament, Account of.	12	227
	14	192
Their Insurrections in 1648, in Favour of the King	17	229
How treated by the Parliament's Forces in *Huntingdon* and *Cambridgeshires*.	17	229
List of, excepted from Mercy by the House of Commons.	19	55 *to* 58

	Vol.	Page.
ROYALISTS, their extraordinary Courage in defending *Pontefract* Caſtle againſt the Commons.	19	91
Their Coins ſtruck there after the Death of the King, Account of.	19	91
—— Debt to the Parliament for Fines, *&c.* in 1649.	19	218
—— Treatment of thoſe reſiding abroad.	19	254
State of, in *Scotland*, after the Battle of *Dunbar*, in 1650.	19	411 *to* 413
Their great Oppreſſion by *Cromwell*, Account of.	20	432, 3
Speech againſt them.	21	48 *to* 53
Debate on a Bill concerning them.	21	54, 5
RUDYARD, *Sir Benjamin*, his Speech in the Houſe of Commons for a good Agreement between the King and Parliament, in 1625.	6	351
His Motion concerning ſcandalous Miniſters.	6	422
—— for a Supply.	7	35
—— Speech on public Grievances.	7	366 *to* 369
—— for a ſpeedy Supply.	7	428 *to* 430
—— in Anſwer to Sir *John Cook*, concerning the Liberty of the Subject.	8	81 *to* 84
—— for the better Support of the inferior Clergy.	8	164 *to* 167
—— concerning Arminianiſm.	8	289
—— for Moderation in the Affair of Grievances.	8	423 *to* 425
—— farther Speech concerning them.	9	68 *to* 73
—— Speech for an additional Supply.	9	155, 6
—— concerning the Demands of the *Scots*.	9	165, 6, 7
—— for a Settlement on the Queen.	9	175
—— againſt a Motion for aboliſhing Deans and Chapters.	9	363 *to* 366
—— in Support of the King's Manifeſto, concerning the Elector *Palatine*.	9	410, 11
—— farther Speech thereupon.	9	426, 7
—— Speech againſt the Attempt of foreign Powers to hire ſome diſbanded *Iriſh* Soldiers.	9	484 *to* 486
—— againſt the Demand of the *Iriſh* Rebels.	10	96, 7
—— againſt a Civil War.	11	303, 4, 5

	Vol.	*Page.*
RUDYARD, *Sir Benjamin*, his Speech for a ſpeedy Treaty with the King for Peace. —	12	167, 8
RUNNINGMEDE, a Convention of the Eſtates of the Realm held there, *Anno* 1215. -	1	21
RUPERT, *Prince*. See LODOVICK, Prince *Rupert*.		
RUPIBUS, *Peter*, *Biſhop of Wincheſter*, his Advice to the Citizens of *London*, concerning *Hubert de Burgh*, Chief Juſtice of *England*.	1	29
Made Prime Miniſter and Favourite to King *Henry* III. — —	1	29
His powerful Influence on the King and public Affairs. — — —	1	29
Invites into *England* a conſiderable Number of *Poictevins*. — —	1	29
How menaced by the Barons. —	1	31
His pernicious Advice to the King on that Occaſion. — — —	1	31
— Diſmiſſion from Court. — —	1	31
RUSHOOKE, *Thomas*, *Biſhop of Chicheſter*, impeached by the Commons. —	1	435
Charge againſt him. — —	1	435
His Anſwer. — — —	1	435
Convicted of High Treaſon. — —	1	437
His Sentence. — — —	1	437
RUSHWORTH, *Mr.* his Account of the formidable Power of the Commons, and the Number of their Committees. —	9	108, 9
His Account of the King's going to their Houſe with a Military Guard, *&c.* —	10	163, 4
— Service to the Commons in divers Journies, how rewarded. — —	11	183
— Account of the King's Standard erected at *Nottingham*. — —	11	394 *to* 396
— — of the preſenting a Petition to the Commons, by ſome Thouſands of the Female Sex, for a Peace with the King. —	12	371, 2
— — of the Death of Mr. *Pymme*. —	12	462
— — of Col. *Read*, an Agent for the Papiſts. — —	13	14
— Letter, giving an Account of Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s taking the Town of *Dartmouth* by Storm	14	210 *to* 213

	Vol.	Page.
RUSHWORTH, *Mr.* his farther Account of General *Fairfax*'s Succeſs in the Weſt. -	14	289 *to* 295.
His Letters, concerning the Surrender of *Exeter* to the Parliament's Forces. ——	14	358, 9
—— Account of the Reſolutions of the *Scots* Parliament, in Favour of the King. —	15	243
—— Sentiments upon the Charge againſt the *Scots* of ſelling the King. ——	15	326
—— Letter, Abſtract of, touching the Motions of the *Kentiſh* Army, in 1648. ——	17	211, 12
—— Diligence in the Parliament's Service, how rewarded by the Commons. ——	17	433
—— Account of a great Victory obtained over the *Scots* by Gen. *Cromwell*, in 1650. —	19	341, 2
—— Examination and Anſwers, concerning the King's Death. —— ——	22	395, 6
RUSSEL, *William*, *Earl of Bedford*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in *Scotland*. ——	9	480
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to treat with the *Scots* about the *Iriſh* Rebellion. —— ——	10	93
—— General of the Parliament's Horſe. -	11	296
His daily Allowance, Account of. ——	11	388
Deſerts the Parliament, and joins the King at *Oxford*. —— ——	12	477, 8
Diſſatisfied with his Reception there, and eſcapes to the Earl of *Eſſex*. — ——	12	478
His ſubmiſſive Letter to the Houſe of Peers on this Occaſion. —— —	12	479
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —— ——	13	451
RUSSEL, *John*, *Eſq*; choſen Speaker to the Commons, *Anno* 1423. —— —	2	177
—— —— 1432. — —	2	217
RUTHEN, *Patrick*, *Earl of Forth*, made General of the King's Army. — —	13	63
His two Letters to the Earl of *Eſſex*, relating to a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace. -	13	63, 65
—— Letter, concerning the Prince of *Wales* and ſome Priſoners in the Tower. ——	13	199, 200

	Vol.	Page.
RUTHEN, *Patrick, Earl of Forth*, created Earl of *Brentford*.	13	265
RUTLAND, *Earl of*. See MANNERS.		
RUTLANDSHIRE, perilous State of in 1647, and to what owing.	16	400 *to* 403
S		
SABBATH, Obſervation of, Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	262, 3
How provided for by them.	19	257, 8
SABRAN, *Monſieur, Agent from the Court of France*, demands an Audience of the Parliament.	13	270
Ceremonial of admitting him, Form of.	13	270
Refuſes to go at all, and why.	13	270
His ſecond Demand for an Audience.	13	345
—— Objections to the Form of his Reception.	13	345
—— Memorial to the Houſe of Peers on this Occaſion.	13	396 *to* 398
SACKVILLE, *Edward, Earl of Dorſet, and Lord Chamberlain to the Queen*, his Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, concerning a Petition from the Parliament to the King.	11	439, 40
His ſecond Letter on this Occaſion.	11	455
SAFE-CONDUCT, Form of, granted by King *Charles* I. for admitting a Committee of Parliament to attend him with a Petition for Peace.	12	12
SAHAM, *Sir William, one of King Edward's Judges*, how fined for Extortion.	1	89
ST. JOHN, *Oliver, Eſq; Sollicitor-General*, his Speech concerning the Biſhops.	10	14 *to* 17
Appointed by the Parliament Chief Juſtice of the Court of Common Pleas.	18	120
—— Ambaſſador to the States General.	19	454, 5
His Endeavours to be excuſed.	19	455
—— Narrative of his Journey to the *Hague*, and Reception there.	19	466, 7
—— Speech at an Audience of the States General.	19	467 *to* 470
How inſulted by the Royaliſts at the *Hague*.	19	473
His Rencounter with the Duke of *York* there.	19	473, 4

	Vol.	Page.
ST. JOHN, *Oliver, Esq; Sollicitor-General*, recalled from the *Hague*.	19	474
How complimented by the Commons on his Return.	19	490
His parting Words to the States' Commissioners.	19	491, 2
Appointed one of the Commissioners to meet General *Cromwell* on his Return from the Battle of *Worcester*, and congratulate him on his Victory there.	20	48
a Commissioner for the Government of *Scotland*.	20	82
One of the Committee appointed to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
SALISBURY, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, in 1116.	1	11
A Parliament held there in 1297.	1	105
1328.	1	197
1384.	1	380
SALISBURY, *Earl of*. See NEVILL, CECIL.		
SALISBURY, *Sir John*, impeached by the Commons.	1	436
Charge against him.	1	436
His Plea, by Way of Answer.	1	436
Sentence and Execution.	1	436, 7
SALMON, *Col. Edward*, his Information, relating to great Disturbances at *Exeter*.	17	161, 2, 3
SALTMARSH, *Mr.* his treasonable Positions against King *Charles* I. and the Royal Family.	12	372, 3
SALWAY, *Major Richard*, appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of *Scotland*.	20	83
Committed to the Tower.	22	54
SANDAL, *Battle of, Anno* 1461.	2	309
SANDEFORD, *Edward*, severe Sentence against him for aspersing the Parliament.	10	418
SANDERSON, ——, *Esq*; his Remarks on the Imprisonment of two Members of the House of Commons.	7	167
His Account of *Burton*, *Bastwick*, and *Prynne*, three notorious Delinquents.	9	60, 1

	Vol.	Page.
SANDERSON, ——, *Esq*; his Remark on the Character of Sir *Francis Windebank*. —	9	112
SANDYS, *Sir Edwin*, his Opposition to the Measures of King *James* I. ——	5	526
His Charge in the Name of the Commons against Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*. ——	6	148 *to* 153
SANDYS, *William*, *Esq*; expelled the House of Commons for being a Monopolist. ——	9	52
SAVAGE, *Sir Arnold*, *Knt*. chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1402. ——	2	63
—— 1404. ——	2	77
SAVILE, *Sir John*, his Opposition to the Measures of King *James* I. Made Comptroller of the King's Household. A Baron and Privy Counsellor.	5	525, 6
SAVILLE, *Thomas*, *Esq*; created a Baron. —	9	*8
Created Earl of *Sussex*. —— ——	9	*11
Summoned by the Peers to attend their House. -	10	537
Commanded by the King at *York* not to leave that City without his Consent. ——	10	537
His Letter to the Earl of *Holland* on this Occasion. —— ——	10	537
Resolutions of the Peers against him, Account of.	10	542
Voted an Enemy to the State. ——	11	175
Imprisoned by the King at *Oxford*. ——	13	426
Escapes into the Parliament's Quarters. ——	13	426
Sent up to *London* and committed. ——	13	426
His Examination and Answers before the House of Peers. —— ——	13	426, 7
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —— ——	13	451
His Papers sealed up, on Suspicion of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. -	13	500
Committed close Prisoner to the Tower. —	13	509
His Complaint against Mr. *Holles* and Mr. *Whitlocke*, touching their Behaviour in the *Oxford* Treaty. —— ——	14	22
How determined against him by the House of Commons. —— ——	14	22
His miserable Condition, Account of. ——	14	41, 2
Relieved by the Peers, and how. ——	14	42

	Vol.	Page.
SAVILLE, *Tho. Esq*; admitted by the Peers to Bail.	14	43
Re-committed at the Inſtance of the Commons, and on what Account. — —	14	66
SAWTRE, *William, Clerk*, convicted of Hereſy by his Clergy. —— —	2	67
His Sentence and Execution. — —	2	67
SAY, *John, Esq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1463. —— — —	2	322
—— 1467. —— ——	2	329
SCHAEP, *Lord, Commiſſioner from the States of Holland*, admitted to an Audience of the Commons. —— ——	19	264
How received and anſwered by them. —	19	264 *to* 266
SCHISM, in the *Roman* Church, and the Occaſion thereof, in 1383. ——	1	375
—— 1390. ——	1	447
—— 1401. ——	2	67
Petition againſt it by the *London* Miniſters, Form of. —— ——	13	420, 1, 2
SCOBELL, *Mr.* appointed Clerk to *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament. — —	20	182
SCOT, *Cuthbert, Biſhop of Cheſter*, his Speech againſt the Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy to the Crown. —— ——	3	389 *to* 405
His Speech againſt the Liturgy. ——	3	420 *to* 434
SCOT, *William, Eſq*; *Alderman of York*, diſfranchiſed by an Ordinance of Parliament for his Loyalty to King *Charles* I. —	13	360
SCOTLAND, how divided on Account of Religion.	3	437, 8
Plague there. —— ——	14	43, 50
State of, with regard to War at the ſame Time.	14	50
Parliament of, their Commiſſion, authorizing ſundry Perſons to treat with the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*, about ſome Affairs between the two Kingdoms. —	14	108, 9
Their two Letters to the *Engliſh* Parliament, preſſing the Settlement of Church-Government, and the Pay of their Army. —	14	260, 1, 2, 3
—— Complaint of ſcandalous Aſperſions caſt on their Nation by the *Engliſh*. — —	14	273 *to* 277
—— Reſolutions in Favour of the King. —	15	243

	Vol.	*Page.*
SCOTLAND, *Parliament of*, their Resolutions againſt the King. — —	15	249
Their Reaſon for this ſudden Change. — —	15	249
—— Letter to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, concerning a Vote of the latter for removing the King to *Holdenby*. — —	15	280, 1
—— Declaration, ſignifying their Aſſent thereto	15	281, 2, 3, 4
—— Deſires in Conſequence thereof. ——	15	284, 5
—— Letter, giving an Account of the March of their Army homewards. — ——	15	315
—— Requeſt to the *Engliſh* Parliament for a further Application to the King for his Aſſent to the Propoſitions of Peace. ——	15	351, 2
—— Letter to the Prince of *Wales*, with an Offer of their Service. — ——	17	408, 9
—— Army under the Duke of *Hamilton* routed in *Lancaſhire* by Gen. *Cromwell*. ——	17	410
—— common Soldiers taken Priſoners there, how diſpoſed of. — ——	17	444, 5
—— Remonſtrance to the Houſe of Commons, concerning the Proceedings againſt the *Scots* Commiſſioners. — ——	19	138, 9, 40
—— Anſwer to Mr. *Lenthall*'s Letter on that Occaſion. —— ——	19	142, 3, 4
Nobility of, who diſſented from the Engagement under the Duke of Hamilton, their Inſtructions to the Laird of *Gramheats* and Major *Strachan*, to treat with the *Scots* Army under the Earl of *Lanerk* and Col. *Monroe* of Duke *Hamilton*'s Party, about laying down their Arms in Oppoſition to the Parliament of *England*. —— ——	17	488, 9
Their Articles inſiſted upon for an Agreement.	17	489, 90
—— Expoſtulation with them, touching the Earl of *Lanerk*'s Breach of the Treaty, *&c.*	17	490, 1, 2
Invaded by an *Engliſh* Army under Gen. *Cromwell*. —— ——	19	317 *to* 320
State of Affairs there, in *December* and *March*, 1650.	19	444, 5, 6, 465
Its reduced State in 1652. —— ——	20	87

SCOT-

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTLAND, Repreſentatives of that Nation allowed to ſit in the *Engliſh* Parliament, Number of. —— ——	20	121
Brought under the Government of *Engliſh* Laws.	20	290
Abſtract of an Ordinance for uniting it to the Commonwealth of *England*. — —	20	309, 10
SCOTS, their Proceedings with King *Edward* I. touching his Claim to the Crown of *Scotland*	1	90 *to* 95
Their Reſentment againſt him for making Lord *Baliol* their King. —— ——	1	95, 6
—— Conteſt with *Edward* on that Occaſion.	1	99
—— reduced State in 1296. — ——	1	99
—— Letters Patent to ſerve *Edward* faithfully, Form of. —— ——	1	100
—— Oath of Fealty to him. —— ——	1	100
Memorials of their farther Subjection, Particulars of. —— ——	1	101
Their Revolt and Ravages in *England*, in 1297.	1	105
Summoned to attend the King at *York*. ——	1	110
Their Diſobedience thereto, Inſtances of. —	1	110, 11
Invaded by the King. —— ——	1	111
Their fatal Overthrow at *Falkirk*, in 1298. —	1	111
Diſtreſs the *Engliſh* Garriſons left in their Towns.	1	113
Subdued again. —— ——	1	113
Their Submiſſion to the King thereupon. ——	1	113, 14
—— Repreſentatives allowed in the *Engliſh* Par- Parliament, Number of. ——	1	128
Appoint *Robert Bruce*, Lord of *Annandale*, for their King. — — ——	1	150
Withdraw their Allegiance to *England*. ——	1	150
Their Victory over the Forces of *Edward* II. at *Bannockburn*. —— ——	1	150
—— Invaſion of *England*, in 1319. ——	1	156
—— Progreſs into *Yorkſhire*, and Ravages there.	1	156
—— Invaſion of *England*, in 1327. ——	1	194
—— imminent Danger and remarkable Eſcape from the Forces of *Edward* III. —	1	194
—— Articles of Peace with the *Engliſh*, Particulars of. —— — —	1	195, 6
Invaded by ſome *Engliſh* Lords, and what happened thereupon. — —	1	217

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Rebellion againſt King *Baliol.* —	1	220, 1
Their Succeſs againſt the *Engliſh* Forces. ——	1	221
Supported by the *French.* — ——	1	222
Reduced to Obedience by *Edward* III. —	1	223
Their Invaſion of *England*, in 1355. —	1	287
—— Offer of Peace to the King, and the Conditions thereof. — ——	1	300
—— Propoſal rejected by the Parliament. —	1	301
—— Invaſion, in 1383. —— —	1	380
—— Offers of Peace again rejected. —	1	380
Take Advantage of the Diſſentions in *England*, and again make ſeveral Inroads, with great Devaſtations and Plunderings. ——	2	62
Repulſed by the Forces of King *Henry* IV. with the Loſs of 10,000 Men. — ——	2	62, 71
Invade *England*, *Anno* 1416. ———	2	154
Defeated and driven back with Shame and Loſs by *John* Duke of *Bedford*, Regent of *England*	2	154
Beſiege *Berwick*, *Anno* 1455. ———	2	279
Depoſe *Mary Stewart*, their Queen, and ſet her Son *James* on the Throne. ———	4	165
Treat with the *Engliſh* about an Union between the two Kingdoms. — ——	5	97
Refuſe to be govern'd by *Engliſh* Laws, and drop the Affair. ——— —	5	97
Their Coins, when made current in *England*. —	5	124
Severely reflected on by Sir *Chriſtopher Pigot*. —	5	178
Commanded to uſe the *Engliſh* Liturgy in their public Worſhip. — —	8	393
Their Petition to King *Charles* I. and his Council againſt it. —— ———	8	394
Enter into a ſolemn League and Covenant to ſupport their own Reformed Kirk. ——	8	394
Their rebellious Proceedings in Conſequence thereof. —— ———	8	394, 5
Sollicit the King of *France* to join with them againſt the *Engliſh*. — ——	8	394
Reduced by the King to great Straits, diſband their Army, and promiſe Obedience for the future. ——— ———	8	395
Their Letter to the *French* King, imploring his Aid.	8	406, 7

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, fight the King's Forces at *Newburn*, and defeat them. —— ——	8	490
Take *Newcaſtle* and *Durham*. ——	8	490
Their Petition to the King. — ——	8	495, 6
Seize four *Engliſh* Ships laden with Corn at *Newcaſtle*. —— ——	8	497
Their heavy Tax impoſed on the Biſhoprick of *Durham* and County of *Northumberland*.	8	497
Seize upon the Revenues of the Biſhop of *Durham*, and Chapter there. ——	8	497
Their daily Contribution on the *Engliſh*, Amount of. —— —— —	8	497
Treat with the King's Commiſſioners at *Ripon* about a Peace. —— —	8	501
Their exorbitant Demands. ——	8	501
—— Treaty removed to *London*. ——	8	504
—— daily Contribution on the Country during the Treaty. —— ——	8	504
—— Memorial of Thanks to the Commons for voting 300,000 *l.* to be given for their Relief. —— ——	9	53, 4
—— Exceptions againſt ſundry Perſons in their Treaty with the *Engliſh* for a Peace. —	9	378
—— Anſwer to a Requeſt of the Parliament, about cauſing their Army to retire from the River *Teeſe*. —— ——	9	391, 2
—————— to a Declaration, relating to the King's Journey to *Edinburgh*. — —	9	395
—————— about diſbanding their Army. —	9	464
Conclude a Peace with *England*. — —	9	475
Their Privy Council's Opinion concerning the King's Journey to *Ireland*. — —	10	504 *to* 508
Invited by the Parliament to bring an Army into *England* for their Aſſiſtance againſt the King	12	340
Their Solemn League and Covenant, Form of, as agreed to by the *Engliſh* Parliament.	12	396 *to* 400
—— Remonſtrance to the Parliament of their Want of Money. — ——	12	429, 30
—— audacious Method for recruiting their Army	12	430
—— Articles with the Parliament, on marching their Army into *England*. — —	12	480 *to* 485

	Vol.	*Page.*
SCOTS, their Forces, Number of. ——	13	34
Their daily Allowance, Account of. — —	13	44
—— Commiſſioners appointed to treat with the *Engliſh* about the Affairs of both Kingdoms, Liſt of. —— ——	13	45
—— Army in *Ireland*, how favoured by the *Engliſh* Parliament. — ——	13	166, 7, 8
Take the Town of *Newcaſtle*. — ——	13	299
How ſupported in *England*, and what their Monthly Allowance. — ——	13	409, 10
Take *Carliſle*, and put therein a Garriſon of their own. —— ——	14	6
Their General's Letter to the Committee of both Kingdoms on this Occaſion. — —	14	6, 7
—— Demand for Proviſions, *&c.* to ſupply their Army. —— ——	14	7 *to* 10
—— Succeſs in *Herefordſhire* againſt the King's Forces, Account of. —— ——	14	28
—— Requeſt to the *Engliſh* Parliament for renewing the Propoſitions for Peace. —	14	33
—— Motions before *Hereford*, Account of. —	14	35
—— Remonſtrance, ſetting forth the Diſtreſs of their Army. —— ——	14	36, 7
—————— concerning Propoſitions for a Peace. —— ——	14	38 *to* 41
—— Complaint of Want of Money to ſupport their Army. —— ——	14	46, 7
—— Letter, excuſing their Delay in meeting the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*, according to Appointment. — ——	14	56, 7
—— Remonſtrance to the Parliament on their Army's Want of Pay. —— ——	14	67 *to* 70
—————— concerning their March to beſiege *Newark*. — ——	14	70, 1, 2
Grievous Complaints againſt their Army in *Yorkſhire*. —— ——	14	77 *to* 80
State of their Army in the North, Account of.	14	102, 3
Their Letter to the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick*, relating to a Treaty for regulating ſome particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms. —— ——	14	107, 8

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, Liſt of, appointed to treat with the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners at *Berwick* about regulating ſome particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms.	14	109
Their Apology for not attending ſooner.	14	109, 16
—— Letter, to the ſame Purpoſe.	14	112, 13
—— Anſwers to the ſeveral Papers and Propoſitions of the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners, concerning the Treaty.	14	116 *to* 127
—— Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Peers, acquainting him with the March of the Army towards *Newark*, and their extreme Want of Money and Cloaths, &c.	14	129, 30
—— touching ſome ſuſpected Peers of that Kingdom.	14	131, 2
—— Requeſt to the Parliament for an Anſwer to ſome Remonſtrances, touching Religion, the Propoſitions of Peace to the King, and the Supply for their Army.	14	136
March to *Newark*.	14	140
Their Letter of Intelligence concerning the Siege of that Place.	14	141
—— Exceptions againſt the Parliament's Draught of an Anſwer to a Meſſage from the King for Peace.	14	153 *to* 156
—— Anſwers to the Parliament's Reaſons why there ſhould be no Treaty about any future Propoſitions to be ſent to the King.	14	161 *to* 164
—— Rejoinder to the Parliament's Reply on this Head.	14	167 *to* 171
—— farther Anſwer about this Buſineſs.	14	174 *to* 181
—— Objections to the Parliament's Draught of an Anſwer to the King's third and fourth Meſſages of *December*, 1645, for Peace.	14	194, 5
Complaint againſt their Army in the North.	14	240 *to* 243
Their Remoſtrance againſt a Vote of the Houſe of Commons for reducing the Number of their Horſe in *England*.	14	243 *to* 246
—— Complaint, on the Want of Pay for their Army before *Newark*.	14	250, 1, 2
—— Letters, preſſing the Settlement of Church-Government, and the Pay of their Army.	14	260 *to* 263

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Muſters taken at *Newark*, Abbreviate of.	14	267
Their Complaint of ſcandalous Aſperſions caſt on their Nation by the *Engliſh*.	14	273 *to* 277
—— Letter to the Houſe of Peers, requiring an Anſwer thereto.	14	303, 4
—— Papers exhibited to the Parliament, concerning Propoſitions to the King for Peace.	14	325 *to* 345
—— farther Remonſtrances, relating to the Propoſitions for Peace, &c.	14	366 *to* 375
How treated by the Independent Party in the Houſe of Commons.	14	375
Their Letters concerning the King's coming to their Army before *Newark*.	14	382, 3, 4, 389, 90, 1
—— Complaint of their Meſſenger being ſtopped, and his Letters taken from him by the Guards about *London*.	14	393
—— Remonſtrance on that Occaſion.	14	398 *to* 401
Retire from *Newark*, and march with the King to *Newcaſtle*.	14	404
Their Conduct to him whilſt there, ſome Account of.	14	413 *to* 416
—— Remonſtrance on the Want of Pay for their Army.	14	428 *to* 437
—— Vindication of their Country from combining againſt the *Engliſh* Parliament.	14	438 *to* 442
—— Letters to the Parliament, relating to the Propoſitions for Peace and the State of their Army.	14	450 *to* 455
—— Advice to the King, touching the Prince of *Wales*, and the Settling of Religion and Peace according to the Covenant.	14	458, 9
The extreme Hardſhips of their Army in *Ireland*, Account of.	14	466
Their Anſwer to the Parliament's Propoſitions for Peace, ſignifying the Acceptance thereof	14	467 *to* 471
—— Remonſtrance for a ſpeedy Supply of their Armies in *England* and *Ireland*, and for ſettling Accounts.	14	471, 2
—— Declaration, profeſſing their Fidelity to the Parliament.	15	8 *to* 12

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Petition to the King, at *Newcaſtle*, in Conſequence of their Declaration, profeſſing Fidelity to the Parliament. —	15	12 *to* 14
Their Letter to the Parliament, preſſing the Settlement of Religion according to the Covenant. ——— ———	15	17 *to* 19
—— Remonſtrance, concerning Aſperſions caſt upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army from *England*. —— ——	15	59 *to* 61
Reſolutions of both Houſes in their Favour. —	15	62, 3, 4
Their Eſtimate of the Debts due to them from the Parliament, with the Objections thereto, and their Reply, Particulars of. —	15	66 *to* 71
—— Demand upon the Parliament, in full Satisfaction for the Payment of their Army.	15	88 *to* 94
—— Reaſons againſt the Parliament's Votes, for diſpoſing of the King's Perſon as both Houſes ſhould think fit. — —	15	116 *to* 142
—— Remonſtrance, requiring Pay for their Army. ——— ———	15	152, 3, 4
——————— concerning Pamphlets printed againſt them. — ——	15	154 *to* 157
—— Vindication, againſt a Charge of oppreſſing the Country. —— ———	15	163, 4, 5
—— Treaty with the Parliament, about the Manner and Time for the Payment of the 400,000 *l.* in order to their evacuating the Kingdom. — — — —	15	236 *to* 242
—— Reſolutions in Favour of the King. —	15	243
——————— againſt him. — —	15	244 *to* 249
—— Memorial, concerning Uniformity in Religion. — — — —	15	252 *to* 257
—— Information againſt them, of aſſiſting the King to eſcape from *Newcaſtle* into *France*.	15	273, 4
—— Vindication againſt this Charge. ——	15	275, 6, 7
—— Declaration, ſignifying their Aſſent to the King's Removal from *Newcaſtle* to *Holdenby*. ——— ———	15	281 *to* 284
—— Hoſtages, Liſt of, for evacuating *England*.	15	290
Deliver up the King to the Parliament's Commiſſioners. — —— ——	15	296

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their farther Vindication againſt the Charge of aſſiſting the King to eſcape. —	15	307 *to* 312
March homewards on the Receipt of 200,000 *l.*	15	315
Their Requeſt to the Parliament for a farther Application to the King, for his Aſſent to the Propoſitions for Peace. ——	15	350, 1, 2
—— Remonſtrance, on occaſion of the King's being carried away from *Holdenby* by a Party of Horſe from the Parliament's Army.	15	401, 2, 3
—— Complaint of an Inſult done to the Earl of *Lauderdale*, one of their Commiſſioners, by the *Engliſh* Army. — —	16	201, 2, 3
Liſt of, who joined with the Parliament's Commiſſioners in preſenting the Propoſitions to the King at *Hampton-Court*. ——	16	295
Their Letter to the Parliament, preſſing for a perſonal Treaty with the King. ——	16	321, 2, 3
—— Remonſtrance concerning the Propoſitions of Peace, and a perſonal Treaty with the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. ——	16	353, 4, 5
Refuſe their Aſſent to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace. — ——	16	360
Their Reaſons for ſo doing. — —	16	361
—— Letter to the Parliament, deſiring to ſee the four Bills intended to be ſent to the King in the *Iſle of Wight*. — ——	16	429
Denied this Requeſt. —— ——	16	430
Their Remonſtrance thereupon. ——	16	430 *to* 436
—— Objections to thoſe Bills, and to the new Propoſitions. —— ——	16	437 *to* 471
—— Proteſt delivered to the King againſt the new Propoſitions. —— ——	16	480
—— Demand for the Payment of the laſt 100,000 *l.* due to them from the Parliament. —	16	488
Invade *England* with an Army under the Duke of *Hamilton*, in 1648, in Favour of the King.	17	306
Voted Traitors by the Parliament. ——	17	306
Their Number, Account of. ——	17	310
—— Reaſons for this Invaſion. ——	17	314 *to* 332
—— Letter to the Prince of *Wales*, with an Offer of their Service. — —	17	408, 9

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Defeat in *Lancaſhire* by the Parliament's Forces, Particulars of.	17	410, 417 *to* 420
Their common Soldiers taken Priſoners, how diſpoſed of.	17	444, 5
—— farther Deſigns againſt the *Engliſh*, under the Conduct of the Earls of *Lanerk* and *Crawford*, and Col. *Monroe*, Account of.	17	483
—— Number of Horſe and Foot.	17	483
Surprize the Forces of the Marquis of *Argyle*, under Pretence of the Treaty with the well-affected *Scots*.	17	491, 2
Deliver up *Berwick* to the Parliament.	18	27
Their Reception of Gen. *Cromwell* at *Edinburgh*.	18	69, 70
Deliver up *Carliſle* to the Parliament.	18	84
Their Letter to the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, concerning the violent Proceedings of that Houſe againſt the King.	18	496 *to* 500
—— farther Application in Behalf of the King.	18	542
—— Proteſtation againſt taking away his Life.	18	542, 3, 4
Proclaim Prince *Charles* for their King.	19	9
Their Remonſtrance againſt the Proceedings of the Commons at *Weſtminſter*.	19	40 *to* 47
Invaded by an *Engliſh* Army, commanded by Gen. *Cromwell*.	19	317 *to* 320
Their Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel.	19	330, 1
—— great Defeat near *Dunbar*, Account of.	19	341 *to* 350
—— Treatment of the King and his Party on that Occaſion.	19	411 *to* 413
—— Supplies from *England* prohibited.	19	417
—— Deſign to invade *England*, Account of.	19	455, 6
—— Defeat in *Fife* by Gen. *Lambert*.	19	494, 5
—— March into *England*.	19	499
—— Number, Account of.	20	4
—— Condition on their Arrival at *Worceſter*.	20	19
—— Affairs at home, how ſituated.	20	23, 4
—— Defeat at *Worceſter*, Particulars of.	20	44 *to* 47
How cloſely purſued by the *Engliſh* Forces.	20	52 *to* 57
Their Number and Quality taken Priſoners, Account of.	20	64, 67, 8

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their common Soldiers, how disposed of by the House of Commons. ——	20	72, 3
Send Commissioners to *London*, in order to treat about an intended Union of the two Nations. — — —	20	101
How taxed by the House of Commons. ——	20	102
Their Representatives allowed to sit in the *English* Parliament, Number of. ——	20	121
Their Proposals for redressing the Grievances of their Country. — —	20	208, 9
Brought under the Government of *English* Laws.	20	290
SCROOP, *Sir Jeffry*, one of the Commissioners sent to treat with the *French* King about the Restitution of *Aquitain*. ——	1	211
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1332, touching the Cause of their Summons. ——	1	213, 14
—— Speech, concerning the King's Journey to *France*. —— ——	1	215, 16
—— —— on opening the Parliament at *York*, in 1332. —— ——	1	218
SCROOP, *Lord, of Bolton*, made Lord-Treasurer to *Edward* III. — ——	1	310
SCROOP, ——, *Lord*, assaulted in the House of Peers, and by whom. — —	5	323
His Adversary, how punished. ——	5	323
—— Request, in Favour of him. ——	5	324
—— Reconciliation. —— ——	5	326
SCROPE, *Sir Richard, Steward of the Houshold to Richard* II. his Request to the Commons at the Parliament, in 1377. ——	1	337
Made Lord-Chancellor. — —	1	344
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1378. —	1	344, 5
—— Account of the Charge of maintaining the Ports of *Brest*, *Calais*, *&c.* —	1	349
—— Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons on the State of the Nation. ——	1	351, 2
—— —— to their Request, concerning the Disposal of the Money granted for the *French* War. —— ——	1	352, 3
Resigns his Office of Chancellorship. ——	1	358
Accepts it again. —— ——	1	370

	Vol.	Page.
SCROPE, *Sir Richard, Steward of the Houſhold to Richard* II. his Character. ——	1	370
His Diſcharge, and the Occaſion thereof. —	1	370
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom. ——	1	402
His Innocency on that Account, declared in open Parliament. —— ——	1	478
—— Petition to King *Henry* IV. againſt being diſinherited, on account of the Execution of his Son, the Earl of *Wiltſhire*. —	2	57
How anſwered. — — ——	2	57, 8
SCROPE, *William, Chamberlain to Richard* II. one of the Lords Appellants in 1397. —	1	460
Created Earl of *Wiltſhire*. — ——	1	479
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated, in 1398. —	1	492
His Execution by the *Lancaſtrian* Party. ——	1	500
SCROPE, *Richard, Archbiſhop of York*, one of the Peers who ſwore to ſupport the Reſolutions of the Parliament in 1398. ——	1	480
One of the Peers who aſſented to the Motion touching the Diſpoſal of *Richard* II. —	2	40
His Rebellion againſt King *Henry* IV. ——	2	84
—— tragical End on that Account. ——	2	84
SCUTAGE, *Tax of*, how antiently charged. —	1	16
SECTARIES, prodigious Number of, in *London*, *Anno* 1641. —— ——	10	132
Quality of their Teachers, Account of. — —	10	132
Their Petition to the Parliament againſt Monarchy. —— ——	22	94 *to* 97
SEDLEY, *Sir John*, his Speech on preſenting two Petitions from the County of *Kent*, approving the Proceedings of the Parliament.	11	406, 7
SEGRAVE, *Sir Hugh, Treaſurer of England*, his Speech to the Parliament, *Anno* 1381. -	1	363, 4
SELDEN, *John, Eſq*; oppoſes the Meaſures of King *James* I. and committed to Priſon.	5	525
Appointed one of the Managers againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —— ——	7	37
His Speech in Support of the fourth and fifth Articles of Impeachment againſt him. —	7	60 *to* 71
———— on Impriſonment. — ——	7	403

	Vol.	Page.
SELDEN, *John, Esq*; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. —— ——	7	415 *to* 418
Charged by the Earl of *Suffolk* with razing a Record. —— ——	7	451
His Juſtification before the Commons. — —	7	451
—— Reply to Mr. Attorney's Objections to the Precedents alledged on Behalf of the Commons, touching the Liberty of the Subject.	8	14 *to* 29
—— Argument on this Point, at a Conference between both Houſes. — ——	8	65, 6
—— Speech againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — ——	8	120, 1, 2
———— againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. -	8	195
———— concerning the Violation of the Petition of Right. —— ——	8	246
—— Report to the Commons, with reſpect to the printing this Petition. — —	8	247, 255, 6
—— Speech on the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage. — — ——	8	292
—— Motion, concerning ſome Popiſh Prieſts releaſed from *Newgate*. — — —	8	299
—— Speech againſt a Commoner being called to anſwer a Complaint before the Lords. —	8	309
———— on the Anſwer of the Barons of the Exchequer, concerning Tonnage. —	8	302
—— Report of the Proceedings at *Newgate* againſt ſome Popiſh Prieſts. — —	8	306, 7, 8
—— Speech on Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods being ſeized for Tonnage. —— ——	8	310
———— on the King's Warrant to the Cuſtomers for this Purpoſe. — —	8	312
———— againſt ſeizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —— ——	8	315
———— againſt Sir *John Finch*, Speaker. —	8	331
—— Reply to the Speaker's Anſwer. — —	8	331
Summoned before the Privy Council, to anſwer his Miſbehaviour in the Houſe. — —	8	354
His Study ſealed up. — ——	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber. — —	8	359 *to* 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*, and moves to be bailed.	8	370

	Vol.	Page.
SELDEN, *John, Esq*; removed from the Tower to a different Prison. — ——	8	371
His Answer to the Court, with regard to Bail.	8	374, 5
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	375
Again committed to the Tower. — —	8	376
His Sentence. — — ——	8	388
Appointed Keeper of the Records in the Tower, by the Parliament. — ——	12	443
His Sufferings, by opposing the Court Measures, rewarded by the Commons, and how. —	15	277
SELF-DENYING ORDINANCE, from whence its Rise, and by whom set on Foot. ——	13	377, 8
Debate thereon by the Commons. ——	13	380 *to* 386
Passes their House. —— ——	13	386
Reasons of the Peers against it. ——	13	386,7,8,9
Defended by the Commons, and how. ——	13	389, 90
Farther Objections of the Peers against it. ——	13	390 *to* 393
Agreed to by that House. — ——	13	442
Form of. — — —	13	443, 4
SEQUESTRATORS, List of, appointed by Parliament, for seizing the Estates of those who took Part with King *Charles* I. in the Civil War. —— ——	12	227 *to* 238
Severe Order of the Commons against such of them as refused to act. ——	12	256
SERICA, *Don Juan*, his Letter to the Earl of *Bristol*, relating to the *Palatinate*. —	6	64
SEYMOUR, *Lady Jane, Daughter to Sir John Seymour*, married to King *Henry* VIII. -	3	123
Delivered of a Son, named *Edward*, and dies in Child-bed. —— ——	3	156
SEYMOUR, *Edward, Earl of Hertford*, created Duke of *Somerset*. — — —	3	215
Made Governor to King *Edward* VI. and Protector of the Realm. — ——	3	215
Marches an Army against the *Scots*. — —	3	215
Gives them Battle near *Musselburgh*, and gains a compleat Victory. — — —	3	215
His Zeal for the Reformation of Religion. —	3	216
Calls a Parliament to *Westminster*, *Anno* 1547.	3	216
Marries *Ann Stanhope*. —— ——	3	241

	Vol.	Page.
SEYMOUR, *Edward, Earl of Hertford*, his Character.	3	241, 244
Influenced by his Wife to promote the Ruin of his Brother.	3	242
Accused of sundry Crimes, and imprisoned.	3	250
Acknowledges his Offences, and submits to the King's Mercy.	3	250, 1
Is fined by the Parliament in 2000 *l.* a-year in Land, and the Forfeit of all his Goods and Offices.	3	251
Receives the King's Pardon, and again made one of his Privy Council.	3	251
Attainted by the Parliament, on a fresh Complaint, and beheaded.	3	261
SEYMOUR, *Lord Thomas, High-Admiral of England*, attainted of Treason.	3	238 *to* 240
Married to *Catharine Parr*, Queen Dowager.	3	241
Condemned and executed.	3	242, 4
His Character.	3	241, 4
SEYMOUR, *Sir Francis*, his Speech in the House of Commons, against a Motion for a speedy Supply.	6	400
His Speech in the House of Commons, on National Grievances.	7	361, 2, 3
——— on some Propositions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	398
——— on Grievances concerning Religion.	8	263
——— concerning ——— *Acton*, Esq; Sheriff of *London*.	8	287
——— against Sir *Robert Heath*, on Account of some Popish Priests.	8	304
—— Report of the Proceedings against them.	8	306, 7
—— Speech, touching a Parliament-Man having Privilege in his Goods.	8	314
Created Lord *Seymour* of *Trowbridge*.	9	*9
His Speech on National Grievances.	9	102, 3, 4
Impeached of High Treason.	11	425
SEYMOUR, *William, Earl of Hertford*, his Report of the third Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	21 *to* 29

SEY-

	Vol.	Page.
SEYMOUR, *William, Earl of Hertford*, created a Marquis, and made Governor to the Prince of *Wales*. —— ——	9	290
Receives a ſtrict Charge from the Parliament, concerning the Prince's Safety. —	10	24
Appointed, by the Parliament, Lieutenant of *Somerſetſhire*. —— ——	10	482
His Excuſe for not accepting the Office. ——	10	482, 3
—— Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, concerning the Prince of *Wales*. —— ——	10	496
—— Letter to the Queen, relating to the King's Affairs in the North. — —	11	365
Impeached of High Treaſon by the Commons.	11	371, 425
His Letter to the Earl of *Eſſex*, concerning the Prince of *Wales*. —— ——	13	200, 1
SHARESHAL, *Sir William, Lord Chief Juſtice*, his Speech on opening the Parliament, in 1351. —— —— ——	1	273, 4
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1352.—	1	276, 7
—— Addreſs to the Commons, at the Parliament in 1355. — —— ——	1	288
SHARPLIFF, *Thomas*, his extraordinary Succeſs in the firſt State-Lottery in *England*. ——	5	272
SHEFFIELD, *Sir Robert*, choſen Speaker to the Commons in 1510. — ——	3	11
SHEFFIELD, *Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave*, one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons, for the Trial of King *Charles* I. —— ——	18	492
SHELDON, *Dr.* ordered to appear at the Bar of the Houſe of Lords, for uſing the Service of the Common Prayer Book before the King.	16	56
SHERIFF, Antiquity of that Officer. ——	1	17
SHERIFFS, ſummoned to *Nottingham* by the Council of State, and Occaſion thereof. -	1	405, 6
How tampered with to make partial Returns. -	1	406
When nominated to the ſeveral Counties without the King's Authority.	12 16	476, 355
Of London, their Report to the Parliament, concerning Lord *Fairfax*'s Demand upon the City. —— —— ——	18	287

	Vol.	Page.
SHERIFFS, *of London*, their Report, how anſwered by the Peers. — —	18	289
Their Report, how anſwered by the Commons.	18	289
Obliged by an Act to diſperſe the Orders, &c. of the Houſe of Commons. ——	19	312
SHERLAND, ———, *Eſq*; appointed one of the Managers of the Impeachment againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. ——	7	38
His Speech in Support of the 9th Article againſt him	7	111 *to* 118
——— in Support of the 10th Article. —	7	119 *to* 123
——— againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. —	8	194
——— on Grievances, concerning Religion.	8	258
——— on Mr. *Rolles*'s Complaint about Tonnage. —— ——	8	286
——— concerning ——— *Acton*, Eſq; Sheriff of *London*. — ——	8	287
— Report, relating to the Proceſs of the Merchants. —— ——	8	287, 8
——— to licenſing of Books. ——	8	288, 9
— Speech concerning ſome Pardons granted by the King. —— ——	8	289
SHERRINGTON, *Sir William*, indicted and attainted, by Confeſſion, of High Treaſon.	3	245
SHIP-MONEY, *Tax of*, when firſt projected, and by whom. —— ——	8	392
Method of collecting it. — ——	8	392
Its annual Amount. — ——	8	392
Put a Stop to, and how. — ——	8	392
Reſolution of the Commons againſt it. ——	9	42, 3
SHIP-WRITS, Reſolution of the Commons againſt them. —— —— —	9	43
SHIRES, *Liſt of, in England*, charged with a Tax for carrying on the War with *France*. —	1	307, 8
SHIRLEY, *Sir Thomas*, Caſe of. ——	5	113 *to* 115
SHOES, ridiculous Faſhion of, in 1464. ——	2	327
How reſtrained. —— ——	2	328
SHOREDITCH, *Sir John*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners to treat with the *French* King about the Reſtitution of *Aquitain*.	1	211
His Embaſſy to *Rome*, with a Remonſtrance againſt Papal Encroachments. ——	1	256

	Vol.	Page.
SHREWSBURY, a Parliament held there, *Anno* 1282.	1	85
A Parliament held there in 1398.	1	482
Battle of.	2	76
Taken by the Parliament's Forces.	13	419
SHROPSHIRE, bad Administration of Justice in that County, Instance of.	2	136
SICILY, *Crown of*, offered by the Pope to Prince *Edmund*, second Son of King *Henry* III.	1	58
SIDNEY, *Robert*, *Earl of Leicester*, made Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	9	289
Made one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the *Scots* about the *Irish* Rebellion.	10	93
Joins the King at *Oxford*.	13	73
Deserts him, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
Intitles himself to their Protection, and how.	13	451
SILVER, how valued by the Ounce in 1314.	1	151
SIMNEL, *Lambert*, *a Baker's Son*, raises an Insurrection in *Ireland* against King *Henry* VII.	2	411
Assumes the Title of *Edward* Earl of *Warwick*, Son to the Duke of *Clarence*.	2	411
Is crowned King of *England* at *Dublin*.	2	411
Comes into *England* with considerable Forces.	2	411
Meets King *Henry* at *Stoke*, in *Nottinghamshire*.	2	411
Gives him Battle, is taken Prisoner, and his Army destroyed, *Anno* 1487.	2	411
Degraded to be a mean Servitor in the King's Kitchen.	2	411
SIMONY, Debate about it in the House of Commons, *Anno* 1571.	4	122
SKINNER, *Robert*, *Bishop of Bristol*, *and afterwards of Oxford*, impeached by the Commons, and on what Occasion.	19	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament.	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Occasion, Particulars of.	10	140 *to* 145

	Vol.	*Page.*
SKIPPON, *Philip*, *Serjeant-Major*, his Guard upon the Houſes of Parliament by Order of the Peers. —— ——	10	198
His Attendance at *York* required by the King. -	10	531
—— Diſobedience therein. — —	10	531
Appointed to command ſome Troops of Light Horſe and Dragoons, raiſed by the Citizens of *London*. —— ——	12	37
His Speech to his Soldiers. — ——	12	38
—— Letter, concerning a ſuppoſed Attempt of the King to make his Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*.	15	269, 70
—— giving an Account of the *Scots* Army's having quitted *Hartlepool* and *Stockton*. —	15	295, 6
—— of his being in Poſſeſſion of *Newcaſtle*. — ——	15	297
—— of their delivering up *Tinmouth* Caſtle. — ——	15	298
Appointed, by the Parliament, Major-General of all the Forces within the Lines of Communication and Bills of Mortality. ——	17	141
—— by the Protector to be one of his Council —— —— ——	20	247
SLIGO, *Town of*, taken by the *Engliſh* Forces from the Rebels in *Ireland*. — —	14	218
SLINGSBY, *Sir Henry*, his fatal Cataſtrophe. —	21	209
SMITH, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on the diſtracted State of *England*. — —	10	18 *to* 22
His Speech againſt Riots. — ——	10	128 *to* 131
Impeached of High Treaſon. — —	11	426
SNAGG, *George*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1588-9. — ——	4	322
SOAMES, *Sir Thomas*, how cenſured by the Houſe of Commons, and for what. ——	19	128
SODINGTON, *Sir Thomas*, *one of King Edward's Judges*, how fined for Extortion.	1	89
SOLDIERS, encouraged by an Act, *Temp. Eliz.*	4	356
Debate about them by the Commons. ——	4	499 *to* 502
Their Pay reduced. — ——	10	8
—— riotous Behaviour on this Account. —	10	9
Act for impreſſing them. — —	10	292
Maimed in the Parliament's Service, provided for.	11	470

SOLEMN

	Vol.	Page.
SOLEMN LEAGUE *and* COVENANT, proposed by the *Scots* to the *Engliſh* Parliament.	12	391
Form of.	12	396 *to* 400
Approved by the Aſſembly of Divines met at *Weſtminſter*.	12	400, 1
Taken by both Houſes of Parliament, with the Ceremony on that Occaſion, Narrative of.	12	402, 3, 4
Revival of, in 1659.	22	150
SOMERSET, *Edward*, *Earl of Glamorgan*, committed to Priſon by Lord *Digby*, and for what.	14	219 *to* 224
His Letter to his Lady on this Occaſion.	14	224, 5, 6
—— Treaty with the *Iriſh* Rebels, in the King's Name, Particulars of.	14	226, 7
—— Commiſſion from the King, for commanding all his Forces in *Ireland*.	14	233, 4, 5
SPANIARDS, their grievous Treatment of *Engliſh* Merchants trading in foreign Parts.	5	215
Their *Weſt-India* Fleet defeated by *Cromwell*.	21	40
SPEAKER to the Houſe of Commons, who the firſt on Record.	1	339
SPEECH from the Throne, the firſt on Record, Particulars of.	1	10
SPEED, *John*, his Remarks on a Bill for excluding the Children of *Edward* IV. from the Crown.	2	385
SPENCER, *Henry*, *Biſhop of Norwich*, his Propoſal to the Parliament for reducing *Flanders*, *&c.*	1	374
His Collection for the Aſſiſtance of Pope *Urban* VI. againſt the Anti-Pope *Clement* XI.	1	375
—— ſecond Propoſal for the Relief of *Flanders*, *&c.*	1	376
—— Expedition there, and bad Succeſs.	1	377
How fined for Military Miſconduct.	1	379
Accuſations againſt him, on account of an Inſurrection againſt *Henry* IV.	2	66
Summoned to appear before the King in Parliament on that Occaſion.	2	66
His Pardon.	2	66
SPENCER, ——, *Eſq*; his Speech on ſome Propoſitions of King *Charles* I. for a Supply.	7	399

	Vol.	*Page.*
SPENCER, *Richard, Eſq*; Impeachment againſt him by the Commons, and for what. —	10	511
Proceedings againſt him in Conſequence thereof.	10	514
SPORTS, *Book of*, burnt by Order of the Parliament. — —	12	251
STAFFORD, *Lord Ralph*, created Earl of *Stafford*.	1	275
His Penſion aſſigned him in Support of that Dignity	1	275
STAFFORD, *Humphry, Duke of Buckingham*, ſlain at the Battle of *Northampton*, in 1461.	2	293
STAFFORD, *Edmund, Biſhop of Exeter, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech on opening the Seſſion of Parliament, in *January* 1397. —	1	455, 6
His Speech at the Parliament, in *Sept.* 1397. —	1	462
——— at *Shrewſbury*, in 1398. ——— ———	1	482
STAFFORD, *John, Biſhop of Bath and Wells*, appointed Keeper of the Privy Seal, in 1422.	2	172
One of the Committee appointed to examine the the Charge againſt the Biſhop of *Wincheſter*.	2	196
Made Lord-Chancellor. — —	2	216
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1432. ———	2	216, 17
——— in 1433. ———	2	221, 2
——— in 1435. ———	2	228
——— in 1436. ———	2	230, 1
——— in 1439. ———	2	234, 5
Made Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. ———	2	239
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1445. —	2	239
—— Proteſt, with relation to a Peace with *France*.	2	241
STAFFORD, *John, Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor*, made a Cardinal. -	2	243
His Speech on opening the Parliament, in 1447.	2	245, 6
—— Diſcharge from the Office of Chancellor. -	2	254
STAFFORD, *Henry*, Duke of *Buckingham*, his Conſpiracy againſt *Richard* III. in Favour of *Henry* Earl of *Richmond*. ———	2	378
His Proceedings in Conſequence thereof. ———	2	378
—— fatal Cataſtrophe on that Account. ———	2	378
STAFFORD, *Humphry, Earl of Stafford*, one of the Committee appointed to examine the Charge, *&c.* againſt *Henry Beaufort*, Biſhop of *Wincheſter*. — —	2	196

STAFFORD,

	Vol.	Page.
STAFFORD, *Humphry, Earl of Stafford*, summoned to the Parliament in 1451, as Duke of *Buckingham*.	2	261
Slain at the Battle of *St. Alban's*.	2	277
STAFFORD, *Edward, eldeſt Son to Henry Duke of Buckingham*, reſtored to his Title and Eſtate by King *Henry* VII.	2	408
Appointed one of the Tryers of Petitions for *England*, *&c.* at the Parliament in 1509.	3	5
His Attainder and Execution.	3	37
STAFFORD, *Henry, Son to Edward Stafford, Duke of Buckingham*, reſtored to his Blood, and to Part of his Father's Inheritance.	3	37
STAFFORD, *Sir Edward*, his Speech on a Bill againſt Recuſants.	4	378, 9
STAGE-PLAYS, Order of the Parliament for ſuppreſſing them, Form of,	11 16	411 112
Ordinance of Parliament to the ſame Purpoſe.	16	523, 4
STAMFORD, a Parliament held there in 1309.	1	144
STANDARD *of King Charles* I. erected at *Nottingham*.	11	394
Ceremony on that Occaſion, Account of.	11	395, 6
STANHOPE, *Ann*, marries *Edward Seymour*, Duke of *Somerſet*.	3	241
Her Character.	3	241
Occaſions the Ruin of *Thomas* Lord *Seymour*, her Brother-in-Law.	3	241, 2
STANLEY, *Sir Thomas*, ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of *Edward* IV.	2	313
Created a Baron.	2	340
Summoned to the firſt Parliament of *Richard* III.	2	379
Declared an Enemy to the State, and the Reaſon thereof.	2	381
Created Earl of *Derby*.	2	402
Summoned to the firſt Parliament of *Henry* VII.	2	402
STANLEY, *Henry, Earl of Derby, and Lord High-Steward*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners to hold a Parliament, on account of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*.	4	282
STANLEY, *Charles*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe.	6	201, 2, 3

	Vol.	*Page.*
STANLEY, *Lord Strange*, Impeachment of High Treason againſt him, Particulars of. —	11	420, 1, 2
STANLEY, *Charles*, *Earl of Derby*, his Petition to King *Charles* II. for the Office of Lord Great-Chamberlain. ———	23	73, 4
STAPLE, what meant by it. ———	1	281
Removed from *London* to *Calais*. ——	1	292
Withdrawn from thence to *Melcomb-Regis* and *Ipſwich*. — ——	1	297
STAPLETON, *Walter*, *Biſhop of Exeter*, his Loyalty to King *Edward* II. remarkable Inſtance of. —— ——	1	180
His Murder on that Account. ———	1	181
STAPLETON, *Sir Philip*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in *Scotland*. — —	9	480
——————— to treat with the *Scots* about the *Iriſh* Rebellion. ——	10	94
His Speech againſt Lord *Digby* and Col. *Lunsford*.	10	210 *to* 213
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commiſſioners to attend the King in *Yorkſhire*. —	10	493
One of the eleven Members charged by the Army with Miſdemeanors. ———	15	470, 1, 2, 3
His Retirement and Death, Account of. —	16	275
STAR CHAMBER, *Court of*, when firſt erected.	2	420
Information there againſt ſome refractory Members of the Houſe of Commons. ——	8	359 *to* 368
Records there, ordered by the Commons to be ſent for, concerning the Proceedings againſt ſome Members of the Parliament, in 1628.	8	434
Aboliſhed, and when. ———	9	405
STATE, of the public Accounts for *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, in 1659. ———	21	326 *to* 337
Of the public Debts in *June* that Year. —	21	424, 5
Of the Revenue in *July*, 1659. ———	21	436 *to* 440
STATE-LOTTERY, when firſt ſet on Foot in *England*. —— — —	5	272
Its Bank and chief Prize. ———	5	272
STATUES *of King Charles* I. ordered to be demoliſhed. ——— ———	19	160
STAWEL, *Sir John*, Impeachment of High Treaſon againſt him. — —	11	425

	Vol.	Page.
STEELE, *Mr.* made Recorder of *London.* ——	19	200
His congratulatory Speech to the Lord Protector *Cromwell*, in the Name of the City. —	20	271, 2, 3
STEPHEN, *King of England*, when begun his Reign. — —	1	12
Convenes the Eſtates of the Realm to *Oxford.*	1	12
Occaſion thereof. —— ——	1	12
Gives an extenſive Charter to the Clergy. ——	1	12
His Promiſes therein to the People in general. —	1	12
Witneſſes to this Charter, Liſt of. ——	1	12, 13
Preamble to it. —— ——	1	13
Endeavours to ſettle the Crown upon himſelf and Family. —— ——	1	13
Calls a Council to *London* to execute this Deſign.	1	13
Propoſes to them the Coronation of his Son *Euſtace.* —— ——	1	13
The Reaſon of it. —— ——	1	13
Requires *Theobald*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, to perform that Office. — ——	1	13
Denied that Ceremony, and why. ——	1	13
His Reſentment at the Repulſe. ——	1	14
STEVENS, *Richard, Eſq*; committed to Priſon for attempting to entail the Succeſſion of the Crown. — —	4	365
STEWART, *Sir Mordach, Son and Heir to the Duke of Albany, Brother to the King of Scots*, taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Hambledon-Hill*, in 1403 ——	2	71
STEWART, *Mary, Queen of Scotland*, marries the Dauphin of *France*, afterwards King *Francis* II. —— ——	3	437
Driven out of *Scotland* by her rebellious Subjects	4	85
Seeks Protection from Queen *Elizabeth.* —	4	85
Depoſed by her Subjects. —— ——	4	165
Impriſoned by Queen *Elizabeth.* — ——	4	165
Attempts an Eſcape. —— ——	4	165
Draws in *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolk*, to aſſiſt her. —— ——	4	165
Her long Impriſonment at *Sheffield* Manor. —	4	255
—— Removal from thence to *Fotheringhay* Caſtle. —— —— ——	4	255

	Vol.	Page.
STEWART, *Mary, Queen of Scotland*, her Repreſentation to Queen *Elizabeth*, touching the Hardſhip of her Impriſonment. ——	4	255
Her laſt Propoſal to the Queen for an Accommodation. — —	4	280
Remonſtrance againſt her by her own Subjects. -	4	280
Tried by a Committee of Lords. ——	4	281
Found guilty, and receives Sentence of Death. -	4	281
Charge againſt her by the Parliament. —	4	284, 5
Proceedings againſt her in Conſequence thereof.	4	285 *to* 288
Petition of the Lords and Commons for her Execution, Form of. —— —	4	288 *to* 292
Her Anſwer thereto. —— ——	4	293, 4, 5
Further Proceedings againſt her, Particulars of.	4	296 *to* 305
Her Execution. —— ——	4	305
STEWART, *Eliz. Daughter of King James* I. married to Prince *Frederick*, Count *Palatine* of the *Rhine*. ——	5	270
STEWART, *Sir Francis*, Complaint againſt him by the Commons. ——	6	402
STEWART, *Dr.* his Speech againſt the Validity of Bp. *Montague*'s Epiſcopal Confirmation.	8	285
STEWART, *Charles, Prince of Wales*, obtains an Act of Parliament to enable him to make Leaſes of Lands belonging to his Duchy of *Cornwall*. —— ——	5	344
Goes into *Spain* to ſollicit a Marriage with the Infanta. —— ——	5	529
Called home, and the Lady diſappointed. —	5	529
His Speech for a War againſt *Spain*. — —	6	98
See King CHARLES I.		
STEWART, *Henrietta Maria, Queen Conſort to King Charles* I. her Letter to the Houſe of Commons, concerning the Pope's Agent in *London*. —— ——	9	173, 4
Receives their Compliments on this Occaſion. -	9	174
Reſolves upon a Journey to the Spaw in *Germany*.	9	448
Petitioned againſt it by the Parliament. ——	9	449, 50, 1
Her Anſwer. —— ——	9	451
Puts off her intended Journey. ——	9	459
Her Meſſage to both Houſes on this Occaſion. -	9	459

	Vol.	Page.
STEWART, *Henrietta Maria, Queen Consort to King Charles* I. receives from both Houſes an Addreſs of Thanks. — —	9	459
Her Reply. — —	9	460
— Anſwer to their Meſſage, touching their Care for the Safety of the Prince of *Wales*. —	10	24
— Prieſts and Servants, obliged to give Tickets of their Names to the Parliament. —	10	26
— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Peers, concerning *Robert Philips*, her Confeſſor. —	10	27, 8
— Requeſt for his Releaſement from the Tower.	10	43, 4
— farther Requeſt on this Account. —	10	95
— Anſwer to a Meſſage from the Parliament, concerning a Report of an intended Accuſation againſt her. — —	10	253
— Meſſage to the Peers, on their opening one of her Letters. — —	10	300
Leaves the Kingdom, and embarks for *Holland*.	10	313
Returns to *England*, and lands at *Bridlington*, in *Yorkſhire*. — —	12	191
Her great Danger there from the Parliament's Ships, Account of. — —	12	191, 2
Arrives ſafe at *York*. — —	12	192
Accuſed by the Commons of High Treaſon. —	12	266
Her Letter to the Duke of *Hamilton*, on this Occaſion. — —	12	266, 7
Proceedings againſt her by the Peers, Account of.	13	1, 2
Takes Shipping at *Falmouth*, and goes to *France*.	13	252
Her Danger from the Parliament's Fleet during her Paſſage. — —	13	252
— Application to the Commons, in Favour of the King's Life. — —	18	493, 4
How complimented by them in 1660. —	22	365
— on her Arrival in *England*. — —	23	1
STEWART, *Mary, Daughter to King Charles* I. married to the Prince of *Orange*. — —	9	247
STEWART, *Charles, Prince of Wales*, his Letter to Sir *Thomas Fairfax*, deſiring a Safe-Conduct for two of his Council to go to the King to mediate a Peace. — —	14	58, 9

	Vol.	Page.
STEWART, *Charles, Prince of Wales*, appointed General of all the King's Forces in *England*.	14	212
Quits his Command, and retires into the Isle of *Scilly*.	14	296
Receives a Letter from the Parliament, inviting him into their Quarters.	14	312
His answer thereto.	14	379, 80
Goes into *France*.	14	475
Appears on board the Fleet off *Yarmouth*.	17	338
His Behaviour to some Messengers from that Town.	17	339
—— Letter to the Lord Mayor of *London*, requesting a Supply for the Fleet under his Command.	17	340, 1
—— Declaration of the Reasons of his Undertaking.	17	342 *to* 347
—— List of the Parliament's Ships which had joined him.	17	347
Conduct of the House of Commons towards him, Account of.	17	384, 5
His Letter to the Peers, offering his Mediation for a Peace.	17	386, 7
—— Summons to the Earl of *Warwick*, Commander of the Parliament's Fleet.	17	438
—— Answer to the Earl's Summons to the revolted Ships.	17	496, 7, 8
—— Letter to Lord *Fairfax*, in Favour of the King's Life.	18	515, 16
Proclaimed King of *Scotland* at *Edinburgh*.	19	9
See King CHARLES II.		
STEWART, *James, Duke of York*, puts himself into the Power of the Parliament, and on what Account.	14	473
His annual Allowance by the Parliament for his Support.	15	259
Endeavours an Escape from *St. James's*.	17	49
His Letter to the Peers, excusing the Attempt.	17	49
—— Escape from *St. James's*, Account of.	17	112
—— Allowance taken off on that Occasion.	17	113
—— Arrival at the *Hague*, Account of.	17	131

	Vol.	Page.
STEWART, *James, Duke of York*, his Rencounter with Lord Chief Juſtice *St. John*, the Commons' Ambaſſador at the *Hague*.	19	473, 4
His Letter of Thanks to the Commons for their Preſent of Money to him. — —	22	343
How farther favoured by them. — —	23	70
STEWART, *Prince Henry, Duke of Glouceſter*, ſent by the Commons to the *Iſle of Wight*.	19	357
His Allowance for his Support there, Account of.	19	358
Releaſed from *Cariſbrooke* Caſtle, and ſent to *Dunkirk*. — —	20	125
His ſafe Arrival at *Breda*, Account of. — —	20	125
— Letter of Thanks to the Commons for their Preſent of Money to him. — —	22	344, 5
— Death. — —	23	2
STEWART, *Princeſs Elizabeth*, ſent to reſide in the *Iſle of Wight*. — —	19	357
Her Death and Burial there, Account of. —	19	357
STEWART, *Henrietta, Princeſs*, conveyed from *Exeter*, by the Counteſs of *Dalkeith*, her Governeſs, to the Queen in *France*. —	14	359, 473
STEWART, *James, Duke of Richmond*, occaſions the Reſentment of the Houſe of Peers againſt him, and how. —	10	252
His Excuſe and Submiſſion. —	10	252
Charge againſt him by the Commons. —	10	254, 5, 6
His Anſwer. — —	10	256 *to* 262
Proceedings againſt him by the Peers. —	10	263, 4, 5
Appointed one of the King's Meſſengers to carry his Anſwer to the Parliament, concerning their Propoſitions for Peace. —	13	347, 8
His Reception on this Occaſion, Manner of. —	13	348
Leaves the King, and goes into the Parliament's Quarters. — —	14	376
Committed Priſoner to *Windſor* Caſtle. —	14	376
STEWS, *Keepers of*, when prohibited by a Statute.	2	225
STILLINGTON, *Robert, Biſhop of Bath and Wells, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Addreſs to the Commons, at the Parliament in 1467.	2	330, 1
His Speech to the Parliament in 1468. —	2	331, 2

	Vol.	Page.
STIRLING, *Major-General, in the Parliament's Forces in Ireland*, his two Letters, intimating a Resolution of the Officers in the Parliament's Army there, to declare for the King, Parliament, and Covenant. —	16	301 *to* 304
Brought to *London* and committed to Custody.	16	324
STIRLING-CASTLE, its Surrender to the Commons, Account of.	20	28 *to* 31
STOKE, Battle of, *Anno* 1487.	2	411
STOKES, *Thomas*, complained of to the Lords by *Samuel Harsnet*, Bishop of *Norwich*. -	6	318, 19
STOKESLEY, *John*, *Bishop of London*, how affronted by the Commons in Parliament.	3	96
STORY, remarkable one, of a Minister and a Butcher.	9	455
STORY, *John*, *Civilian*, his bitter Speech against a Bill for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown.	3	377, 8
His Imprisonment and Escape.	3	378
—— remarkable Execution, Account of. —	3	378
STOURTON, *William*, *Esq*; chosen Speaker to the House of Commons, in 1413.	2	128
His Inability to serve that Office.	2	128
STOURTON, *Lord John*, when first summoned to Parliament.	4	185
STOURTON, *Lord Edward*, committed to the Tower on Suspicion of being concerned in the Gunpowder Plot.	5	143
STOW, *Mr.* his Account of the Dress the Lords Appellants wore at the Parliament in 1397.	1	469
His Account of the Behaviour of the Earl of *Arundel* at his Trial.	1	470
—— of *Thomas* of *Woodstock*, Duke of *Glocester*, at his Trial.	1	477
—— of the Ceremonials, at opening the Parliament in 1552.	3	266, 7
STRAFFORD, *Earl of*. See WENTWORTH, Sir *Thomas*.		
STRAFFORDIANS, who meant by that Name,	9	248
List of.	9	248, 9

	Vol.	Page.
STRANGE, *Lord James*, his Refusal of the Lieutenancy of *Cheshire* offered him by the Parliament.	10	483
STRANGE, *James*, *Earl of Derby*, joins the *Scots* Army in their Expedition against *England*, in 1651.	20	16, 17
Raises considerable Forces in *Lancashire*.	20	34, 5
His Defeat there, Account of.	20	35 *to* 38
Taken Prisoner.	20	55, 64
Tried by a Court-Martial, and sentenced to Death	20	72
His Offer to the Commons in Favour of his Life.	20	72
Beheaded at *Bolton*.	20	72
STRANGE, *Charles*, *Earl of Derby*, his Petition to *Cromwell*'s first Parliament for Relief.	20	191
Settlement upon him out of his late Father's Estate, Account of.	20	192
STRANGERS, *in London and Westminster*, obliged by the Parliament to give in Tickets of their Names.	10	26
STRANGEWAIES, *Sir James*, chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1461	2	313
His Speech to the Throne on that Occasion.	2	314
STRANGEWAYES, *Sir John*, committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King *Charles* I.	7	323
Released on the calling a new Parliament.	7	338
His Speech against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man.	8	314
STRANGWAYS, *Giles*, *Esq*; taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces.	14	43
How disposed of.	14	43
STRATFORD, *John*, *Bishop of Winchester*, made Treasurer to *Edward* II.	1	183
Concerned in the Deposition of that Monarch, and how.	1	183
Appointed one of the Guardians to *Edward* III. during his Minority.	1	191
Made Lord-Chancellor.	1	210
His Declaration at opening the Parliament in 1331	1	210, 11
One of the Commissioners sent to treat with the *French* King about the Restitution of *Aquitain*.	1	211

	Vol.	Page.
STRATFORD, *John*, *Biſhop of Winchester*, his Speech on opening the Parliament in 1332.	1	213
Made Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*. ——	1	222
One of the Commiſſioners appointed to hold a Parliament in 1336. ——	1	222
—— 1340. ——	1	229
His Speech there. —— ——	1	237
Diſcharged from the Office of Chancellor. —	1	240
Falls under the Diſpleaſure of the King, and on what Occaſion. —— ——	1	240
His Declaration, concerning the Charge againſt him. —— ——	1	241
—— Conduct, how inquired into. ——	1	241, 2
—— Behaviour thereupon, at the Parliament in 1341. —— ——	1	242, 3
—— Pardon, and how obtained. ——	1	243
Received into Favour again. ——	1	244
Appointed to aſſiſt the Prince Regent during the King's Abſence. —— —	1	260
STRATTON, *Sir Adam*, *Chief Baron of the Exchequer*, how fined for Extortion. —	1	89
STRAW, *Jack*, a principal Leader in the Rebellion, occaſioned by the Poll-Tax, in 1380.	1	362
STRICKLAND, *Mr.* Agent for the Parliament at the *Hague*. —— ——	13	227
His Letter of Complaint againſt ſome *Engliſh* Merchants reſiding in *Holland*. ——	13	227 *to* 231
—— concerning the Affairs of that State. —	14	137, 8
—— ſome Difference betwixt *France* and *Spain*. ——	14	279, 80
—— ſome other foreign Affairs.	14	310, 11
—— dangerous Situation at the *Hague* from the Inſults of Royaliſts. ——	19	473
Recalled. —— ——	19	474
How complimented by the Commons on his Return. —— ——	19	490
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. ——	20	247
STRODE, *William*, *Eſq*; his Speech on the Proceſs againſt Merchants for Tonnage. —	8	291
His Motion to call Lord Chief Juſtice *Hide* to an Account for reprieving ſome Popiſh Prieſts.	8	305

	Vol.	Page.
STRODE, *William, Esq*; ſummoned by the Privy Council to anſwer his Miſbehaviour in the Houſe of Commons. — —	8	354
Secretes himſelf. — —	8	356
Apprehended and committed to Priſon. —	8	356
Proſecuted in the Star-Chamber. —	8	359 *to* 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*. — —	8	369
Detained in Priſon by a Warrant from the King.	8	369
Offers to give Bail. — —	8	374
Refuſes to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
His Sentence. — —	8	388
Charge of High Treaſon againſt him by the King, Account of. — —	10	156, 7
His Speech, in Vindication of himſelf. —	10	181 *to* 184
Abſconds. — —	10	195
His triumphant Return to *Weſtminſter*, Particulars of. — —	10	196
— Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on occaſion of the Battle of *Edge-Hill*. —	11	479, 80
STRODE, *Sir George*, impeached by the Commons, and on what Account. —	10	511
Proceedings againſt him in Conſequence thereof.	10	514
STRYPE, *Mr.* his Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament, in 1548. —	3	246, 7, 8.
His Schedule of the Crown Debts, in 1552. —	3	264
— Account of the Debates in Parliament, on the Marriage of Queen *Mary*. —	3	300, 1
— of that Queen's Method of packing Parliaments. — —	3	311
STURMEY, *Sir William*, choſen Speaker to the Houſe of Commons in 1405. — —	2	84
STYLE of all public Proceedings in the Courts of Juſtice changed by the Houſe of Commons, and how. — —	18	544
Uſed in the Orders and Acts of that Houſe, how altered. — —	19	212
Of Addreſs to them from foreign Powers, what. — —	19	247
SUBJECT, *Liberty of*, debated by the Commons.	7	409 *to* 427
Debated by a Committee of both Houſes. —	8	8 *to* 68

	Vol.	Page.
SUBSIDY, *Tax of*, how levied. — —	4	14
Debates about it in the House of Commons, in 1571. — —	4	106 *to* 109
Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	330 *to* 339 366 *to* 373 379 *to* 393 417, 18 438 *to* 448
Again debated by the Commons.	5	153, 4 295 *to* 299 328 *to* 332
Further debated by the Commons. — —	6	363 *to* 366
SUCKLING, *Sir John*, suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	9	264
Order of the Peers against him on this Account.	9	267
Voted, by the Commons, guilty of High Treason.	9	477
SUDBURY, *Simon*, *Archbishop of Canterbury*, made Lord-Chancellor — —	1	358
His Declaration to the Parliament, in 1380, setting forth the Reasons of their Meeting.	1	359
SUFFOLK, *Earl of*. See HOWARD, BRANDON		
SUMMONS issued by Gen. *Cromwell* for calling his first Parliament, Form of. — —	20	151, 2,
SUPREMACY, *in Church Government*, Contest for it between the Sees of *Canterbury* and *York*, in 1072. — —	1	8
Again disputed in 1116. — —	1	11, 12
SUPREMACY, *Statute of*, when enacted. --	4	14, 15
Sworn to by the Parliament. — —	4	13
Argument for it. — — —	4	31 *to* 35
SURREY, Heads of a Petition from that County to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. — —	17	139, 40
SURREY, *Earl of*. See HOWARD.		
SUTTON, *Thomas*, *Esq*; obtains an Act of Parliament for the Confirmation of an Hospital by him founded in the *Charter-House*.	5	339
SWEATING-SICKNESS in *London*, *An.* 1548.	3	233
SYDENHAM, *Col. William*, appointed one of the Protector's Council. — —	20	247
Appointed a Commissioner of the Treasury. —	20	377

SYDENHAM,

	Vol.	Page.
SYDENHAM, *Col. William*, his Vindication of the Army's Proceedings againſt the Parliament in 1659. —— ——	22	1
How interrupted therein. —— ——	22	1, 2
Diſcharged from being a Member of Parliament.	22	54
SYGISMUND, *Emperor of Germany*, his Alliance with *Henry* V. King of *England*. ——	2	154
His Endeavours to reſtore Peace between the Crowns of *England* and *France*. — —	2	154
SYNDERCOMBE, ——, his Plot againſt the Protector *Cromwell*, and Cataſtrophe thereupon. —— ——	21	47
T		
TALBOT, *John*, *Earl of Shrewſbury*, appointed one of the Guardians of the Sea. ——	2	274
Diſcharged from that Office at his own Requeſt.	2	280
Slain at the Battle of *Northampton*, in 1461. -	2	293
TALBOT, *George*, *Earl of Shrewſbury*, charged with the Cuſtody of *Mary* Queen of *Scots*, at his Mannor of *Sheffield*.. ——	4	255
TAX, *uncommon*, impoſed on *London* and *Weſtminſter*, for Support of the Parliament's Army, Account of. — ——	13	144
TAXES, how levied by King *William*. ——	1	9
—— *William Rufus*. —	1	9
—— *Henry* I. ——	1	9
—— *Henry* II. —	1	16
Granted to King *Richard* I. —— ——	1	18, 19
—— *John*. —	1	20
—— *Henry* III. ——	1	78, 9
—— *Edward* I. ——	1	136 *to* 139
—— *Edward* II. ——	1	188, 9
—— *Edward* III. —	1	329 *to* 333
—— *Richard* II. —	1	504, 5, 6
—— *Henry* IV. ——	2	124
—— *Henry* V. ——	2	168
—— *Henry* VI. —— *Edward* IV. —	2	368 *to* 372
—— *Henry* VII. ——	2	450, 1
Grievous Burden of, in 1644. — —	13	408, 9, 10

	Vol.	*Page.*
TAYLOR, *William, Eſq*; his bitter Expreſſions againſt the Commons, on account of their Behaviour to the Earl of *Strafford*. ——	9	328
How treated on that Occaſion. ——	9	328
TEMANTALE, what meant by it. —	1	18
TEMPLARS, how uſed by the Parliament in 1323	1	180
TENURES, complained of by the Commons as a National Grievance. ——	5	225
What underſtood by them. ——	5	229
Taken away from the Crown. ——	22	309
TESTA, *William, an Italian Prieſt*, ſent into *England* by Pope *Clement* V. to extort Money from the Churches and Monaſteries.	1	131
TEWKSBURY, Battle of, *Anno* 1471. ——	2	338
THANKSGIVING, on the 5th of *November* in every Year, when appointed, and for what.	5	145
Appointed for a Peace with the *Scots*, in 1641. -	9	477
—— for the Parliament's Victory at *Naſeby*.	13	507
—— on the 30th of *Janury*, 1650, and on what Account. —— —	19	451
—— for the Diſcovery of a Plot againſt the Protector *Cromwell*. ——	21	47
—— for the Defeat of Sir *George Booth*, at *Cheſter*. —— ---	21	454, 5
—— for the Union of the Parliament, and Return of the ſecluded Members. ——	22	139
—— for the Delivery of the Nation from Thraldom, *&c.* — —	22	233
THELWAL, *Sir Bevis*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, as Maſter of the Wardrobe. ---- ——	6	199 *to* 201
THEOBALD, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, required by King *Stephen* to crown *Euſtace*, his Son.	1	13
His bold Anſwer, and Refuſal to perform the Ceremony. —— —	1	13
—- Impriſonment on that Account. ——	1	14
—- Eſcape. —— ——	1	14
—- Lands, *&c.* ſeized on, and ſpoiled. ——	1	14
THEROR, *John*, Proceedings againſt him for affronting the Parliament, and denying the Doctrines of the Bible. -——	20	402, 3

	Vol.	Page.
THIN, *Mr. Uſher of the Houſe of Peers*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Earl of *Portland*.	12	318
THIRNYNG, *Sir William, Knt. Chief Juſtice of the King's Bench*, his Anſwer concerning thoſe Opinions in Law, for which the Judges were baniſhed in 1388. — —	1	483
His Account of the Converſation he had with *Richard* II. after his Depoſition. ——	2	35, 6
—— Speech on opening the Parliament in 1402.	2	63
THOCY, *Captain*, his Examination, touching a Charge againſt the *Scots* for aſſiſting the King in an intended Eſcape from *Newcaſtle*.	15	310
THOMAS, *William, Eſq*; his Speech againſt Deans and Chapters. —— ——	9	356 *to* 363
THORNBOROUGH, *John, Biſhop of Briſtol*, Complaint againſt him by the Commons, and on what Account. — ——	5	108
His Acknowledgement of his Offence, Form of.	5	109, 10
THORP, *Sir William, Lord Chief Juſtice*, his Declaration to the Parliament, in 1348.	1	269, 70
THORP, *Sir Robert*, made Lord-Chancellor. —	1	310
THORPE, *Thomas, Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1453. —— ——	2	269
Diſmiſſed from his Office. — ——	2	271
THORPE, *Mr. Serjeant*, appointed one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer.	19 22	129 55
THURLOE, *Mr.* appointed Secretary of State to the Protector *Cromwell*. — ——	20	150, 283
His Speech for laying an extraordinary Tax on the Royaliſts. —— ——	21	48 *to* 53
—— Letters to *Henry Cromwell*, Lord-Deputy of *Ireland*, concerning the Protector's laſt Sickneſs. —— ——	21	224, 5
Made Secretary of State to the Parliament in 1659	22	146
Order of the Commons for ſecuring him. —	22	289
TIBETOT, *Sir John*, choſen Speaker to the Houſe of Commons in 1406. — —	2	91
His Propoſals for the Reformation of the State.	2	92, 3
—— Requeſts in Behalf of the Commons. —	2	95, 6
—— Articles for regulating the Government. —	2	103, 4
—— Services, how rewarded. — ——	2	105, 6
Appointed Reſident at the Imperial Court. —	2	154

	Vol.	Page.
TIDENHAM, *Sir John*, his Attainder and Execution. —— ——	2	321
TINDAL, *Mr.* his Reflection on *Rapin*'s Manner of cloſing the Hiſtory of the *Plantagenets*.	2	400
TIPTOFT, *John*, *Earl of Worceſter*, appointed one of the Guardians of the Sea. —	2	274
His Diſcharge at his own Requeſt. ——	2	280
—— Attainder and Execution. ——	2	335
TIREL, *William*, *Eſq*; his Attainder and Execution. —— ——	2	321
TIRRIL, *Mr. Serjeant*, made one of the Commiſſioners of the Great Seal. ——	22	55
TITCHBURNE, *Alderman*, *of London*, appointed one of the Commiſſioners for the Government of *Scotland*. — —	20	83
TITLES *of* HONOUR, how vacated by the Houſe of Commons. ——	19	255, 6
TOMKINS, *Mr.* an Accomplice in Mr. *Walker*'s Plot againſt the Parliament. —	12	279
Taken into Cuſtody. —— —	12	279
Condemned by a Council of War, and executed.	12	324, 5
TONNAGE *and* POUNDAGE, *Subſidy of*, how levied, and to whom firſt aſſigned. ——	5	104, 107
	9	445, 478
Granted by the Parliament to King *Charles* I.	10	263
	10	393
—— to *Charles* II. by the Convention Parliament. —— ——	22	396
TOUCHET, *James*, *Lord Audley*, his Rebellion againſt King *Henry* VII. Account of. —	2	442
His Defeat and Execution. — —	2	443
TOURNAY, *City of*, taken from the *French* by King *Henry* VIII. —— ——	3	15
TOURS, *City of*, when taken from the *Engliſh*, and by whom. — ——	1	311
TOWNSHEND, *Heywood*, *Eſq*; his Speech againſt the Multitude of common Sollicitors.	4	442, 3, 4
His Speech againſt Monopolies. ——	4	463
TOWERS, *John*, *Biſhop of Peterborough*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. —— — —	9	468

	Vol.	Page
TOWERS, *John, Bishop of Peterborough*, gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
TOWTON, Battle of.	2	311
TRADE, Endeavours for advancing it, Account of.	19	314 *to* 316
TRADESMEN's WIVES, their Petition to the Commons for Redress of Grievances.	10	272 *to* 275
Their Reasons to this Purpose.	10	275, 6
TRAINED BANDS guard the Parliament-House against the riotous Behaviour of disbanded Soldiers.	10	9
Put into a Posture for Defence of the Kingdom.	10	43
Required to be in Readiness, by a Declaration of Parliament.	11	447 *to* 452
Their Petition for the King's coming to *London*.	16	163, 4
—— solemn Engagement for that Purpose.	16	164, 5
—— Proceedings, how resented by the Parliament.	16	166, 7
TRAITORS, their Manner of Execution, Antiquity of it.	1	85
Who the first Example thereof.	1	85, 6
TRAYLE-BASTON, *Commission of*, when issued by the Parliament.	1	126
TREASON, Debates thereon in the House of Commons, in 1571.	4	113 *to* 121
How defined by the Commons, in 1649.	19	122, 3
Ordinance concerning it, Abstract of.	20	266, 7, 8
TREASURERS, Debate about them in the House of Commons.	4	127, 8
Their Letter concerning the Payment of 200,000 *l.* to the *Scots* Army.	15	291, 2
TREATY *of Peace at Oxford*, Divisions about it by the Commons.	12	209, 10
Proceedings therein by the King and Parliament, Account of.	12	210 *to* 226
Of Peace, between the King and Parliament held at *Uxbridge*.	13	401
Proves abortive.	13	412
Abstract of, between the Earl of *Glamorgan*, in the Name of the King and the *Irish* Rebels.	14	226, 7

	Vol.	Page.
TREATY, Form of, between the Parliament and *Scots*, concerning the Manner and Time of the Payment of 400,000 *l.* as a Consideration for the Army of the latter evacuating *England*. —— ——	15	236 *to* 242
Between the King and the Army, Report of.	16	60
Pretended Articles thereof, how ſtated. ——	16	61, 2
Between the Parliament and the Army, Account of. —— —— ——	16	66 *to* 69
—— the King and Parliament's Commiſſioners in the *Iſle of Wight*, how limited in Point of Time. —— ——	17	469
—— Proceedings therein, in order for Peace, Account of.	17	469 *to* 477
Further Proceedings in that Buſineſs.	18	2 *to* 21 36 *to* 66
Project of the Independents for obſtructing it. -	18	66, 7 79 *to* 82 84, 5, 6 88 *to* 99
Further Proceedings therein.	18	101, 2, 3 107 *to* 113 117 *to* 119 122, 3
Reſolutions of Parliament for continuing it fourteen Days longer. —— ——	18	124
Further Proceedings therein.	18	124 *to* 130 139 *to* 147 150, 1 155 *to* 158
Project of Gen. *Cromwell*'s for oppoſing it. —	18	159, 60
Further Proceedings in the Treaty.	18	241 *to* 253 272 *to* 279
Concluſion thereof. —— ——	18	281
Votes of both Houſes in its Favour. — —	18	446, 7
Between the Protector *Cromwell* and the *Jews*, Account of. —— ——	20	473 *to* 478
TRENCHARD, *Mr.* his Account of Money owing to the Commonwealth by the Royaliſts for Fines. —— ——	19	218

	Vol.	Page.
TRESHAM, *William, Esq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1439. — —	2	239
Elected Speaker to the Commons in 1447. —	2	246
—— in 1450. —	2	254
TRESHAM, *Thomas, Esq*; chosen Speaker to the Commons, *Anno* 1460. — —	2	288
His Attainder and Reversal thereof. — —	2	330
TRESILIAN, *Sir Robert, Chief Justice of the King's Bench*, one of the Council of State held at *Nottingham* in 1387. — —	1	405
His Questions proposed to the Judges there. —	1	407, 8, 9
Articles of Impeachment against him, Particulars of. — — —	1	414 *to* 427
Convicted of High Treason. — —	1	430
His Sentence and Execution. — —	1	430, 1
TREVOR, *Sir Thomas, one of the Barons of the Exchequer*, Information against him by the Commons. — —	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 *l.* to abide the Judgment of Parliament. — —	9	49
Impeachment against him on account of Ship-Money. — — —	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. — —	9	470
His Petition to the Peers, acknowledging the Error of his Opinion in the Case of Ship-Money. — —	12	430, 1
His Sentence. — — —	12	431
TRIENNIAL PARLIAMENT, when first settled by an Act. — —	9	178, 9
Abstract of. — —	9	181, 2
When repealed. — —	9	181
Preamble for repealing this Act, Form of. —	9	182
TRINITY-HOUSE, *Members of*, their Answer to a Letter from the Earl of *Warwick*, concerning the Fleet. — —	17	254
Their Petition to the Parliament for a personal Treaty with the King. — —	17	269, 70
—— how answered by the Lords. —	17	270
—— —— by the Commons.	17	272, 3

	Vol.	*Page.*
TRIVET, *Sir Thomas*, one of the Officers under *Henry le Spencer*, Biſhop of *Norwich*, in his Expedition into *Flanders*. — — —	1	379
Accuſation againſt him for Military Miſconduct.	1	379
His Sentence thereupon. — ———	1	379
VAN TROMP, *Martin*, *Vice-Admiral of Holland*, killed in an Engagement with the *Engliſh* Fleet. —— ———	20	195, 6
Reſpect ſhewn to his Memory by the *Dutch*, Account of. ——— ———	20	196
TRUSSEL, *Sir William*, *Knight*, appointed Procurator to the Parliament, in 1327. ——	1	185
His Renunciation of Homage to *Edward* II. in the Name of the Parliament. ———	1	185, 6
TUDOR, *Owen*, *a Welch Gentleman*, marries *Catherine*, Queen Dowager of *England*, and Mother to King *Henry* VI. ———	2	203
TUDOR, *Jaſper*, created Earl of *Pembroke*. ——	2	274
Settlement on him in Support of that Dignity. -	2	274
His Defeat in *Wales* by the Earl of *March*. —	2	310
Attainted of Treaſon at the Parliament in 1461.	2	317
——————————— 1484.	2	383
Created Duke of *Bedford* by *Henry* VII. ——	2	402
TUDOR, *Edmund*, created Earl of *Richmond*. —	2	274
Grants made to him on that Occaſion, Particulars of. —— ———	2	274
TUDOR, *Henry*, *Earl of Richmond*, his Attempt to dethrone *Richard* III. ———	2	378
His Eſcape into *France*. — ———	2	382
Attainted of Treaſon. — —	2	383, 396
His Return and Defeat of *Richard* at *Boſworth*.	2	399
Proclaimed King of *England* at the Head of his Army. — —— ———	2	399
See HENRY VII.		
TUDOR, *Arthur*, *Prince of Wales*, *eldeſt Son to King Henry* VII. his Marriage and Death, Account of. ——— —	2	443
TUDOR, *Henry*, *ſecond Son to King Henry* VII. his Marriage with *Catherine* of *Spain*, his Brother *Arthur*'s Widow. ———	2	443
See HENRY VIII.		

	Vol.	Page.
TUDOR, *Margaret, Daughter of Henry* VII. *and Widow of James* IV. *of Scotland*, her Marriage with *Archibald Douglas*, Earl of *Angus*.	3	23
TUDOR, *Mary, Daughter of Henry* VII. her Marriage with *Lewis* XII. King of *France*.	3	16
Her Marriage with *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolk*.	3	23
—— immenſe Fortune to the Duke.	3	23
TUFTON, *John, Earl of Thanet*, deſerts King *Charles* I. at *Oxford*, and goes to *London*.	13	451
Intitles himſelf to the Parliament's Protection, and how.	13	451
TUNSTAL, *Cuthbert, Biſhop of London*, his Speech at the Parliament in 1523, on the Office of a King.	3	27, 8
Made Biſhop of *Durham*.	3	138
Appointed one of the Committee for Religion.	3	140
—— to draw up a Bill, touching the ſix Articles of Divinity.	3	148
—— to ſettle the Chriſtian Doctrine.	3	160
—— for protecting the Northern Borders.	3	222
—— to draw up a Bill for erecting a new Court of Chancery.	3	224
His Diſſent to a Bill for diſſolving Chauntries.	3	225
—— for repealing certain Statutes relating to Treaſon.	3	229
—— for Uniformity in Religion.	3	234
—— for allowing Prieſts to marry	3	236
One of the Committee appointed to draw up a Bill for enforcing Eccleſiaſtical Laws.	3	249
His Diſſent to a Bill, touching the Ordination of Miniſters.	3	252
—— Deprivation.	3	269
—— Impriſonment.	3	270
Reſtored to his Biſhoprick.	3	307
TURBERVILLE, *James, Biſhop of Exeter*, his Diſſent to a Bill for reſtoring the First-Fruits.	3	375

TUR-

	Vol.	Page.
TURBERVILLE, *James*, *Biſhop of Exeter*, his Diſſent to a Bill for reſtraining the Supremacy. —— ——	3	378
His Diſſent to a Bill for exchanging Lands of Biſhopricks. —— ——	3	412
TURNER, *Samuel*, his Queries, againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*, propoſed to the Commons.	6	431, 2
His Explanation of himſelf. — ——	6	433, 4
—— Letter to the Speaker on this Occaſion. -	6	434, 5
TWISDEN, *Mr.* made a Judge by Gen. *Cromwell* on his entering to the Protectorate. ——	20	274
TWISLETON, *Major-General*, his Letter to the Committee of Parliament at *Newmarket*, concerning the King's Removal from thence to *Richmond*. —— ——	16	20, 1
TYBURN, *at London*, how antiently called. —	1	206
TYLER, *Wat*, a principal Leader in the Rebellion occaſioned by the Poll-Tax in 1380. —	1	362
TYRRELL, *Mr.* his Obſervation on the Stratagem of King *Edward* I. to avoid confirming the Great Charters. — ——	1	114
His Obſervation concerning Taxes in the Reign of *Edward* II. —— ——	1	189, 90
—————— on ſome Acts of Parliament for encouraging the Woollen Manufacture.	1	224, 5
—————— on the Parliamentary Aids in 1340. —— ——	1	236, 7
—— Abſtract of ſome Proceedings of the Parliament of that Year. — —	1	239
—— Remarks on the King's arbitrary Manner of revoking the Petitions of Parliament called Statutes. —— ——	1	249, 50
—————— on the good Underſtanding between *Edward* III. and his Parliaments. ——	1	299
—————— on the Confeſſion and Character of the Duke of *Glouceſter*. ——	1	476
—— Character of *Richard* II. — —	1	503
TYRRIL, *John*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1428. ——————	2	201
—————— 1431. ——————	2	212
—————— 1436. ——————	2	231

V

	Vol.	Page.
VAGABONDS, their Reſtraint debated upon by the Commons. — —	4	122, 3
VAGRANTS, when firſt reſtrained from begging, or wandering about. — —	4	179, 80
VALENCE, *William*, how complained of by the Barons. — —	1	59
One of the Committee for King *Henry* III. appointed to reform the Kingdom. —	1	61
His Deſcent, and Alliance to King *Henry*. —	1	64
Driven out of *England* by the Barons. —	1	66
VALENTINE, *Benjamin*, *Eſq*; one of the refractory Members of the Houſe of Commons, at the Diſſolution of the Parliament in 1628. — —	8	370
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a *Habeas Corpus*. — —	8	370
His Reſolution there. — —	8	370
Committed to Priſon. — —	8	371
Offers to give Bail. — — —	8	374
Refuſes to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Information againſt him in the King's Bench. -	8	376, 7, 8
His Plea. — — —	8	378
— Caſe argued in the King's Bench. —	8	381 *to* 388
— Sentence. — — —	8	388
— Sufferings, how rewarded by the Houſe of Commons. — —	15	277
VANE, *Charles*, *Eſq*, appointed Agent to *Portugal*. — — —	19	247
VANE, *Sir Henry*, *jun. Treaſurer of the Houſehold*, his Report to the Commons, touching the Behaviour of their Speaker, Sir *John Finch*, on the laſt Day of the Parliament, in 1628. — —	8	435, 6
His Notes of ſome Opinions in Council, laid before the Commons as Evidences againſt Lord *Strafford*. — —	9	207
— Report of a Conference between both Houſes, concerning the Queen's Mother. —	9	274, 5
— Speech, in Favour of a Bill for aboliſhing Epiſcopacy. — —	9	342 *to* 347
Appointed, by the Parliament, Treaſurer of the Navy. — — —	11	367

	Vol.	Page.
VANE, *Sir Henry, jun. Treasurer of the Household*, his Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on occasion of the King's refusing to grant a Safe-Conduct to Sir *John Evelyn*, one of the Parliament's Commissioners. ——	12	17,18,19
His Speech to them, for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. — ——	13	159, 60
——— in Favour of a Bill, called the Self-denying Ordinance. ———	13	380, 1
—— Report of the Army's Reasons for marching to *London*. ——— ——	16	210
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight* about a National Peace. ——	17	436
——— one of the Commissioners for the Government of *Scotland*. ———	20	82
His Report, concerning the State of foreign Affairs with regard to *England*. ——	21	406
Appointed one of the Army's Sub-Committee. -	22	8
Proceedings against him by the Parliament. ——	22	44,80,128
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the King's Restoration. —— —	22	348
VASSAL, *Mr.* how favoured by the House of Commons, on account of his Damages sustained by refusing to pay Tonnage and Poundage to the King; ——	15	278
VAUGHAN, *Thomas, Esq*; attainted of Treason by the Parliament, *Anno* 1460. —	2	290
VAUGHAN, *Sir Henry*, elected Member of Parliament for the County of *Carmarthen*. —	9	15
Disabled. ——— ———	9	15
Made a Colonel in the Service of King *Charles* I.	13	508
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of *Naseby*. ——	13	508
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons.	13	508
His Treatment there by the Speaker. ——	13	508
Committed to the Tower. —— ——	13	508
VENN, *Richard*, his Deposition in Favour of the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*. ——	6	246, 7
VERE, *John, Earl of Oxford*, summoned to Parliament in 1330, for the Trial of Lord *Mortimer*. ——— ———	1	201

	Vol.	Page.
VERE, *John, Earl of Oxford*, one of the Commissioners appointed by *Edward* III. to requeſt an Aid of the Parliament, in 1347.	1	267
One of the Peers ſummon'd to Parliament in 1353	1	279
VERE, *Robert, Earl of Oxford*, created Marquis of *Dublin*. —— ——	1	387
Created Duke of *Ireland*. —— ——	1	405
One of the Council of State held at *Nottingham* by King *Richard* II. *Anno* 1387. ——	1	405
Articles of Impeachment againſt him. —	1	414 *to* 427
Convicted of High Treaſon. ——	1	430
His Sentence. —— ——	1	430
—— Exile and Death. —— ——	1	437
VERE, *John, Earl of Oxford*, his Petition to *Henry* VI. concerning a Fine for marrying without Licence. —— ——	2	233
Summoned to Parliament in 1451. ——	2	261
—— to the firſt Parliament of *Edward* IV.	2	312
His Attainder and Execution. ——	2	321
VERE, *Auberry, Earl of Oxford*, his Petition to the Peers in Parliament, concerning Precedency. —— ——	22	285
His Petition to King *Charles* II. for the Office of Lord Great-Chamberlain. ——	23	71, 2
VERNON, *Sir Richard*, elected Speaker to the Commons, *Anno* 1426. ——	2	192
VERSES on the Protector *Cromwell*, in 1655. -	20	446
VICARAGES, whence the Original of moſt of them in *England*. —— ——	1	448
VICISSITUDE of human Actions, remarkable Inſtance of. —— ——	15	1, 2
VICTUALS, Dearth of, in *London* and *Weſtminſter*, *Anno* 1562. — —	4	52
Taxed by the Parliament, and how. ——	13	17
VILLARS, *Lord Viſcount Purbeck*, Informations againſt him for treaſonable Words. ——	22	361, 2
His Anſwer thereto before the Peers. —	22	363
Order for his Commitment. —— ——	22	363
His Caſe farther conſidered. —— ——	22	382, 3, 4
VILLARS, *Robert, Eſq*; his blaſphemous Expreſſions, Account of. — ——	22	362

	Vol.	Page.
VILLIERS, *George, Eſq*; ſucceeds *Robert Carr*, Earl of *Somerſet*, as Favourite to *James* I.	5	308
Made Lord-Admiral, and created Marquis of *Buckingham*. —— ——	5	336
His Motion in the Houſe of Lords for an Academy for Perſons of Quality. — —	5	337
—— Speech relating to Grievances. — —	5	343, 4
—— to the great Abuſe of divers Patents. —— ——	5	369, 70
—— in Anſwer to a Charge againſt him by the Commons. —— ——	5	390, 1
Attends Prince *Charles* in his Expedition to the Court of *Spain*. —— ——	5	529.
VILLIERS, *George, Duke of Buckingham*, his Narrative, touching his Negotiations at the Court of *Spain*. —— ——	6	20 *to* 67
Acquaints the Houſe of Lords with a Complaint againſt him on Account of his Narration.	6	67, 8
His Proceedings therein approved by the Lords.	6	68
Receives the Thanks of the Commons for the ſame. —— ——	6	69
Juſtified by the whole Parliament from the Aſperſions caſt upon him by the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador. —— ——	6	111, 12
Thanks the Lords for their Juſtification of him.	6	115
Acquaints them with the vaſt Preparations in order to invade *England*, and preſſes for a ſpeedy Supply. —— ——	6	120, 1
His Account of the State of *Ireland* in 1624. —	6	154
—— Declaration to the Parliament of the King's Reaſons for approving their Petition relating to Jeſuits. —— ——	6	385, 6
—— Account of the Fleet, and of Affairs abroad.	6	386
—— Requeſt to the Houſe of Commons. ——	6	387
—— Conduct of the War with *Spain*, *&c.* Account of. —— ——	6	387 *to* 394
Reflected upon in the Houſe of Commons by *Clement Coke*, Eſq; —— ——	6	431
Queries againſt him by Dr. *Turner*. — —	6	431, 2
His Speech to the Parliament, in order to explain ſome Miſapprehenſions of the King's and Lord-Keeper's Speeches at *Whitehall*. —	6	451, 2, 3

	Vol.	Page.
VILLIERS, *George, Duke of Buckingham*, his Addreſs to the Parliament on his own Behalf.	6	453 *to* 460
Charge againſt him by the Earl of *Briſtol*. —	7	12 *to* 15
His Speech to the Lords againſt the Earl. —	7	29, 30
Receives Notice from the Commons of their having finiſhed his Charge. — —	7	33
His Anſwer, by two of their Members. ——	7	33, 4, 5
—— Motion to the Lords, to expedite the Commons' Charge againſt him. — —	7	38
—— Speech, proteſting his Innocency. ——	7	41, 2
—— Titles, Account of. —— ——	7	46, 7
Charge againſt him by the ſeveral Managers for the Commons. —— ——	7	48 *to* 147
His extraordinary Revenue, Schedule of. —	7	140 *to* 144
—— Charge againſt Sir *Dudley Diggs*. ——	7	158
—— Letter to the Earl of *Briſtol* about the *Palatinate*. —— ——	7	187, 8
Elected Chancellor of *Cambridge* Univerſity.	7	234
His Speech to the Lords. —— ——	7	236 *to* 239
—— Anſwer to the Articles of Impeachment againſt him by the Commons. —, —	7	239 *to* 264
—— Anſwer concerning ſundry Grants, ſaid to be obtained by him from the Crown. —	7	264 *to* 273
—— further Anſwer to the ſeventh Article of Impeachment againſt him. — —	7	284
—— congratulatory Speech to the King on the Commons' voting five Subſidies. ——	7	431, 2, 3
—— Management again called in Queſtion by the Commons. —— ——	8	216 *to* 219
Remonſtrance againſt him. —— ——	8	219 *to* 231
Complains to the Lords of an Aſperſion caſt upon him by a Member of the Commons. —	8	232
His Requeſt and Proteſtation on this Account.	8	232
Appointed to go with a Fleet to relieve *Rochelle*, beſieged by the *French*. — ——	8	244
His fatal Cataſtrophe, Account of. ——	8	244
VILLIERS, *George, Duke of Buckingham, Son to the late Duke*, takes up Arms in Favour of the King in 1648. —— ——	17	287
His Declaration on that Occaſion. — —	17	289, 90, 1
—— Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of	17	292

	Vol.	Page.
VILLIERS, *George, Duke of Buckingham, Son to the late Duke*, eſcapes into *Holland*, and joins the Prince of *Wales*.	17	292
Rejects a Vote of the Parliament for his Indemnification.	17	333
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Commons.	21	291
His Engagement there.	21	292
— Diſcharge from a long Impriſonment.	21	292
VILLIERS, *Lord*, joins his Brother the Duke of *Buckingham*, in taking up Arms for the King.	17	287
Slain in a Battle with the Parliament's Forces.	17	333
VINDICATION of the Officers in Sir *Thomas Fairfax*'s Army, touching their Petition for Pay, and for a Regulation of ſome public Affairs.	15	353 *to* 358
Of the Eleven Members of the Houſe of Commons, againſt a Charge of the Army.	16	116 *to* 159
VIOLET, *Thomas*, his Letter, relating to a Project for a Treaty between King *Charles* I. and the City of *London*.	13	11
VISCOUNT, who firſt created.	1	6
VISITORS, appointed by the Parliament to regulate the Univerſity of *Oxford*.	16	314
Their Report concerning that Buſineſs.	16	319, 20
—— farther Report of their Proceedings.	17	109, 10
VOTES *for Knights of the Shire*, when firſt limited, and how.	2	210
VOTES of the Peers and Commons, with the King at *Oxford*, touching the March of an Army of *Scots* into *England*.	13	54, 5
Of the Peers and Commons, touching the Parliament's Army, and their new Great Seal.	13	56, 7
VOTES. See PEERS and COMMONS.		
VOW *and* COVENANT, Form of, taken by the Parliament on the Diſcovery of a new Plot againſt them.	12	295, 6, 7
VOWELL, *Mr.* condemned and executed, on a Pretence of being concerned in a Plot againſt the Protector.	20	294

	Vol.	Page.
VYNER, *Alderman Thomas*, elected Lord Mayor of *London*.	20	224
Presented to *Cromwell*'s first Parliament for their Approbation.	20	224 *to* 227
Invites the Lord Protector to an Entertainment in the City.	20	271
Knighted by him, and presented with the Protector's Sword.	20	274
U		
UFFORD, *Robert*, how rewarded for assisting to take Lord *Mortimer*.	1	209
Created Earl of *Suffolk*.	1	224
His Application to the Parliament in 1347, for an Aid to *Edward* III.	1	267
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1353	1	279
UFFORD, *William*, *Earl of Suffolk*, one of the Peers appointed to treat with the Commons in 1376, about a Subsidy.	1	318
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1377.	1	335
One of the Committee appointed to survey the Government of the Person and Court of *Richard* II.	1	365, 6
His sudden Death and Character.	1	371
UNIFORMITY *in Religion*, when settled by Parliament.	3	234, 5
UNION between *England* and *Scotland*, proposed by King *James* I.	5	91 *to* 95
Proceedings in this Affair.	5	163 *to* 173
UNIVERSITIES *of Oxford and Cambridge* petition against the Act for their Dissolution, and are saved.	3	209, 10
Their Precedency debated by the Commons.	9	182
How determined.	9	183, 4, 5
Their Petitions to the House of Commons, in Favour of Deans and Chapters.	9	278 *to* 282
UPTON, *Sir Henry*, his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy, *Anno* 1592.	4	389, 90
URBAN VI. *Pope of Rome Elect*, his Contest with *Clement* XI. for the Papal Chair.	1	375

	Vol.	*Page.*
URBAN VI. *Pope of Rome Elect*, grants Pardons and Indulgences to all who would engage in his Quarrel. ———	1	376
USK, *Tho. Under-Sheriff of Middleſex*, impeached by the Commons in 1388, and for what.	1	434
His Anſwer. ——— ———	1	434
—— Sentence and Execution. ———	1	434
USURY, Debates thereon in the Houſe of Commons, *Anno* 1571. — —	4	138 *to* 146
UXBRIDGE, Treaty of Peace held there between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament.	13	401
W		
WAGES, how antiently paid to the Commons for their Atttendance in the Houſe.	3	21
WAKEFIELD, *Battle of*, between King *Charles* I. and his Parliament. —— ———	12	268 *to* 276
WALES, Conqueſt of, and by whom. — —	1	85
When firſt united to the Crown of *England*. —	1	87
Inſurrection there, Account of. — ——	2	69
When totally incorporated to the Crown. —	3	112
WALKER, *Clement*, *Eſq*; his Account of the Reaſons which moved Mr. *Lenthall*, Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, to deſert his Truſt and go to the Army. — —	16	199, 200
His Account of the Reaſons which induced the Commons to declare all ſuch to be Traitors, as had invited the *Scots* to return into *England*. ——— ———	17	309, 10
Committed to the Tower, and on what Account.	19	224
WALLACE, *William*, his Ravages in *England*, *Anno* 1296. ——— ———	1	105
WALLER, *Edmund*, *Eſq*; his Speech on the Proceſs againſt the Merchants for Tonnage.	8	291
His Speech for preferring the Conſideration of Grievances to a Supply. — ——	8	441 *to* 447
———— againſt a Bill for aboliſhing Epiſcopacy. ——— ———	9	347 *to* 350
Concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament. —	12	279
Taken into Cuſtody. —— ——	12	279
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Commons.	12	319

	Vol.	Page.
WALLER, *Edmund*, *Esq*; his polite Speech at the Bar of the House of Commons, in Answer to the Charge against him. — —	12	320 *to* 324
Expelled the House. — —	12	324
Condemned to die by a Council of War. —	12	324
Reprieved by the Lord-General *Essex*. —	12	324
His Fine and Discharge, Account of. — —	12	324
WALLER, *Sir William*, reduces *Portsmouth* to the Parliament's Service in 1642. —	11	417
His Army in the West totally ruined by the King's Forces. — —	12	329
Appointed to command the Militia in and about *London*. — — —	12	349
His Letter, giving an Account of his Success at *Basinghouse*. — —	12	474, 5
——— at *Arundel* Castle. — — —	13	15, 16
Complimented by both Houses. — —	13	17
His Success near *Winchester*, Account of. —	13	147
— Defeat at *Cropredy* Bridge by the King's Forces. — —	13	233
One of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. — —	15	470 *to* 473
Retires into foreign Parts. — —	16	275
Restored to his Seat in Parliament. — —	17	226
His Imprisonment and ill Usage by the Army, Account of. — —	18	447 *to* 453
— Protestation on that Occasion. — —	18	466
WALLER, *Sir Hardress*, his Letter concerning some Disturbances at *Exeter*. — —	17	159 *to* 161
WALLINGFORD, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, *Anno* 1156 —	1	14
WALSGRAVE, *Sir Robert*, chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1381. — —	1	364
WALSINGHAM, *Mr.* his Observation on the arbitrary Proceedings of *Richard* II. —	1	370, 1
His Account of the Sale of *Britany* to the *French*, and the Disposal of the Money arising therefrom. — — —	1	405
——— of a Bill exhibited by the Commons against the Clergy. — —	2	113, 14

WALTHAM,

	Vol.	Page.
WALTHAM, *John*, made Keeper of the Privy Seal	1	396
WANDESFORD, ——, *Eſq*; appointed by the Commons one of their Managers againſt the Duke of *Buckingham*. — —	7	37
His Speech in Support of the thirteenth Article of Impeachment againſt him. — —	7	147 *to* 152
——— on a Meſſage from the King to haſten a Supply. —— ——	7	439
——— on a Meſſage from the King not to meddle with the State Government, or the Miniſters thereof. —— ——	8	193
—— Report concerning the Proceedings againſt ſome Jeſuits. —— ——	8	308, 9
—— Speech on Mr. *Rolles*'s being ſeized for Tonnage. —— ——	8	310
WARBECK, *Perkin*, perſonates *Richard* Duke of *York*, ſecond Son to King *Edward* IV.	2	437
Procures the King of *Scots* to join him in a Rebellion againſt King *Henry* VII. ——	2	441
His tragical End. —— ——	2	443
WARBURTON, *Peter*, *Eſq*; appointed a Judge in the Court of Common-Pleas. — —	19	129
WARDS, *Court of*, aboliſhed by the Parliament, and when. —— ——	14 22	264 309
Debate thereon by the Commons in 1660.	23	17, 18, 21, 22, 24, 25, 47, 8
Aboliſhment of, a ſecond Time. — ——	23	67
WARE, a Convention of the Barons held there, on Account of *Pierce Gaveſton*, *An.* 1308.	1	141
WARE, *Lord*, his Claim in the Houſe of Lords, touching Precedency. —— ——	4	408
His Claim determined by a Committee. ——	4	409
WARHAM, *William*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech at opening the Parliament in 1509. ——	3	3, 4, 5
Appointed one of the Tryers of Petitions from *England*. —— ——	3	5
His Speech at the Parliament in 1510. ——	3	10, 11
—— Declaration of the ſecret Cauſes for calling this Parliament. —— ——	3	11, 12

	Vol.	Page.
WARHAM, *William, Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor*, his Speech at opening the Parliament in 1514. — —	3	16, 17
His Declaration to the Commons of the particular Reaſons for their Summons. —	3	18
— Decree, touching a Point of Privilege. —	3	19
— Speech on diſſolving this Parliament. —	3	23, 4
WARINGE, *Edmund, Eſq*; his Letter concerning the Defeat of Sir *George Booth*, at *Cheſter*.	21	445, 6
WARNER, *John, Biſhop of Rocheſter, and afterwards of Peterborough*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons. —	9	468
Gives in a Plea. — —	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it. —	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of. —	10	134, 5
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	138, 9
Accuſed of High Treaſon on this Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers. —	10	141
Charge againſt him there, Particulars of. —	10	142
His Anſwer. — —	10	145
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	145
WARNER, *John, Eſq*; elected Lord Mayor of *London*, in the room of Sir *John Gaire*, impeached of High Treaſon. —	16	309
His Petition to the Peers, with one annexed from the Citizens of *London*, concerning the Militia, *&c.* — — —	17	194 *to* 197
WARRANT, Form of, for electing a Knight for the County of *Buckingham*. —	5	87
Form of, granted to the Cuſtom-Houſe Officers for ſeizing the Goods of ſuch Merchants who refuſe to pay Tonnage. —	8	311, 12
— granted by the Privy Council for taking *William Stroud*, Eſq; —	8	369
— by King *Charles* I. to the Marſhal of the King's Bench, for keeping the above Gentleman a cloſe Priſoner. —	8	369
— for raiſing Men, Proviſions, *&c.* in *Dorſetſhire* for the King. —	13	334, 5

	Vol.	Page.
WARRANT, Form of, for raising Men, Provisions, &c. at *Bury*. —— ——	17	158
Of Lord *Fairfax*, for the Removal of some imprisoned Members of the House of Commons to *St. James's*, Form of. ——	18	465
WARREN, *John, Earl of*, one of the Peers who withstood Papal Usurpations in 1301, made General of King *Edward*'s Forces in an Expedition against the *Scots*, *Anno* 1297. —— ——	1	110
His compleat Victory over them at *Falkirk*. —	1	111
WARRISTON, *Lord*. See JOHNSTON, Sir ARCHIBALD.		
WARWICK, *Sir Philip*, his Sentiments on the Charge against the *Scots* of selling the King.	15	321
His Account of the Restraint which his Attendants were under, during the Treaty for Peace in the *Isle of Wight*. —— ——	17	466
WATERHOUSE, *David, Esq*; his Speech on a Bill against Pluralities of Benefices. ——	4	450
His Sentence by the Lords, for assisting *Thomas Morley* in a Petition against the Lord-Keeper *Williams*. —— ——	6	111
WATERMEN *upon Thames*, their Petition to the Parliament for a personal Treaty with the King. —— ——	17	270, 1, 2
Their Petition, how answered by the Commons.	17	272, 3
—— to the Peers, for inviting the King to *London*, with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. —— — ——	17	307
—— how received ——	17	307
WAYLAND, *Sir Thomas, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas*, how remarkably punished for Extortion. —— ——	1	89
WAYNEFLETE, *William, Bishop of Winchester, and Lord-Chancellor*, opens the Session of Parliament in 1460. — ——	2	288
WAYTE, *Col.* his Victory over the Royalists in *Huntingdon* and *Cambridgeshires*. ——	17	229
His Narrative of taking the Duke of *Hamilton* Prisoner. — —— ——	17	424

	Vol.	Page.
WEAL, *Dr.* his Plot to get the King out of the Hands of Col. *Hammond*, Account of. —	17	181, 2, 3
His intercepted Letter to the Earl of *Dover*, concerning an Insurrection in *Surry*, in Favour of the King. —— ——	17	184, 5
WEAVER, *John*, *Esq*; appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Civil Affairs in *Ireland*.	19 20	406 91
WEBB, *Thomas*, *Esq*; expelled the House of Commons, and on what Occasion. ——	9	52
WEBB, *Thomas*, his blasphemous Assertions delivered in a Sermon, Account of. ---	13	343
WEEKLY ASSESSMENT appointed to be levied upon all Counties in *England*, and by whom. — — — —	12	163
Amount of this Tax by the Week. ——	12	177
How charged upon the several Counties in *England* and *Wales*. —— ——	12	353, 4, 5
Charged on every County in *England*, for the Relief of the *British* Army in *Ireland*. —	13	295, 6, 7
WEIGHTS, when first appointed by Parliament.	2	210
WELCH, how restrained from obstructing the Navigation up the River *Severn*. ——	2	214
WELCH, ——, *Esq*; *Member of the House of Commons*, committed to Prison for attempting to entail the Succession of the Crown.	4	365
WELLES, *Leonard*, *Lord Willoughby*, his Attainder, and Reversal thereof. ——	2	330
WELWOOD, *Dr.* his Account of the Surrender of *Dunkirk* to *Cromwell*. ——	21	209, 10
WENCESLAUS, *Emperor of Germany*, *and King of Bohemia*, his Alliance with King *Richard* II. —— — ——	1	368
WENLOCK, *Sir John*, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1455. — —	2	279
WENMAN, *Lord*, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the *Isle of Wight* about a National Peace. —— ——	17	436
WENTWORTH, *Peter*, *Esq*; his Speech at the Parliament in 1575, in Behalf of the Liberties of the House of Commons. ——	4	186 *to* 199

	Vol.	Page.
WENTWORTH, *Peter, Eſq*; ſequeſtred from the Houſe, for his Speech at the Parliament in 1575, in Behalf of the Liberties of the Houſe of Commons. — —	4	200
His Examination and Anſwers before a Committee	4	200 *to* 207
Committed to the Tower by Order of the Commons. — — —	4	208
Diſcharged, by Queen *Elizabeth*, from his Impriſonment. — — —	4	215
His Speech, touching the Liberties of the Houſe.	4	316, 17
— Queſtions, to the ſame Purpoſe. —	4	317, 18
Committed again to the Tower. —	4	318
WENTWORTH, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech in the Houſe of Commons againſt a Motion for a ſpeedy Supply. — —	6	400
Committed to Priſon for refuſing a Loan to King *Charles* I. — —	7	323
Releaſed on calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
His Speech on public Grievances. — —	7	369 *to* 371
— on the King's Propoſitions for a Supply. — —	7	401
— on Impriſonment. — —	7	405
— on a Motion for expediting the Bill of Subſidies. — —	7	437
— in Oppoſition to a Meſſage from the King to this Purpoſe. — —	7	440, 1
— on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	97
— on a Point of Privilege. — —	8	107, 8
— on the King's Letter to the Lords, touching his Promiſes to ſecure the Liberty of the Subject. — —	8	113
— againſt the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — —	8	120
Created Baron *Wentworth*, of *Wentworth Woodhouſe*. — —	8	244
— Earl of *Strafford*, and made Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*. — —	8	395
Introduced to the Houſe of Lords in *April*, 1640.	8	408
Accuſed of High Treaſon. — —	9	37
Sequeſtred from Parliament, and committed. —	9	37
Proceedings againſt him by the Commons. —	9	41, 2

	Vol.	Page.
WENTWORTH, *Thomas, Earl of Strafford*, his Proceedings in *Ireland* voted illegal.	9	51
Proceedings againſt him by the Peers. — —	9	187
His Requeſt at the Bar of their Houſe. — —	9	187
Speech againſt him by Sir *John Wray*. ——	9	187, 8
——————— by ditto. —— ——	9	200, 1
His Anſwer, touching Sir *Henry Vane*'s Notes of ſome Opinions in Council, made Uſe of as an Evidence againſt him. — —	9	207, 8
—— Defence at his Trial. — ———	9	209 *to* 211
—— Behaviour therein, Account of. — —	9	211
Farther Proceedings againſt him. — —	9	212 *to* 214
Speech in Favour of him by Lord *George Digby*. ——— ———	9	216 *to* 222
Bill of Attainder paſſed againſt him by the Commons. ——— ———	9	222
Cloſe confined by Order of the Lords. — —	9	240
Speech in Favour of him by the King. — —	9	246, 7
Judgment demanded againſt him by the Citizens of *London*. ——— ———	9	248
Bill of Attainder paſſed againſt him by the Peers.	9	250
His Letter to the King on this Occaſion. —	9	271, 2
Beheaded on *Tower-Hill*. —— ——	9	278
His Behaviour upon the Scaffold. — ——	9	278
—— Character, by Mr. *Whitlocke*. — ——	9	278
WENTWORTH, *Thomas, Earl of Cleveland*, taken Priſoner by the Parliament's Forces at the ſecond Battle of *Newbury*. —	13	300
WENTWORTH, *Lord, eldeſt Son to the Duke of Cleveland*, his Letter concerning the *Scots* Expedition into *England*, in 1651.	20	4, 5
Taken Priſoner at the Battle of *Worceſter*. —	20	55
WEST *of England*, State of the King's and Parliament's Forces there, in *December* 1642.	12	90, 1, 2
State of the King's and Parliament's Forces there, in *June* 1644. —— ——	13	215, 16, 17
WESTMINSTER, *Inhabitants of*, their Petition to the Lords for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— ——	17	307, 8
Their Petition, how anſwered. —— ——	17	309
Parliaments held there. See PARLIAMENT.		

	Vol.	Page.
WESTON, *Sir Richard*, his Depoſition in Favour of the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, at his Trial before the Lords.	6	249, 50
Made Chancellor of the Exchequer.	7	235
His Meſſage to the Commons, concerning the Univerſity of *Cambridge*.	7	235
Created a Peer, and made Lord High-Treaſurer of *England*.	8	244
WESTON, *Sir Richard*, *one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer*, Information againſt him by the Commons.	9	49
Obliged to give Bail, and what, to ſtand the Judgment of Parliament.	9	49
Impeachment againſt him, on account of Ship-Money.	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit, in 1641.	9	470
WESTON, *Jerome*, *Earl of Portland*, committed by the Parliament to the Tower, and why.	11	363
Suſpected of being concerned in Mr. *Waller*'s Plot.	12	297
His Petition for a ſpeedy Trial.	12	317
Depoſitions in his Favour, Particulars of.	12	318
Admitted to Bail.	12	349
WETHAM, *Col. Governor of Portſmouth*, declares for the Parliament againſt the Army under *Fleetwood*.	22	22
WEXFORD, taken by Gen. *Cromwell*.	19	217
WEYMOUTH, *Town of*, taken by the Parliament's Forces.	13	419
WHALLEY, *Col.* his Letter to the Governor of *Edinburgh* Caſtle, concerning ſome *Scots* Miniſters there.	19	390
His Letter, concerning the Situation of the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Armies in 1651.	19	510, 11
—— Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded.	20	50
WHARTON, *Lord Philip*, appointed Speaker of the Houſe of Peers, in the Abſence of the Lord-Keeper.	11	124

	Vol.	Page.
WHARTON, *Lord Philip*, his Speech to the Citizens of *London*, on the Battle of *Edge-Hill.*	11	471 *to* 479
His farther Speech on this Occasion. ——	11	486, 7
—— Report of a Plot against the Parliament. —	13	30
—— Letter from *Berwick*, giving an Account of Gen. *Lesley*'s leaving *Hereford*, and marching with his Horse into *Scotland.* ——	14	44, 5
—— Letter to the Peers, concerning the State of Affairs in the North. — —	14	51, 2, 3
—— a Victory obtained by the *Scots* over the Marquis of *Montrose.* —— —— ——	14	53, 4
—— for Advice in a Particular relating to the County of *Cumberland.*	14	55
—— Narrative of the Negotiations between the *English* and *Scots* Commissioners at *Berwick* and *St. Andrew*'s. —— ——	14	107 *to* 128
WHICHCOT, *Col.* his Letter, signifying the King's Resolution to remove from *Hatfield* to *Windsor.* —— —— ——	16	47
WHITAKER, *Mr.* his Speech against the Duke of *Buckingham.* — — — —	8	195
WHITBY, ——, *Esq*; appointed by the Commons one of their Managers against the Duke of *Buckingham.* ——	7	37
His Inability to discharge that Trust. ——	7	38
WHITE BANDS, *Parliament of*, why so called.	1	165
WHITE, *John*, *Bishop of Winchester*, his Dissent to a Bill for restoring the First-Fruits to the Crown. —— ——	3	375
His Dissent to a Bill for restoring the Supremacy.	3	378
—— for exchanging Lands of Bishopricks. —— —	3	412
WHITGIFT, *John*, *Archbishop of Canterbury*, one of the Commissioners appointed to hold a Parliament for the Trial of *Mary* Queen of *Scots.* —— ——	4	282
One of the Committee appointed to treat about that Affair. —— ——	4	286
—— to treat with the Commons on a Supply. ——	4	307

	Vol.	Page.
WHITLOCKE, *Bulſtrode, Eſq; Mr. Juſtice, of the King's Bench*, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings againſt the Gentlemen impriſoned for refuſing the Loan. ———	8	2, 3, 4
His Anſwer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings againſt ſome Jeſuits. ——	8	309
—— Opinion in the Caſe of Sir *John Elliot*, Mr. *Holles*, and Mr. *Valentine*, Members of the Houſe of Commons. — ——	8	384, 5, 6
—— Account of *Burton*, *Baſtwick*, and *Prynne*, three notorious Delinquents. — —	9	61
His Account of the Diſcovery of Sir *Henry Vane*'s Paper of Notes, produced againſt Lord *Strafford*. ——— ——	9	206
——— of the Earl's Behaviour at his Trial.	9	211
——— of his Surprize at the King's paſſing the Bill of Attainder againſt him. —	9	272
——— of his Behaviour on the Scaffold. -	9	278
—— Character of him. —— ——	9	278
—— Account of the Removal of divers great Officers of State. —— ——	9	289, 90
——— of the State of public Affairs during the Receſs of Parliament, in 1641. ——	9	498
——— of Sir *Robert Berkeley*, one of the Judges of the King's Bench. — —	10	12
——— of the Indiſcretion of thoſe Biſhops who ſigned a Proteſtation againſt the Legality of the Parliament's Proceedings. ——	10	141
—— Remarks on the King's leaving *London*. —	10	196
—— Speech, concerning the Militia. —	10	280, 1, 2
—— Account of the Queen's Deſign in going to *Holland*. —— —	10	313
——— of the Arguments in Favour of an Ordinance for ſettling the Militia. —	10	335, 6
——— of the Parliament's prejudicing the *Scots* Privy Council againſt the King. —	11	12
——————— Succeſs in raiſing Forces, *&c.* —— ——	11	194, 5
—— Speech againſt a Civil War. — —	11	300 *to* 303

	Vol.	Page.
WHITLOCKE, *Bulſtrode*, *Eſq*; his Account of the Parliament's Commiſſioners attending the King at *Oxford* with ſome Propoſitions for Peace. —— ——	12	152, 3
His Account of the Proceedings of the King and Parliament's Commiſſioners on the Treaty at *Oxford* for Peace. —— ——	12	224, 5, 6
—— —— of the Manner of the Parliament's taking the *Scots* Solemn League and Covenant. —— ——	12	402, 3
—— —— of the Death of Mr. *Pymme*. —	12	461, 2, 3
—— Speech in Favour of a Peace. — —	13	128, 9
—— Account of the Commons' Deſign in bringing in a Bill, called *The Self-denying Ordinance*. —— ——	13	377, 8
—— Speech againſt it. —— ——	13	383 *to* 386
—— Obſervation on Gen. *Cromwell*'s Stay in the Army, notwithſtanding the Self-denying Ordinance. —— ——	13	469
Complaint againſt him by Lord *Savile*, and what.	14	22
How juſtified by the Houſe of Commons. —	14	22
His Account of the Number and Quality of thoſe Gentlemen who deſerted the King on his diſcharging Prince *Rupert* from his Service.	14	105
—— —— of the Reaſon why the Commons paſſed a Vote for aboliſhing the Court of Wards. —— ——	14	264, 5
—— —— of the Commons iſſuing out new Writs for ſupplying Vacancies in their Houſe, and of their Debate thereon. —	14	306, 7
—— Reflection upon an Order of Parliament againſt Papiſts, *Iriſhmen*, and Cavaliers.	15	5
—— Sentiments on the Charge againſt the *Scots* of ſelling the King. —— ——	15	319, 20
—— Obſervation upon the mutinous Proceedings of the Army, *&c.* —— ——	15	365
—— —— upon the Parliament's Compliance therewith. —— ——	15	498
—— Account of the riotous Behaviour of the *London* Apprentices before the Parliament-Houſe. —— ——	16	173, 4

	Vol.	*Page.*
WHITLOCKE, *Bulſtrode, Eſq;* his Account of ſome of the Eleven impeached Members retiring into foreign Parts. ——	16	275
His Obſervation upon the State of the Parliament in 1647. —— ——	16	364
—— upon a Riſing of Apprentices in *London*, in Favour of the King. ——	17	93
—— Account of a Petition from *Surrey* to the Parliament, for a perſonal Treaty with the King. —— —— ——	17	139, 40
—— of a Riot in *Weſtminſter* Hall, on that Occaſion —— ——	17	140
—— Reflection on the *Scots* invading *England* in 1648. —— ——	17	332, 3
—— Account of a Debate in the Houſe of Commons about bringing the King to a judicial Trial. —— —— ——	18	478, 9
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners of the new Great Seal, ordered by the Commons in 1648. —— ——	19	2
His Speech on that Occaſion. — ——	19	3 *to* 7
—— Account of the Ceremony of the Houſe of Commons at an Entertainment by the City of *London*. —— ——	19	129, 30
—— Speech, in Favour of Lawyers being elected Members of Parliament. — ——	19	226 *to* 234
—— Account of a Conference between a Committee of the Council of State and Lord *Fairfax*, touching his Scruples againſt marching an Army to invade the *Scots*.	19	269 *to* 274
—— learned Speech upon a Bill for tranſlating all Proceedings at Law into *Engliſh*. ——	19	421 *to* 439
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners to congratulate Gen. *Cromwell* on his Victory over the *Scots* Army at *Worceſter*. — ——	20	48
His Account of a Conference, concerning the Settlement of the Nation in 1651. ——	20	80, 1, 2
—— of a Dialogue between Gen. *Cromwell* and himſelf, about the former's aſſuming the Title of King. —— ——	20	104 *to* 112

	Vol.	Page.
WHITLOCKE, *Bulſtrode, Eſq*; his Account of *Cromwell*'s diſſolving the Long Parliament.	20	131, 2, 3
His Character of *Cromwell*'s firſt Parliament. —	20	180
Goes Ambaſſador to *Sweden*. — ——	20	229
His Allowance for a ſuitable Equipage. ——	20	229
—- Report to the Parliament of his Negotiations	20	335 *to* 347
—- Services, how rewarded. — ——	20	347
—- Account of *Cromwell*'s Reaſons for diſſolving his ſecond Parliament. — —	20	403
Reſigns his Commiſſion for the Great Seal. —	20	470
How complimented by *Cromwell*'s third Parliament. —— ——	21	56, 7
Appointed one of the Commiſſioners of the Treaſury. —— ——	21	65
—— one of the Committee to receive *Cromwell*'s Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title. —— ——	21	66, 7, 8 71, 2, 3 118 *to* 121
—- Account relating to the Diſſolution of *Richard Cromwell*'s Parliament in 1659. —	21	351
—— of the Army's Proceedings to deſtroy the Parliament. — ——	21	474 *to* 477
Choſen one of the Army's Committee of Safety.	22	3
His Reaſons for accepting that Office. ——	22	3, 4
Made Keeper of the Great Seal. — —	22	8
His Speech to the Lord Mayor, *&c.* of *London*, againſt the Proceedings of Gen. *Monke*.	22	10 *to* 12
—- Remark on the State of the Nation in *December*, 1659. —— ——	22	25
—- Conference with General *Fleetwood*, about bringing in the King. ——	22	26, 7, 8
—- Account of the Poſture of Affairs in *Jan.* 1659	22	74
Retires into the Country. —— ——	22	74
His Account of Gen. *Monke*'s Speech to the Parliament on his Arrival in *London*. —	22	127, 8
—— of ſome Proceedings, in order to a Deſign for bringing in the King. ——	22	164, 5
WHITTACRE, *Laurence, Eſq*; voted guilty of a Breach of Privilege, and for what. ——	9	436
His Defence and Puniſhment, Account of. —	9	437

	Vol.	Page.
WICKHAM, *William*, *Archdeacon of Lincoln*, made Keeper of the Privy Seal to *Edward* III. —— ——	1	293
Made Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, and Lord-Chancellor	1	302
His Speech to the Parliament in 1369, concerning the Breach of Peace with *France*. —	1	302, 3
—— at opening the Parliament in 1371.	1	305, 6
Reſigns his Office of Chancellor. — —	1	310
One of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on a Supply. — —	1	315
—— to ſurvey the Government of the Perſon and Court of *Richard* II. —— ——	1	366
—— to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. — ——	1	402
Made Lord-Chancellor again. — ——	1	442
His Declaration to the Parliament, in 1389, touching their Summons. — —	1	442
Delivers up the Seal of his Office. — —	1	442
Accepts it again. —— ——	1	442
His Speech to the Parliament in 1390. ——	1	445
—— Innocency, with reſpect to the King's Commiſſion in 1386, declared in open Parliament. —— ——	1	478
One of the Biſhops who ſwore to ſupport the Reſolutions of the Parliament in 1397. —	1	480
WICKLIFFE, *John*, ſets up for a Reformer in Matters of Religion. — ——	1	372
His Doctrines, how guarded againſt. —	1	372
WIDDRINGTON, *Sir William*, his Offence againſt the Commons. ——	9	333
Proceedings and Sentence againſt him. ——	9	333, 4
WIDDRINGTON, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech to the Peers, on delivering to them the Articles of Impeachment againſt *Matthew Wren*, Biſhop of *Ely*. —— ——	9	451 *to* 457
Mark of Honour put upon him by the Houſe of Commons, and on what Occaſion. —	19	3
Appointed one of their Standing Council. —	19	263
Made a Commiſſioner of the Great Seal. ——	20	277, 376
His Surrender thereof. —— ——	20	470

	Vol.	Page.
WIDDRINGTON, *Sir Thomas*, chosen Speaker to *Cromwell*'s third Parliament.	21	25
His Speech to the Protector, at his Inauguration into that Office.	21	155, 6, 7
Made a second Time one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal.	22	55
WILBRAHAM, *Roger, Esq*; his Letters, concerning the Defeat of the *Scots* Army in *Lancashire* by Gen. *Cromwell*,	17	417 *to* 419
His List of the Titles of the *Scots* Regiments of Foot, and the Number of Prisoners taken.	17	420
WILD, *Mr. Serjeant*, made Chief Baron of the Court of Exchequer.	22	55
WILL, remarkable one, of a Dean of St. *Paul*'s, who had been Lord-Treasurer.	9	360
WILLIAM I. *King of England*, summons a National Synod to determine the Dispute betwixt the Sees of *Canterbury* and *York*, touching Supremacy in the Church.	1	8
His Manner of levying Taxes.	1	9
WILLIAM, *King of Scotland*, his Homage paid to King *John*, Account of.	1	19
WILLIAMS, *Thomas, Esq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1562.	4	7
His Speech on that Occasion.	4	7 *to* 13
——— on the Subject of Queen *Elizabeth*'s Marriage.	4	46 *to* 49
WILLIAMS, *John*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*, for Bribery.	6	233, 4
WILLIAMS, *John*, *Bishop of Lincoln*, made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal.	5	423
His Objections against sealing Lord-Chancellor *Bacon*'s Pardon.	5	423, 4
—— Report of the King's Speech to the Parliament, in 1621.	5	477 *to* 481
—— Advice to the King, touching a Remonstrance from the Commons.	5	507, 8
—— Answer to a Speech of Sir *Thomas Crew*.	6	14 *to* 18
—— Report to the House of Lords, of the Duke of *Buckingham*'s Negotiations in *Spain*.	6	20 *to* 67
—— Speech to the Parliament, in 1624.	6	341, 2

	Vol.	Page.
WILLIAMS, *John*, *Bishop of Lincoln*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1625.	6	347, 8
His Answer to Sir *Thomas Crew*, Speaker for the Commons.	6	350, 1
— Vindication of King *Charles* I. against a Complaint of the Commons.	6	376, 7
— Report of the Duke of *Buckingham*'s Conduct in the War with *Spain*.	6	387 *to* 394
Discharged from the King's Service.	6	412
His Report to the Lords, of Part of a Conference between both Houses on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	53 *to* 68
——— concerning the printing Dr. *Manwaring*'s Sermons.	8	213
— Answer to the Commons, concerning their Request about the Communion Table in *Westminster* Abbey.	9	41
— Advice to the King, about the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of *Strafford*.	9	270, 1
— remarkable Distinction of Conscience.	9	270, 1
— Speech against a Bill for restraining the whole Clergy from intermeddling with Secular Affairs.	9	294 *to* 314
— Report to the Lords, of a Conference relating to some Propositions on the State of the Nation.	9	386 *to* 391
Translated to the See of *York*.	10	94
His Report, touching the Bishops impeached on account of the new Canons.	10	95
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament.	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Occasion, Particulars of.	10	140 *to* 145
His submissive Letter to the Peers.	11	280, 1
Takes up Arms in Favour of the Parliament.	15	2, 3, 4
Lays Siege, with his Friends and Servants, to the Town and Castle of *Conway*, in *Wales*.	15	4
His further Services done to the Parliament, Account of.	15	171, 2
How rewarded for his Zeal to their Cause.	15	172
His Letter of thanks to the Peers.	15	349, 50

	Vol.	Page.
WILLOUGHBY, *Sir Robert*, *Lord Chief Juſtice*, ſeized, on his Travel to *Grantham*, by a Set of Banditti.	1	215
Force put upon him on that Occaſion.	1	215
WILLOUGHBY, *Sir Robert*, created Lord *Brooke*	2	408
Sent into *France*, with a Body of choice Men, to aſſiſt the Duke of *Britaine* againſt the *French* King.	2	419
His bad Succeſs, Account of.	2	419
WILLOUGHBY, *Lord*, *of Parham*, made Lieutenant of *Lincolnſhire* by the Parliament.	11	184
His Letter, about raiſing the Militia of that County.	11	184, 5
Receives an Order from the King to deſiſt from it.	11	185, 6
His Anſwer.	11	186, 7
Supported by the Parliament in the Execution of his Office.	11	187, 8
His Activity in raiſing Forces, *&c.* Account of.	11	196
— Complaint of their bad Condition.	12	362
Elected Speaker of the Houſe of Peers, inſtead of the Earl of *Manchester*, who had joined the Army.	16	183
Impeached by the Commons of High Treaſon.	16	317
His Letter of Excuſe, for not appearing at the Bar of the Houſe of Peers to receive his Charge.	16	519, 20
Reſtored to his Seat in Parliament.	17	220
WILMER, *Sir William*, impeached by the Commons, and for what.	10	425
WILMOT, *Henry*, *Eſq*; committed to Priſon for being concerned in a Plot againſt the Parliament.	9	373
Admitted to Bail.	9	437
Order of the Commons concerning him.	9	437
Expelled the Houſe.	10	97
His intercepted Letter, giving an Account of the King's Affairs at *York*.	11	260, 1
Created Earl of *Rocheſter* by King *Charles* II. in 1654.	20	453

	Vol.	Page.
WINCHELSEA, *Robert, Archbishop of Canterbury*, his Speech to the Bishops, on occasion of the Clergy's Refusal to grant a Tax to *Edward* I.	I	102, 3
Put out of the King's Protection, and his Lands, *&c.* seized on.	I	103
His Retirement thereupon.	I	104
Restored to his Lay Fees, *&c.*	I	105
One of the Committee who made up the Difference between the King and his Barons.	I	109
His Refusal to lay a Tax upon the Clergy, at the Parliament in 1301.	I	117
—— Reason for it.	I	117
Charged with High Treason, and on what Account.	I	130
His abject Behaviour thereupon.	I	130
—— Suspension by the Pope.	I	130
One of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King *Edward* II.	I	143
WINCHESTER, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1265.	I	72
A Parliament held there in 1276.	I	83
—— 1329.	I	198
—— 1371.	I	307
—— 1393.	I	450
Taken by the Parliament's Forces in 1642.	12	93
WINCHESTER, *College of*, when saved from Dissolution.	3	229
WINDEBANK, *Sir Francis, Secretary of State*, acquaints the Commons with a Letter from the *Scots* to the *French* King.	8	419
Interrogated about the Commitment and Discharge of some Popish Prisoners.	9	37
Proceedings against him by the Commons.	9	41, 2
Leaves the Kingdom, and goes into *France*.	9	109
Articles of Impeachment against him.	9	109
His Letter to the Earl of *Pembroke*, in Vindication of himself.	9	109 *to* 113
WINDEBANK, ——, *Esq*; his bitter Reflection on Mr. *Pymme*.	11	266

	Vol.	Page.
WINDEBANK, *Col.* surrenders a small Garrison of the King's in *Oxfordshire* to Gen. *Cromwell.*	13	460
Condemned by a Court-Martial for Cowardice, and shot to Death.	13	461
WINDHAM, *Mr.* his Speech on public Grievances.	8	200
Expelled the House of Commons for being a Monopolist.	9	52
Impeached of High Treason.	11	426
WINDHAM, *Col.* how rewarded by the Commons, for being instrumental in the King's Preservation after the Battle of *Worcester.*	23	55, 56
WINDSOR, *Sir William*, marries *Alice Pierce*, Mistress to King *Edward* III.	1	383
WINDSOR, *Lord*, his Petition to King *Charles* II. for the Office of Lord Great-Chamberlain.	23	72, 3
WINGFIELD, *Sir Humphry*, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1534.	3	106
WINGFIELD, ——, *Esq;* his Motion in the House of Commons against Monopolies.	4	416
WINTOUR, *Sir John*, committed to the Tower by the House of Commons.	19	287
WINYARD, *John*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*, as Master of the Wardrobe.	6	208, 9
WITCHCRAFT prohibited by an Act.	5	88
WITHERINGTON, ——, complained of to the Commons, for aspersing the Protestant Religion.	8	281
WITTLESEY, *William, Archbishop of Canterbury*, his Advice to King *Edward* III.	1	303
His Speech to the Parliament in 1377.	1	336, 7
WOGAN, *Capt.* Narrative of his refusing to disband his Troop of Horse in the Parliament's Service, and of his marching from *Worcester* into *Scotland.*	17	79, 80, 1
Demanded of the *Scots* by the Parliament's Commissioners at *Edinburgh.*	17	89
WOLSELEY, *Sir Charles*, appointed one of the Protector's Council.	20	247
Appointed one of the Committee to receive his Scruples as to his being King.	21	65

	Vol.	Page.
WOLSELEY, *Sir Charles*, his Arguments to induce the Protector's Acceptance of the Title of King.	21	81, 2, 3
WOLSEY, *Cardinal*, made Prime Miniſter to *Henry* VIII.	3	26
His Reply to Sir *Thomas More*'s Speech, at the Parliament in 1523.	3	28
Made Lord-Chancellor.	3	28
His pompous Train to the Houſe of Commons to haſten a Supply.	3	29
—— Speech on that Occaſion.	3	29
How anſwered by the Speaker.	3	30
His Rage thereupon.	3	30
Diſſolves the Convocation of St. *Paul*'s.	3	34
Summons another to *Weſtminſter*.	3	34
Detected of under-hand Dealing between the King and the Pope.	3	39
His Diſgrace and Proſecution in the King's Bench.	3	39, 40
—— Sentence there.	3	39, 40
Articles of Impeachment againſt him, Particulars of.	3	42 *to* 55
His Acquittal by the Commons.	3	56
—— Arreſt by the King's Order.	3	56
—— Sickneſs and Death.	3	56
—— remarkable Expreſſion in his laſt Moments.	3	56
WOLSTENHOLME, *Sir John*, his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer *Middleſex*, in a Caſe of Bribery.	6	237, 8, 9
His Anſwer to the Commons, about ſeizing Mr. *Rolles*'s Goods for Tonnage.	8	311
WOMEN, when compelled to take the Oath of Allegiance.	5	237
WOOD, *John*, *Eſq*; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1482.	2	363
WOODVILLE, *Sir Richard*, his Marriage with *Jaquet*, Dutcheſs of *Bedford*.	2	233
His Fine for marrying without Licence.	2	233
WOOLASTON, *Sir John*, elected Lord Mayor of *London*.	12	424
Manner of his being preſented to the Houſe of Peers for their Approbation, Account of.	12	424, 5, 6

	Vol.	Page.
WOOLLEY, *Sir John*, his Speech for a Subsidy, *Anno* 1592.	4	369, 70
His Speech on a Motion for a Bill to reform Ecclesiastical Courts.	4	374
——— on the Subsidy Bill.	4	389
WORCESTER, Battle of, between Prince *Charles* and the Commons.	20	44 *to* 47
WORK-HOUSES, when first established in Parishes for Relief of the Poor.	4	410
WORSLEY, *Ottiwell*, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer *Middlesex*, as Master of the Wardrobe.	6	207, 8
WRAY, *Christopher*, *Esq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1571.	4	94
His Speech to Queen *Elizabeth* on that Occasion.	4	95, 6
WRAY, *Sir John*, his Speech concerning Grievances.	9	97, 8
His Speech concerning Religion.	9	107, 8
——— the Demands of the *Scots*.	9	164, 5
——— against Archbishop *Laud*, and Lord *Strafford*.	9	187, 8
— farther Speech against the Earl of *Strafford*.	9	200, 1
— Speech for expediting his Trial.	9	203, 4
——— for a Protestation, to be taken by the Commons, for the Defence of the Protestant Religion, *&c.*	9	251, 2
WREN, *Matthew*, *Bishop of Ely*, complained of by the Commons.	9	47
His Bail, in order to stand the Judgment of Parliament.	9	47
Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons.	9	412 *to* 421
Impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
— Danger from the Populace.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10	140

	Vol.	Page.
WREN, *Matthew*, *Biſhop of Ely*, brought to the Bar of the Houſe of Peers.	10	141
His Charge.	10	142
—— Anſwer.	10	144
Committed to the Tower.	10	145
His Diſcharge from Impriſonment.	22	157
WRIGHT, *Robert*, *Biſhop of Litchfield and Coventry*, impeached for aſſiſting to make ſome new Canons.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Reſolution concerning it.	10	94
—— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Proteſtation againſt the Parliament.	10	138, 9
Proceedings againſt him, with his Anſwer on this Occaſion, Particulars of.	10	140 *to* 145
His Speech at the Bar of the Houſe of Commons.	10	330 *to* 334
WRIOTHESLEY, *Thomas*, *Lord-Chancellor*, his Order to the Parliament in 1547.	3	210
Gives the Royal Aſſent, by Commiſſion, to the Bill of Attainder againſt *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolk*, and *Henry* Earl of *Surrey*.	3	211
WRIOTHESLEY, *Thomas*, *Earl of Southampton*, his harſh Treatment from the Peers, on carrying a Meſſage to them from King *Charles* I. for Peace.	11	400, 1
One of the Meſſengers from the King to the Parliament, with his Anſwer to their Propoſitions of Peace.	13	347, 8
His Reception on this Occaſion, Manner of.	13	348
WRIT, *Parliamentary*, Form of, for ſummoning a Peer to Parliament who never had been called before.	1	7
Form of, iſſued by *Simon Montfort*, Earl of *Leiceſter*, in 1264.	1	70, 1, 2
—— by King *Edward* I. to ſummon the Lords and Commons of *England* to Parliament, *Anno* 1282.	1	86, 7
—— by King *Edward* I. for calling the Lords and Commons to Parliament, *Anno* 1301.	1	115, 16

	Vol.	Page.
WRIT, Form of, againſt ſome Members of the Houſe of Commons who left the Parliament without Licenſe. — — —	3	334
Form of, for ſummoning the Peers in Council at *York*. ——— ———	8	498, 9
Of the Protector, Form of, for calling his ſecond Parliament to *Weſtminſter*. ———	20	291, 2, 3
Form of, for ſummoning his future Parliaments.	20	382, 3
——— ——— a new Houſe of Lords.	21	166
WROTH, *Robert*, *Eſq*; his Motion in the Houſe of Commons, for the Diſcharge of four impriſoned Members. — — —	4	365
His Speech on a Bill againſt Recuſants. —	4	379
——— ——— for a Subſidy. —	4	386
——— ——— againſt Monopolies. —	4	462
WROTH, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech in the Houſe of Commons, relating to the King's Anſwer to the Parliament's new Propoſitions of Peace. ——— ——— ———	16	491, 2
WYAT, *Sir Thomas*, heads a Rebellion againſt Queen *Mary*. ——— —	3	302
Attainted of Treaſon. — —	3	309
WYLDE, *John*, *Eſq*; *Serjeant at Law*, his Speech to the Peers, at preſenting an Impeachment againſt the Biſhops. ———	9	467 *to* 469
His Report, concerning the Plea of the impeached Biſhops. — — —	10	42
——— ——— Sir *Edward Herbert*, Attorney-General. ——— ———	10	215, 16
— Speech at opening the Evidence againſt him.	10	348 *to* 352
— Speech in Favour of Major *Rolph*, charged with a Deſign againſt the King's Life. —	17	401, 2
——— ——— in Favour of a Charge againſt Mr. *Dowcet* for accuſing Major *Rolph*. —	18	55
Appointed, by the Parliament, Chief Baron of the Exchequer. ——— ———	18	120
WYNDHAM, *Mr.* made a Judge by General *Cromwell*, on his entering to the Protectorate.	20 22	274 55

Y	*Vol.*	*Page.*
YELVERTON, *Chriſtopher, Eſq*; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1597. ——	4	408
His Speech thereupon. —— —	4	411 *to* 413
—— Prayer in the Houſe, during this Seſſion. --	4	413, 14
—— Speech at the Diſſolution of the Parliament.	4	419
YELVERTON, *Sir Henry, Attorney-General*, objected to by the Commons from being a Member of their Houſe, and Occaſion thereof. —— ——	5	295
Charged by the Lords with divers Miſdemeanors. —— —— ——	5	392, 3
His Anſwers and Defence. — ——	5	392, 3, 4
—— Caſe, as read in the Houſe of Lords. —	5	435 *to* 438
—— Sentence, Memorial of, for ſlandering King *James* I. —— ——	5	439 *to* 441
—— —— for aſperſing the Character of the Marquis of *Buckingham*. ——	5	442
Obtains his Pardon from the King, and reconciled to the Marquis. — ——	5	442
YORK, a National Synod held there, in 1072. -	1	8
An Aſſembly of the Biſhops and Barons held there in 1171. — ——	1	15
A Meeting of the Peers held there, *Anno* 1237.	1	35
A Parliament held there in 1299. ——	1	113
The Courts of Exchequer and King's Bench kept there in 1298. —— —	1	111
A Parliament held there in 1310. ——	1	144
—— 1314. ——	1	151
—— 1319. ——	1	156
—— 1322. ——	1	169
—— 1332. ——	1	218
—— 1333. ——	1	220
—— 1334. ——	1	220
—— 1335. ——	1	222
—— 1400. ——	2	62
—— 1464. ——	2	323
A Coinage fixed there by the Direction of Parliament, *Anno* 1423. — ——	2	177
A Convention of the King and Peers held there.	8	497
Beſieged by the *Scots* and Parliament's Forces. -	13	202
Surrendered. —— ——	13	258

	Vol.	Page.
YORK, *County of*, their Addreſs of Congratulation to Gen. *Cromwell*, on his entering to the Protectorate. —— ——	20	275, 6
City of, their Addreſs on the ſame Occaſion. —	20	277 *to* 279
YORK, *Duke of*. See PLANTAGENET, STUART.		
YORKSHIRE, Rebellion there, on account of the leſſer Monaſteries being ſuppreſſed. —	3	141
State of Affairs in that County, *Anno* 1642, Particulars of. —— ——	11	381 *to* 386
Proceedings of the King's and Parliament's Armies there, Account of. —— ——	12	110 *to* 114
Petition from thence to the Houſe of Commons, for Juſtice upon Delinquents previous to the Concluſion of a Treaty with the King. —	18	31
YORKSHIRE GENTRY, their Petition to the King againſt removing the Magazine at *Hull*. —— —— ——	10	454, 5
Liſt of, who ſigned it. — ——	10	455
Their Anſwer to the King's Propoſition for a Guard. —— — ——	10	522, 3, 4
Liſt of, who ſubſcribed againſt it. — —	10	524, 5
Their Petition offered to the King at a Meeting of the County. —— ——	11	169 *to* 173
——— to the Parliament, on the King's Refuſal of the former. — —	11	173, 4
——— to the Parliament, againſt Sir *John Hotham*. —— ——	11	335, 6, 7
Liſt of, who ſigned this Petition. ——	11	337, 8
YORKSHIRE FREEHOLDERS, their Petition to the King, on being denied to a Meeting of the County. —— —	10	525, 6, 7
Their Proteſtation on this Account. ——	10	528, 9

Z

ZOUCH, *Lord William, of Mortimer*, joins *Edmund* of *Woodſtock* in an Attempt to deliver King *Edward* II. out of Priſon. ——	1	210

INDEX *to the* APPENDIX

TO THE

PARLIAMENTARY HISTORY.

	Vol.	*Page.*
ABBOT, *George*, *Archbiſhop of Canterbury*, his Speech at a Conference between the two Houſes of Parliament, in 1623. ———	23	65, 6
ACT for Continuation of the Long Parliament, begun in 1640. —— ——	23	187, 8
AMBASSADORS *of the States General*, their Memorial to the Parliament to ſtop Proceedings againſt King *Charles* I. ——	23	99 *to* 104
BOOTH, *Sir George*, his Declaration, touching the Reaſons of his taking up Arms for the King. —— —— ——	23	170, 1, 2
BRIDCOCK, *Dr.* his Account of the penitent Behaviour of *William Lenthall*, Eſq; in his laſt Sickneſs. — — —	23	371, 2, 3
BULKELEY, *Col.* his Anſwer to a Letter from Archbiſhop *Williams*, concerning *Beaumaris* Caſtle. ———	23	94, 5
CHARACTER of Sir *William Waller* and Mr. *Ferguſon*, with the Reaſons of their quitting *England*. — ———	23	376
CHARLES II. his Declaration concerning Eccleſiaſtical Affairs. —— ——	23	173 *to* 186
CHARLET, *Mr.* his Notes on *Ruſhworth*'s Collections. —— ——	23	226 *to* 231
COKE, *Lord*, his Speech at a Conference between both Houſes of Parliament, in 1623. —	23	64, 5
COMMONS, their Complaints to King *James* I. touching Monopolies. —— —	23	39 *to* 52
Their Orders to be obſerved in the Houſe, Particulars of. ——— ———	23	259 *to* 369
CONFERENCE between both Houſes, in 1623.	23	62 *to* 66
COOPER, *Sir Anthony Aſhley*, his Character and Behaviour in the latter Part of his Life. —	23	373 *to* 377
His Death, and the ſuppoſed Cauſe thereof. —	23	377, 8

	Vol.	Page.
CREW, *Sir Thomas*, his Speech to King *James* I. at the Seſſion of Parliament in 1624. —	23	52 *to* 57
His Speech to the King, on being elected Speaker of the Houſe of Commons. ———	23	61
CROMWELL, *Oliver*, *Eſq*; Concluſion of one of his Speeches in 1653. ———	23	160
His Speech to a Committee of Parliament in 1657.	23	161 *to* 164
——— to the Speaker of the Parliament in the ſame Year. —— ——	23	164, 5, 6
DECLARATION, touching ſuch Offences as are adjudged to be Treaſon. ———	23	1, 2, 3
Of Sir *George Booth*, ſetting forth the Reaſons of his taking up Arms for the King in 1659.	23	170, 1, 2
DERBY, *Lord*, his Letter of Defiance to Gen. *Ireton*, upon his Summons of the Iſle of *Man*	23	108
DRAKE, *Mr.* his Pamphlet on the Long Parliament. —— —— ——	23	188 *to* 209
DRUMMOND, *Mr.* his Acquittances for 200000 *l.* paid to the *Scots* in 1646. ———	23	90, 1
ENGAGEMENT between the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Fleets near *Dover*, in 1652, Account of.	23	120, 1, 2
FERGUSON, *Mr.* his Character, and the Reaſons of his leaving *England*. ———	23	376
GRIEVANCES, *Complaints on*, by the Commons, touching Monopolies. ———	23	39 *to* 52
JAMES I. his Speech to both Houſes in 1609. --	23	4 *to* 35
——— in 1624. --	23	36 *to* 39
INSTRUCTIONS for the *Scots* Army on their Entrance into *England*, in 1640. ———	23	79 *to* 84
LENTHALL, *William*, *Eſq*; his Letter to Sir *Harbottle Grimſton*, Speaker of the Convention Parliament in 1660. ———	23	370
His Confeſſion and penitent Behaviour in his laſt Sickneſs. —— ——	23	371, 2, 3
LETTER, inviting the *Scots* to come into *England*.	23	74 *to* 78
To Sir *Tho. Lyttleton*, concerning public Affairs.	23	87, 8, 9
LOUDON, *Lord*, his Letter to Lord *Savile*, on the *Scots* Preparation for invading *England*.	23	67 *to* 71
MEMORIAL of the Ambaſſadors of the States General to ſtop Proceedings againſt King *Charles* I. —— ——	23	99 *to* 104

	Vol.	Page.
NALSON, *Dr.* his Scheme for a Continuation of his Hiſtorical Collections.	23	232 *to* 240
His Deſign for a Copper-Plate Print, intended as a Frontiſpiece.	23	240, 1, 2
NARRATIVE of the Engagement between the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Fleets in 1652.	23	120, 1, 2
Of the Behaviour of Lord *Shafteſbury* in the latter Part of his Life.	23	373 *to* 377
Concerning his Death, and the ſuppoſed Cauſe thereof.	23	377, 8
NOTES on *Ruſhworth*'s Collections.	23	226 *to* 231
OBSERVATIONS on Mr. *Ruſhworth*'s Partiality and Miſtakes in that Work.	23	219 *to* 231
ORDERS to be obſerved in the Houſe of Peers, Particulars of.	23	242 *to* 257
To be obſerved in the Houſe of Commons.	23	259 *to* 369
PAMPHLET on the Long Parliament, by Mr. *Drake*.	23	188 *to* 209
PANTON, *Mr.* his Letter concerning the Defection of Archbiſhop *Williams* from the Royal Cauſe.	23	92
PEERS, Orders to be obſerved by them in Parliament, Particulars of.	23	242 *to* 257
PARLIAMENT, how addreſſed by King *James* I. at their Seſſion in 1609.	23	4 *to* 35
Their Anſwer to a Memorial from the States General to ſtop Proceedings againſt K. *Charles* I.	23	104, 5
—— Declaration of the Tranſactions relative to the *Dutch* War in 1652.	23	109 *to* 159
PLEYDEL, *Mr.* his Speech concerning Grievances.	23	84 *to* 87
PREAMBLE to an Act for the Obſervation of the Twenty-ninth of *May*.	23	212, 13
To the Act of Attainder in 1660.	23	213 *to* 215
PROCLAMATION of King *Charles* II. by the the *Scots*, Form of.	23	106, 7
RUSHWORTH, *Mr.* his Letter to the Commiſſioners of Parliament at *St. Alban's*, in 1647.	23	95, 6
His Letter to the City of *London* at the ſame Time.	23	96, 7

	Vol.	Page.
RUSHWORTH, *Mr.* his Dedication to *Richard Cromwell*, prefixed to the first Edition of his Collections.	23	216 *to* 218
His Partiality and Mistakes in that Work, Account of.	23	219 *to* 231
SAVILE, *Lord*, his Letter to Lord *Loudon*, concerning the *Scots* Preparation for invading *England*.	23	71 *to* 74
SCOTS, their Form of proclaiming King *Charles* the Second.	23	106, 7
SECTARIES, their enthusiastic Address to the Parliament in 1659.	23	167, 8, 9
SHAFTESBURY, *Earl of*. See COOPER, Sir ANTHONY ASHLEY.		
STEWART, *Charles*, *Prince of Wales*, his Speech to the Parliament in 1623.	23	35, 6
His Letter to the Earl of *Bristol* on his Return from *Spain*.	23	62
TRANSACTIONS relative to, and preceding the *Dutch* War in 1652.	23	109 *to* 159
TREASON, how defined.	23	1, 2, 3
WALLER, *Sir William*, his Character, and the Reasons of his leaving *England*.	23	376
WARRANT for beheading King *Charles* I. Form of.	23	210, 11
List of, who signed it.	23	211
WILLIAMS, *John*, *Bishop of Lincoln*, his Answer to a Speech of Sir *Thomas Crew* at the Parliament in 1624.	23	57 *to* 60
His Answer to a Speech of that Gentleman on his being elected Speaker of the House of Commons.	23	61, 2
— Speech at a Conference between both Houses of Parliament in 1623.	23	62, 3, 4
— Letter to Col. *Bulkeley*, shewing his Defection from the Royal Cause.	23	92, 3, 4

FINIS.

University of California
SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
405 Hilgard Avenue, Los Angeles, CA 90024-1388
Return this material to the library
from which it was borrowed.

REC'
MAR
REC'D
JAN 1

Form L9–50m-4,'61 (B

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
AA 000 120 849 5

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
THIS BOOK CARD

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA · LOS ANGELES · THE LIBRARY

University Research Library

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26
IBM L30202

CALL NUMBER
SER
VOL

J 301. H17 24